A. 16. 44

THE

Fort-Royal

OF THE

SCRIPTURES:

Or, THE

VADE-MECVM

CONCORDANCE.

Presenting unto the World

An hundred Heads of SCRIPTURE,

Most of them Common-places,

for Publique use.

Wherein all (especially the weaker sort of Christians) may suddenly command most of all the rarities in the Book of GOD.

By an Admirer of the Word.

Joh. 17. 3. *And this is life eternall, to know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent.*

LONDON,

Printed for *William Leake*, and are sold at his shop at the signe of the Crown in Fleetstreet, between the two Temple-gates. 1649.

MVNIFICENTIA
REGIA. 1715
GEORGIVS D.G. MAG. BR. FRAET. ET HIB. REX F.D.
J. Pine
sculp

822:04

TO THE

RIGHT HONOURABLE,

NOBLE, & VERTUOUS

LADY,

Worthy of all reſpect and Honour,

Chriſtian

Counteſſe and Dowager of

DEVONSHIRE.

Right Honourable,

RElegion (as I ſuppoſe) is nothing elſe, but a *religation*, a binding of us again to GOD, as ſinne

had formerly unlooſed us from him: But to a far more excellent eſtate; as CHRIST the ſecond *Adam*, is of eminencie and ſurpaſſing excellencie, infinitely beyond the firſt. The proſecution of which great deſigne, *How to attain Eternal life*, is the task of our whole life time; how to put off the image of the *Old*, putting on that of the *New man*, which is created after the image of God in *Holineſſe* and *righteouſneſſe*, being transformed into that bleſſed Image from

nours humble Servant, in regard of the duty I owe unto Your Honour, the moſt worthy Daughter of ſo excellent a Mother (my ſometime Noble Friend) made bold to write out for Your Ladyſhips help in the ſtudy of the Holy Scriptures, theſe few *Common places* (moſt of them Common-placed) whereby for your comfort and help, You may in a trice, as it were, command moſt of all the rarities in the *Book of GOD:* So, enriching your underſtanding, judg-

ment and memory this way; and mounting You a few steps higher upon *Jacobs ladder*, to survey the limits of your Heavenly country, with the glorious, overcoming, ravishing estate in that high and lofty place of endlesse *Eternity* of Glory. Which occasioned this *Fort-Royal* to be erected and dedicated unto the perpetuating the Honour of Your Famous and Ancient *Name*: that as You live now the *life of Grace*, and shall for ever the *life of Glory*; so You might also

alſo herein live the *life of Fame* ſo long as the Sun and Moon endureth: which is and ſhall be ever, the wiſh, prayer, endeavour and deſire of

Your Honours humble

Servant at command,

J. H.

To the Christian Reader.

DUties of love and compassion towards the Church (we hope) is confessed to be of all men profitable, necessary, and urgent: In which case, the perusal and conveyance of this little Book abroad unto the world, being committed unto our care and trust, we could not but entertain the same according to our trust. Whereof, we acknowledge, such is the plainnesse of the Phrase, profitablenesse of the Matter, easinesse of the Method, and usefulnesse of the Subject; that if we should be silent, the Book it self would speak: Wherein are many of the most usefull Places of Divinity exactly referred, practically, though briefly handled; being a Key to open many Scriptures; a brief *Scripture-Concordance*, of a new method, yet much differing from *Cotton*, *Bernards Thesaurus*, or *Wilsons Dictionary*; being of further extent and survey, in Common-placing most of the Heads handled therein (which did admit of

of Diviſion) then any of theſe former helps: And beſides hath this advantage, that it is conciſe, a *Vade mecum*, portable, for a ſudden help, when one is ſtraitned both in place and time, for Preaching, and finding out of the ſudden coherence of places to be quoted and opened: which the Author confeſſes, though it wanted the helpful hand of ſome of the Worthies of our Iſrael to advance the ſame unto further maturity and perfection; yet he well hoped, that the Plot and intention thereof being (for ought he knowes) New, might hereafter perhaps ſtirre up ſome of theſe Worthies, upon this wall to build up a ſilver pallace, in a larger Volume, and exactneſſe; for the further good and benefit both of private Chriſtians, and of the whole Church: which is the wiſh and prayer of

Thy ſervants in Chriſt Jeſus,

Patrick Forbes.
Chriſtopher Love.

A LIST
Of the Heads of SCRIPTURE mentioned in this Book of *Common-Places.*

1. *Of GOD.* Pag. 1
2. *What God is in himself.* p. 6
3. *What God is not.* p 14
4. *What God will not do.* p. 15
5. *What God cannot do.* p. 17
6. *Where God is.* idem
7. *What is with God.* p. 20
8. *What is God's.* p. 21
9. *Nature of God.* p. 22
10. *Name of God.* p. 26
11. *Titles proper to God the Father.* p 29
12. *Titles proper to God the Sonne.* p. 37
13. *Of the Mediator Christ Ieſus.* p. 44
14. *What Christ is.* p. 47
15. *Of Christ his excellencie.* p. 50
16. *Benefits we have by him in generall.* p. 52
17. *Of Christ his incarnation.* p. 55

18. *Bene-*

18. *Benefits in particular by Christ.* p.59
19 *Vertues of Christs blood.* p.62
20. *Trials touching Christ.* p.64
21. *Titles of the Holy Ghost.* p.67
22. *Of the Spirit of God.* p.68
23. *Mercy of God.* p.74
24. *Justice of God.* p.80
25. *Word of God.* p.91
26. *Titles of the Word.* p.102
27. *Truth of God.* p.113
28. *Love of God.* p.120
29. *Voice of God.* p.123
30. *Wrath of God.* p.125
31. *Knowledge of God.* p.161
32. *Predestination, Election.* p.166
33. *Providence.* p.168.
34. *Gods all-seeing eye.* p.170
35. *Works of Creation.* p 172
36. *Works of Providence.* p.177
37. *Eternity of God.* p.195
38. *Strength of God.* p.196
39. *Power of God.* p.201
40. *Greatnesse of God.* p.203
41. *Goodnesse of God.* p.206
42. *Wisdome of God.* p.209
43. *That God doth all.* p.210
44. *Of Wisdome.* p 212
45. *Knowledge.* p.222
46. *Holinesse, Sanctification.* p.224

47. *Faith*

47. *Faith.* p.231
48. *Repentance.* p.242
49. *Humility.* p.248
50. *Hope.* p.252
51. *Love.* p.255
52. *Love to God.* p.260
53. *Fear of God.* p.262
54. *Trusting in God.* p.266
55. *Waiting on God.* p.273
56. *Patience.* p.277
57. *Sincerity, Uprightnesse.* p.280
58. *Meeknesse.* p.284
59. *Prayer.* p.286
60. *Joy.* p.289
61. *Truth.* p.291
62. *Zeale.* p.296
63. *Peace.* p.297
64. *Praise, Thanksgiving.* p.304
65. *Praise of God.* p.308
66. *Blessing of God.* p.310
67. *Titles of Saints.* p.311
68. *Titles of wicked men.* p.319
69. *Happinesse of Saints.* p.329
70. *Affliction, with its Consolations.* p.349
71. *Pride.* p.372
72. *Wrath, Anger.* p.376
73. *Riches.* p.380
74. *Ignorance.* p.385
75. *Infidelity.* p.387

76.	*Hypocrisie.*	p.389
77.	*World.*	p.392
78.	*Offences.*	p.393
79.	*Reproof, Admonition.*	p.395
80.	*Covetousnesse.*	p.398
81.	*Idolatry.*	p.400
82.	*Vanity and misery of man.*	p.401
83.	*Of the Heart,*	p.405
84.	*Titles of a good Heart.*	p.415
85.	*Titles of a bad Heart.*	p.415
86.	*Of the Thoughts.*	p.420
87.	*After-Proverbs.*	p.423
88.	*Our Spirit.*	p.428
89.	*Witnesse of our Spirit.*	p.429
90.	*Mercy to the Poor.*	p.434
91.	*Of the Church.*	p.431
92.	*Of Elders.*	p.436
93.	*Of Baptisme.*	p.438
94.	*Of Sectaries.*	p.439
95.	*Of the Law.*	p.446
96.	*Sinne.*	p.451
97.	*Of Death.*	p.458
98.	*Resurrection.*	p.461
99.	*Last Judgment.*	p.461
100.	*Of Heaven.*	p.468
101.	*Of Angels.*	p.473

I.

Of GOD.

Generals.

HE who cometh to him muſt beleeve that hee is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently ſeek him. *Hebr.* 11.6.

We cannot by ſearching finde out the Almighty to perfection. *Job* 11.7. and 37. 23.

There is no ſearching of his underſtanding. *Iſa.* 40. 28.

There is nothing too hard for him. *Gen.* 18. 14. and *Jer.* 32. 17.

With him all things are poſſible. *Mark.* 10. 27.

There is neither wiſedome, nor counſell, nor underſtanding againſt him. *Prov.* 32. 30.

Of him, and through him, and to him are all things: unto whom belongeth all glory. *Rom.* 11. 36.

He only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can attaine unto: whom no man hath ſeen, or can ſee. 1 *Tim.* 6.16

In him we live and move and have our being. *Act.* 17. 18.

His judgements are unſearchable, and his wayes paſt finding out. *Rom.* 11 33.

His counſell muſt ſtand and he will do all his pleaſure. *Iſa.* 46.10.

It is in vain to queſtion or ſtand out with him, for he giveth no account of his matters. *Job* 33.13.

There is nothing got by our ſhifting, and thinking to flie from him. *Jer.* 32.18.

The neerer we come unto him the more vile we ſhall finde our ſelves, *Job* 40. 4. *Iſa.* 6. *Iob* 42. 4.

His counſell ſtandeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thouſand generations, *Pſal.* 33. 11.

His fooliſhneſſe is wiſer then men, and his weakneſſe ſtronger then men, 1 *Cor.* 1. 25.

Whether we eat or drinke, or whatſoever we do, we muſt do all to his glory, 1 *Cor.* 10. 21.

Our thoughts are not his thoughts, nor our wayes his wayes.

As the heavens are higher then the earth, ſo are his wayes higher then our wayes, and his thoughts then our thoughts, *Iſa.* 58. 9, 10.

He is a God at hand, as well as a God afarre off, *Ier.* 32. 33.

His wayes are right, *Hoſ.* 14. 9.

That which is highlieſt eſteemed of amongſt men, is abomination in his ſight, *Luk.* 16. 15.

He will be gracious to whom he will be gracious: and he will ſhew mercy to whom he will ſhew mercy, *Exod.* 33. 19.

There

There is no ſalvation given under any other name then Chriſts, *Act.* 4. 12.

All things come of him, and of his owne, we give him, 1 *Chron.* 29. 15.

Our ſinnes hurts him not, nor our righteouſneſſe doth him no good, but may helpe our ſelves, *Iob.* 35. 6.

The righteouſneſſe or perfection of our wayes is nothing unto him, *Iob.* 22. 3.

What he ſayes ſhall certainly come to paſſe, *Numb.* 23. 13.

His loving kindneſſe is better then life, *Pſal.* 36. 3.

He ſpeakes righteouſneſſe, he declares things that are right, *Iſa.* 45. 19.

The number of his years cannot be ſearched out *Iob.* 36. 26.

Every purpoſe of his muſt be performed againſt his enemies, *Ier.* 51. 29.

Mortall men cannot be more juſt then God, *Iob.* 9. 16. nor purer then his Maker.

All his Pathes are mercy and truth, *Pſal.* 25. 10.

A thouſand years in his ſight are but as yeſterday, when it is paſt, and as a watch in the night, 2 *Pet.* 3. 8. *Pſal.* 90. 4.

In every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteouſneſſe, is accepted of him, *Act.* 10. 35.

His gifts and calling are without repentance, *Rom.* 11. 39.

He only makes us to dwell in ſafety, *Pſ.* 4. 8.

He doth every thing, *Job.*42.5.

His way is perfect, *Pſal.*18.30.

God only doth wondrous workes, *Pſal.*72. 18.

He Seales our inſtructions, *Job* 33. 16.

He alone is Jehovah, the moſt high over all the earth, *Pſal.* 83. 18.

Our ſufficiency is of God, 2*Cor.*3.5.

His foundation remaineth ſure, 2*Tim.*2. 19.

Every good and perfect guift comes from him, *Jam.*1.17.

The wrath of man, doth not accompliſh his righteouſneſſe, *Jam.* 1.20.

No man hath ſeene God at any time, 1*John* 4. 12.

No man can ſee his face & live, *Exod.*33.20.

In the Negative.

NO man did ever harden himſelf againſt him and proſpered, *Iob.*9.4.

None is like him among the Gods, glorious in holineſſe, fearful in praiſes doing wonders, *Exod.* 15. 11.

There is none holy as him.

Their is none beſides him.

There is not any Rock like unto him, 1*Sam.*21,2.

There is not any that can deliver out of his hand, *Deut.* 32. 39.

There is none that can deliver out of his hand, or hinder his worke, *Iſa.*43.13.

When he purpoſeth none can diſannull it, and

and when his hand is ſtretched out, none can turne it back, *Iſa.* 14. 27.

When he giveth quietneſſe, none can make trouble,

When he hideth his face, none can behold him: whether done againſt a Nation, or againſt a man onely, *Iob* 35.6.

No man can ſay unto him what doeſt thou? *Iob* 9.12.

No man hath an arme like him, *Iob* 40.9.

None teacheth like him. *Iob* 36. 22.

None can enjoyne him his way, or ſay thou haſt done iniquity, *Iob* 36.23.

No man knoweth his mind to inſtruct him, 1*Cor.* 2. 16.

No man hath known his minde or been his Councellor, *Rom.* 11. 34.

There is none good ſave him, *Matth.* 17. 9.

There is none that can appoint him the time, *Lev.* 49 17.

None hath directed his ſpirit or taught him, *Iſa.* 40 13.

He hath no eyes of fleſh.

He ſeeth not as man ſeeth, *Iob* 10. 14.

His dayes are not as the dayes of a man.

Nor his years as mans dayes, *Iob.* 10. 5.

None can deliver out of his hand, *Iob* 10. 7.

He is of one minde, and none can turn him, *Iob* 23. 13,

He doth what his ſoule deſireth, *Iob* 23. 13.

There is no numbring of his Armies, *Iob* 25. 3.

None hath given him firſt, *Rom.* 11. 35.

There is no contending againſt him, *Iob* 33. 16.

No man hath given him a charge over the earth, or to diſpoſe of the whole world, *Iob* 34. 14.

We cannot find him out, *Iob.* 37. 23.

None hath an arme like him, or can thunder with a voyce like him, *Iob* 40. 9.

None can prevent him to repay them, *Iob* 41. 11.

There is no God ſave the Lord, nor no Rock ſave our God, *Pſal.* 18. 31.

Among the gods there is none like unto the Lord, *Pſal.* 86. 8

None among the Sonnes of the mighty can be likened unto him, *Pſal.* 89. 6.

The everlaſting God the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is he weary, *Iſa.* 40. 28.

He is the Lord, there is none elſe, nor no God beſides him, *Iſa.* 45. 5, 21.

The Work of the mighty God is perfect.

All his wayes are judgement, *Deut.* 32. 4.

There is no God like our God, 1 *Kings* 8. 23.

II.

What God is in himſelfe.

HE is glorious in holineſſe, fearfull in praiſes, doing won-

wonders, *Exod.* 15.11.

Alpha and *Omega* the beginning and ending, the firſt and the laſt, *Rev.* 1. 17. *Iſa.* 44. 6.

A mighty Redeemer, *Prov.* 23. 11.

His mouth is altogether lovely and ſweet, *Cant.* 5. 16.

More excellent then the mountains of prey, *Pſal.* 76. 4.

A Spirit, *Iohn* 4. 42.

Our Lord, *Deut.* 6. 4.

White and ruddy, the chiefeſt among ten thouſand, *Cant.* 5. 10.

Wiſe in heart, mighty in ſtrength, *Iob* 9. 4.

Greater then man, *Iob* 33. 12.

He is the Rock, whoſe work is perfect, &c. *Deut.* 32. 12.

A God of knowledge weighing actions, 1 *Sam.* 2. 3.

Strong, *Iob* 9. 19.

Mighty in ſtrength and wiſedome, not deſpiſing any, *Iob* 36. 5.

The Judge, *Pſal.* 50. 6.

A Sun and a ſhield, *Pſal.* 84. 11.

Great and doing wondrous things, God alone *Pſal,* 86. 10.

Moſt high, *Pſal.* 92. 1.

A great God, and a great King above all gods, *Pſal.* 95. 3.

Of great power and of infinite underſtanding, *Pſal.* 147. 5.

Wonderfull in councell, and excellent in working, *Iſa.* 28. 29.

The true God, the living God, and an everlaſting King, *Ier.* 10. 10.

The former of all things, Jer. 10. 17.

The

The Lord God of all fleſh, for whom nothing is hard, *Ier.* 23. 27.

A good and a ſtrong hold in the day of trouble, *Nahum* 1. 7.

A great King, *Mal.* 1. 4.

A man of warre, *Exod.* 15. 3.

The great and terrible God, who keepeth mercy and Covenant for them that love him and keep his Commandements, *Nehem.* 1. 5. *Deut.* 7. 9.

Gracious and merciſull, *Pſal,* 118. 5.

A mercifull God remembring his Covenant, *Deut.* 4. 31.

One who hath pleaſure in the proſperitie of his ſervants, *Pſal.* 35. 27.

One judging righteouſly, trying the heart, and the reins, *Ier.* 11. 20.

The great, the mighty God, great in counſell, and mighty in worke, *Ier.* 23 8.

What he is in Generall.

A God of Gods a Lord of Kings, a revealer of ſecrets, *Dan.* 2. 47.

A great King over all the earth, *Pſal.* 47. 2.

A rewarder of thoſe who diligently ſeeke him, *Heb.* 11. 6.

A tower of Salvation, 2 *Sam.* 52. 21.

A witneſſe betwixt man, *Gen.* 31. 30.

A Buckler, 2 *Sam.* 22. 3.

The former of all things, *Ier.* 5. 16.

God and not man, the

the holy one in the midſt of us, *Hoſ.* 11. 9.

God that comforts thoſe that are caſt down, 2*Cor.* 7 6.

God and father of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, 2*Cor.* 11.

High above all Nations, P*ſal.* 113. 9.

High above all the earth, P*ſal.* 47. 3.

Our Iudges, Law-giver and King, *Iſaiah* 33. 22.

Iudge of all the earth, *Gen.* 18. 25.

Lord of heaven and earth, *Act.* 17. 2.

Lord Almighty, 2 *Cor.* 6. 18.

Lord of the whole earth, *Pſal.* 97. 5.

God in heaven above, and in the earth beneath, there is none elſe, *Deut.* 10. 17.

Moſt high over all the earth, *Pſal.* 63. 18.

Mightier then the voice of many waters; then Sea mighty waves, P*ſal.* 93. 4.

The Rock, *Deut.* 32. 4.

The Ruler amongſt the Nations, P*ſal.* 22. 8.

The God of the whole earth, I*ſaiah* 54. 5.

The Lord, the God of all fleſh, *Jer.* 32. 27.

The Father of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, the father of mercies. The God of all comfort, 2 *Cor.* 1. 4.

What to his Saints.

A Buckler to the upright, *Prov.* 2. *Pſal.* 18. 30.

A ſhield, their glory and the lifter up of their head, *Pſal* 3.3.

A Father to Iſrael, *Ier.*31.9.

A Father of the Fatherleſſe, a Judge of Widowes, *Pſal.*78.5.

A refuge in the time of trouble, *Pſal.* 9. 9.

He that teacheth us to profit, *Iſa*,48.17.

The Hope of Iſrael, *Ier.*17.3.

Our Hope in the day of evil, *Ier.*17.17.

Our ſtrength and our ſalvation, *Exod.* 15,2.

A helper of the Fatherleſſe, *Pſal.*10.14.

A Refuge to the poore, *Pſal.*14. 6.

The Saints portion, Inheritance, who maintaines their Lot, and Cup, *Pſal.*16.5.

A Buckler unto all thoſe that truſt in him, *Pſal.*18.30.

Light Salvation, *Pſal.* 27 1.

Our defence, *Pſal.* 94.22.

Our Hiding place, *Pſal.* 32. 7.

Our helps and Shield *Pſal.*31,30.

Our hope, our truſt, *Pſal* 71.5.

Our help and deliverer, *Pſal.*40.17.

Our Husband, *Iſa.* 54.5.

Our hiding place, and Shield, *Pſalme* 119. 4.

Our keeper, our ſhade, *Pſal.*121.5.

Our Rock, our Fortreſſe, our deliverer, our God in whom we truſt: our buckler, the horne of our Salvation, and

The ſtrength of our life, *Pſal.*27.1.

A Shield unto all who

who truſt upon him, *Pro.*30.5.

Our ſtrength in the time of trouble , *Pſal.* 37.59.

Our refuge , our ſtrength, a very preſent help in time of trouble *Pſal.*46.3. *Pſal.*4. 6.

Our Father our Redeemer, *Iſa* 63.16.

Our Portion, Rock Fortreſſe, deliverer, 2 *Sam.*22.2.

Our onely Rock,Salvation defence, *Pſal.* 18 31.

Our Helper, *Pſal.* 54. 10.

Our defence, The God of our mercy *Pſa,* 59 17.

Our helpe and deliverer: *Pſal.*70.5.

He that blotteth out our tranſgreſſions for his own ſake, *Iſa.* 45 25.

Our ſtrong Refuge, *Pſal.*71.7.

Our Shield, exceeding great reward, *Gen.* 15.1.

Our ſtrength, Song, our Salvation, *Exod.* 15.2.

Our praiſe, *Deutero.* 10. 2.

Our life , the length of our dayes, *Deut.* 30. 20.

Our Shield , Horne of our Salvation , high tower, our refuge, and Saviour, *Pſal.* 18. 2.

Our ſtrength and power, 2*Sam.*22.23.

Our Sheapheard, *Pſ.* 23.

Our ſaving ſtrength, *Pſal.* 28. 8.

Our ſtrength in trouble, *Pſal.* 37.37.

Our refuge and fortreſſe, *Pſal.* 18. 2.

Our ſtrength, our Song, *Pſal.*118.14.

OurRefuge and Portion,

Our

Our Rock, and our Salvation, and our defence to ſtabliſh us, *Pſa* 62.7.

Our defence, *Pſal.* 5c. 9.

Our ſtrength. *T*he ſtrength of our life, *Pſal.*39.7. *Pſal* 27.1.

Our Portion for ever, *Pſal.*73.26.

Our Saviour, *Iſa.* 43.3.

Our hope and truſt from our youth, *Pſal.*71.5.

Our ſtrenth, and our Portion for ever, *Pſal.* 73.26.

Our King, *Pſal.*89. 18.

Our ſtrength and ſong, *Pſal.* 118. 4.

Our keeper, our Shade upon our right hand, *Pſal.* 121.5.

Our Judge, our Lawgiver, our King, *Iſa.*33. 2.

Our Father, our Redeemer, *Iſa.*63.16.

Our ſtrength, Fortreſſe and refuge in the day of our affliction, *Jer.*16.19.

Our Praiſe, our God, *Deut.* 10.21.

Our goodneſſe and our Foretreſſe, our high tower, and our deliverer, our ſhield, he in whom we truſt, *Pſal.* 144.3.

Our hope and ſhield, *Pſal.*113 9.

The ſhield of our help, and the ſword of of our excellency, *Deut.* 33.29.

The glory of their ſtrength, *Pſal.* 89 16.

The Lord that healeth us, *Exod.* 15. 26.

The health of our countenance, *Pſal.* 43. 5.

*T*he helper of the fatherleſſe, *Pſal.* 10. 4.

*T*he

The poores Refuge, *Pſal.*14.6.

The Portion of our inheritance, *Pſal.* 16.5.

The God of our Salvation, *Pſal.*78.20.

The ſtrength of our heart, our Portion for ever, *Pſal.*73.26.

A Sunne and aShield P*ſal.*84.11.

The Lord our God, the Holy one of Iſrael, *Iſa.*43 3.

The Lord who pleadeth the peoples cauſe, P*ſal.*

What to the Wicked.

A Conſuming fire. *Heb.*12. 27.

Everlaſting burnings *Iſa.*33.14.

As a Lyon, and like a young Lyon to teare and devour them, *Hoſ.* 5.14.

A rainer of Snares, and fire and brimſtone, and an horrible tempeſt upon them, P*ſal.* 11.6.

A heaper of miſchief and a ſpender of plagues upon them, *Deut* 32.33.

A JealousGod, *Deut.* 4 24.

A God ready to teare them in peeces, P*ſal.*50.22.

What unto all?

HE is good unto al, and his tender mercies are over all his workes, P*ſal.* 145. 9.

The confidence of al the ends of the earth P*ſal.*65 5.

Terrible, a great King over all the earth P*ſal.* 42.21.

III.

What God is not.

HE is not a man that he ſhould lye nor as the Sonne of man that he ſhould repent, *Numb.* 23. 13. *Deut.* 4. 3. & 10. 17.

Not a man as we are, that we ſhouid anſwer him, or come together in judgement with him, *Iob* 9. 2.

He hath no eyes of fleſh, nor ſeeth as man ſeeth, *Iob* 10. 14

He delighteth not in the ſtrength of a horſe,

He taketh no pleaſure in the legs of a man, *Pſal.* 147.10.

His gifts and calling, are without repentance, *Rom.* 11. 29.

There is no unrighteouſneſſe in him, *Rom.* 9.14. *Pſal* 92.13.

He accepteth not the perſon of Princes, nor regardeth the rich more then the poore, *Iob* 34.19.

He hath no pleaſure in unrighteouſnes, neither ſhall evil dwell with him. *Pſal* 5.4.

Fury is not in him, *Iſa.*27.4.

He is not unrighteous to forget our labour of love towards his Name. *Heb.*6.10.

He is not ſlack with us of his promiſe. 2 *Pet.* 3.9.

He the Creator of the ends of the Earth fainteth not, neither is weary. *Iſa.*40.28.

To ſubvert a man in his cauſe, he approveth not *Lam* 3.36.

Hee eſteemeth not our riches, no nor gold, nor

nor all the forces of ſtrength. *Iob* 36.19.

He is not willing that any ſhould periſh 2 *Pet.* 3.9.

He is light, and in him is no darkneſſe at all. 1 *Ioh.* 1.5.

A God of hoſts, a Lord of lords, a great God mighty and terrible, which regardeth not perſons nor taketh a reward. *Deut* 10.7.

He regardeth not any who are wiſe in heart. *Iob* 37.24.

There is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor reſpect of perſons, or taking gifts. 2 *Chro.* 19.7.

With him is no variableneſſe or ſhadow of change by turning, *Iam.* 1.17.

IIII.

What GOD will not do.

IT is farre from the Almighty, that he ſhould doe wickedly, *Iob* 34.10.

He will not do wickedneſſe, nor pervert judgement. *Iob* 34.12.

He is mighty, and deſpiſeth not any. *Iob* 36.5.

He will not lay upon man more then is right, that he ſhould enter into judgment with God. *Iob* 34.23.

He preſerveth not the life of the wicked,

He withdraweth not his eye from the righteous. *Iob* 36.7.

He will not afflict. *Iob* 27.3.

He will not leave the righte-

righteous in the hand of the wicked, nor condemn him when he is judged. *Pſal.* 37.33.

He is the juſt God, he will not do iniquity. *Zeph.* 3.9.

He will not breake the bruiſed Reed, nor quench the ſmoaking flax, &c. *Iſa.* 42.2.

He will not alwayes chide, nor keepe his anger for ever, *Pſal.* 95.9. & 103.9.

He will not pervert Judgement, nor will the Almighty pervert Juſtice, *Iob* 8. 3.

He will not help the evil doers, *Iob* 8. 20.

Hee will not caſt away the perfect man, *Iob* 8. 20.

He will not take advantages of our weakneſſes to exerciſe his power upon us, but rather put ſtrength in us, *Iob* 23. 6.

He will not heare vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it, *Iob* 35. 18.

He giveth no account of any of his matters, *Iob* 33. 18.

He wil by no means acquit the guilty, *Exod.* 34.7.

He accepteth not perſons, *Iob* 34. 16.

He deſpiſeth none, *Iob* 34, 6.

He reſpects not the proud of heart, *Iob* 37. 24,

He will not caſt oft for ever, *Lam.* 3. 31.

Out of his mouth proceedeth not good and evill, *Lam.* 3. 38.

He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous, *Iob* 36.7.

V. *What*

V.

What God cannot doe.

He cannot lie, *Tit.* 1. 2.

He cannot deny himſelfe, 2 *Tim.* 3 13.

He cannot be weary, *Iſa* 40. 28.

He cannot be found out, *Iob* 27. 3.

He cannot deſpiſe or oppreſſe the work of his own hands, or ſhine upon the Councels of the wicked, *Iob* 10. 3.

It is farre from him that he ſhould do wickedly, or from the *Almighty*, that he ſhould commit iniquity, *Iob* 34. 10.

He cannot be tempted to evill, neither tempteth he any man, *Iam.* 1. 13. 14.

His hand cannot be ſhortned, *Numb.* 11. 23.

He cannot repent, *Numb.* 23. 19.

He cannot change *Mal* 3. 6.

It is impoſſible for him to lie, *Heb.* 6. 18.

He is immutable and cānot change, *Heb.* 6. 18

With him is no variableneſſe, or ſhadow of change, by turning *Iam.* 1. 17.

VI.

Where God is.

HE dwelleth in the thick darkneſſe, 2 *Chron.* 6. 1.

He hath ſet his glory above the heavens, *Pſal.* 8. 1.

In his holy Temple

In his Throne in heaven, *Pſal.* 11. 4.

In the generation of the righteous, *Pſal.* 14. 5.

He is the Governour among the Nations, *Pſal.* 22. 28.

He ſitteth upon the flood, *Pſal.* 29. 10.

He flies upon the wings of the wind, *Pſ.* 18. 10.

Nigh unto them that are of a broken heart, and ſaveth ſuch as be of a contrite ſpirit, *Pſal.* 34. 18.

He ſitteth upon the Throne of his holineſſe, *Pſal.* 47. 8.

Among the 20 thouſand thouſands of Angels, as in Sinai, in the holy place, *Pſal.* 68. 17.

Ridlng on the heavens, which were of old, *Pſal.* 68. 33.

He paſſes by and we ſee him not, *Iob* 9. 11.

In the midſt of his Church, *Pſal.* 46. 5.

He rides upon the heaven of heavens, *Pſ.* 68. 33.

His excellency is over *Iſrael*, Pſal. 68. 34.

Working ſalvation in the midſt of the earth, *Pſal.* 74. 12.

His Tabernacle is in *Salem*, Pſal. 76. 2.

His way is in the ſanctuary, *Pſal.* 77. 13. and his pathes in the great waters, *Pſal.* 77. 19.

He ſtandeth in the Congregation of the mighty, *Pſal.* 82. 1.

Hedwellethbetween the Cherubims, *Pſal* 80. 1. *Iſa.* 37. 17.

He judgeth among the gods, *Pſal.* 82. 1.

He ſitteth between the Cherubims, *Pſal.* 99. 1.

He dwelleth on high, *Pſal.* 113. 5.

In the heavens doing what-

whatsoever he pleaſes, *Pſal.* 115. 3. *Pſal.* 123.

His judgements are in all the earth, *Pſal.* 105. 7.

He is high above all Nations, and his glory above the heavens, *Pſ.* 113. 4.

He dwelleth on high there is none like him, *Pſal.* 113. 5.

He is in the heavens, and hath done whatſoever he pleaſes, *Pſal.* 115. 3.

Zion deſired for his habitation, *Pſal.* 123. 13.

He dwelleth at Ie-*ruſalem*, in heaven, in ll, *Pſal.* 135. 31.

Nigh to them who call upon him in truth, *Pſal.* 145. 18

As he was round about Ie*ruſalem*, ſo is he round about his people, from henceforth, even for ever, *Pſal.* 125. 2.

He hath choſen Zion, and hath deſired it to be his habitation for ever, *Pſal.* 132. 13.

Farre from the wicked *Prov.* 15. 29.

He ſits upon the Circle of the earth, I*ſa.* 40. 22.

He dwelleth on high, I*ſa.* 33. 5.

He is with his people, as a mighty terrible One, I*er.* 20. 11.

He inhabiteth eternity, I*ſa.* 57. 15.

He ruleth in the Kingdome of men, *Dan.* 4. 17.

In the high and lofty pla e, *Iſa.* 57. 17.

He hath his way in the ſtorme, and in the whirlewinde, and his cloudes are as the duſt of his feet, *Nahum* 1. 3.

In his holy Temple, *Habak.* 2. 2.

In the midſt of the ſanctuary, *Zeph.* 3. 5.

In Heaven, *Matth.* 5. 48.

In the dark cloud, 1 *King.* 8. 12.

VII.

What is with God.

STrength, gladneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 16. 27.

The ſoule of every living thing, and the breath of whole mankinde, *Iob.* 12. 20.

Wiſedome, ſtrength counſell and underſtanding, *Iob* 12. 13.

Dominion and feare, terrible Majeſty, *Iob* 37. 22.

No evill dwelling,

The fulneſſe of joy, and at his right hand, pleaſures for evermore, *Pſal.* 16. 11.

The fountaine of life, light in his light *Pſal.* 36. 9.

Judgement is before him, *Iob* 35. 13.

All our deſire is before him, *Pſal.* 38. 9.

His right hand is full of righteouſneſſe. *Pſal.* 48. 10.

His charets are twenty thouſand, even thouſands of Angels, the Lord is amongſt them as in *Sinai*, *Pſal.* 68. 16.

A Cup of wine is red, honour and majeſty is before him, *Pſ.* 96. 8.

Strength, honour, riches, durable riches, righteouſneſſe, *Prov.* 18. 8.

Poſſeſſion of wiſedome, from the beginning, before the dayes of old, *Prov.* 8. 22.

His reward, the darkneſſe and the light, wrath reſerved for his ene-

enemies, *Nahum* 1. 2.

The word, *Joh.* 1. 1.

The deep places of the earth, *Pſal*, 45. 45.

Cloudes and darkeneſſe are round about him; Righteouſneſſe & Judgement are the habitation of his Throne, *Pſal.* 97. 2.

He covereth himſelfe with light as with a garment, *Pſal.* 104. 2.

With him is mercy and plentifull redemption, *Pſal.* 130. 7.

There is no iniquity with the Lord, nor reſpect of perſons, nor taking gifts, 2 *Chron.* 19. 7.

With him is no variableneſſe, or ſhadow of change by turning, *Iam.* 1. 17.

With him nothing ſhall be impoſſible, *Gen.* 18. 14.

VIII.

What is Gods.

THe heaven of heavens, 1 *King.* 8. 27.

Vengeance, Greatneſſe, Power, the Glory, the Majeſty, all that is under heaven and earth: The Kingdome, 1 *Chron.* 29. 11. *Job* 41. 10, 11.

Salvation, *Pſal.* 3. 8.

The battell, 2 *Chron.* 20. 15.

The ſhields of the earth. *Pſal.* 47. 9.

The deceived and the deceiver, *Iob* 12. 6.

Salvation, *T*he earth and the fulneſſe thereof, the world, and all that dwelleth therein, *Pſal.* 24. 1.

Unto him belongeth mercy, *Pſal.* 62. 12.

The iſſues from

death, *Pſal.* 68. 20.

The day and the night are his, *Pſal.* 74. 17.

The heavens and the earth alſo, *Pſal.* 89. 11.

Vengeance, *Pſal.* 94. 1.

Power, *Pſal.* 62. 11.

In his hand are the deep places of the earth, *Pſal.* 95. 4.

The ſtrength of the hils, *Pſal.* 95. 4.

The Sea, *Pſal.* 95. 5.

Gilead, *Manaſſeh*, *Moab*, Pſal. 108. 8.

The heaven even the heavens, *Pſal.* 115. 16.

Counſell and ſound wiſedome, *Pro.* 8. 14.

The heavens is his Throne, and the earth his Footſtoole, *Iſa.* 66. 1.

Righteouſneſſe, *Dan.* 9. 7.

All things made for himſelf, *Prov*, 16. 4.

Every beaſt in the forreſt.

The Cattell upon a thouſand mountaines, *Pſal.* 50. 10.

A juſt waight and ballance, *Prov.* 16. 1.

The heaven is his Throne, *Iſa.* 66. 4.

All ſoules, as the ſoule of the father, ſo the ſoule of the ſonne, *Ezek.* 18. 4.

Wiſdom and might, *Dan.* 2. 20.

Our Wool, our Flax, our ſonnes, our daughters, our ſilver and gold, *Hoſ.* 2. 5. *Hag.* 2 9.

IX.

Nature of God.

HE is a Holy God, *Ioſh.* 24. 19. *Iſa.* 5. 18.

He is good and ready to forgive all who call

call, *Pſal.* 86. 3.

He is a mercifull God, *Deut.* 4. 31.

He is a God of Iudgment, *Iſa.* 30. 18.

Righteous in all his wayes, *Pſal.* 145. 15.

The Lord not changing, *Mal.* 3. 6.

Upright, *Pſal.* 92. 15.

Wiſe in heart, *Iob* 9. 4.

A God who accepteth not the perſon of Princes, nor the rich more then the poore, *Iob* 34. 19.

Not to reſpect any who are wiſe in heart, *Iob* 37. 24.

He hath no pleaſure in wickedneſſe, *Pſal.* 5. 4.

Evill ſhall not dwell with him, *Pſal.* 5. 4.

His thoughts are not our thoughts, nor his wayes our wayes, *Iſa.* 55. 8.

There is none like him, *Exod.* 7. 10.

He is righteous, *Exod.* 9. 2.

He is a jealous God, *Exod.* 3. 4.

He is free in ſhewing mercy, *Exod.* 33. 13.

The Lord, the Lord, *Exod.* 34. 6, 7.

His nature appealed unto, *Numb.* 14. 18.

His hand cannot be ſhortened, *Numb.* 11. 23.

He hath no reſtraint in ſaving, 1 *Sam.* 14. 6.

He is not as man, *Numb.* 23. 19, 20. *Deut.* 4. 31.

He looks on the heart, 1 *Sam.* 16. 7.

He hath pleaſure in Uprightneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 29. 17.

He is gracious, *idem.*

He keepeth Covenant, *Nehem.* 9. 17.

He is ready to pardon, *Nehem* 9. 17.

He hates iniquity, *Pſal.* 5. 5.

His ſoule hates the wicked, *Pſal.* 11. 5.

With the mercifull, he will ſhew himſelfe mercifull, &c. *Pſal.* 18. 25.

He is good and upright, *Pſal.* 25. 8.

His anger is but for a moment, *Pſal.* 30. 5.

He loveth Righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 33. 5.

He is full of Righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 40. 10.

He loveth truth in the inward parts, *Pſal.* 50. 6.

Hee delighteth not in ſacrifices, *Pſal.* 51. 16.

He is full of Compaſſion, *Pſal.* 78. 38.

He ſpeakes peace to his people, *Pſal.* 48. 8.

He is full of Compaſſion and gracious, *Pſal.* 86. 5, 15.

There is no unrighteouſneſſe in him, he is mercifull and gracious, *Pſal.* 103. 8.

He is gracious and full of compaſſion, *Pſal.* 111. 4.

He humbles himſelf to behold things in heaven and earth, *Pſal.* 113. 6.

He is gracious, righteous and merciful, *Pſal.* 116. 5.

He hath reſpect to the lowly, *Pſal* 138. 6.

He is good to all, *Pſal.* 145. 9.

He delighteth not in inferiour ſtrength, *Pſal.* 147. 10.

Out of his mouth proceedeth not good and evill, *Lam.* 3. 28.

He

He taketh pleaſure in thoſe who feare him, *Pſal.* 147. 11.

Juſt weights are his delight, falſe are abomination unto him.

True dealers are his delight, *Prov.* 11. 22.

He is excellent in Counſell, and wonderfull in working, *Iſa.* 28. 29.

He loves Judgement, and hates robbery, *Iſa.* 61. 8.

After many ſinnes, he invites and accepts of us repenting, *Ier.* 31. 20.

He ſhewes loving kindneſſe unto thouſands, *Ier.* 32. 18.

He deales not with us according as we have done, *Ier.* 31. 17.

His bowels yearne upon our repentance, *Ier.* 31. 10.

He brings down the high, and exalts the low tree *Ezek.* 17. 24.

He hath no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, *Ezek.* 18. 32.

He afflicts untill we know him to be the Lord, *Ezek.* 20. 34.

In his wrath he looks for ſome body to ſtand in the gappe, and fill up the hedge, *Ezek.* 22. 30.

He is ſlow to anger, and great in power, *Nahum* 1. 3.

He retaineth not his anger for ever, becauſe he delighteth in mercy, *Micah* 8. 17.

He is good and a ſtrong hold in the day of trouble, *Nah.* 1. 7.

He is juſt, and having ſalvation, *Zech.* 9. 9.

He hateth putting away, *Mal.* 2. 16.

per-

He is no accepter of perſons, *Act.* 10. 34.

He is rich unto all who call upon him in truth, *Rom.* 10. 12.

His weakneſſe is beyond all other ſtrength, 1 *Cor.* 1. 25.

He loveth a cheerefull giver, 2 *Cor.* 9. 7.

He is rich in mercy, *Epheſ.* 2. 4.

All his wayes are judgement, a God of truth, without iniquity, Juſt and righteous is he, *Deut.* 33. 4.

He loveth righteouſneſſe, and hateth iniquitie, *Heb.* 1. 9.

He is not unrighteous, *Heb.* 6. 10.

It is impoſſible for him to lie, *Heb.* 6. 18.

He is long ſuffering to us ward, 2 *Pet.* 3. 9.

He is light, and in him is no darkneſſe, 1 *Iohn* 1. 5.

His ſpirit is truth, 1 *Iohn* 1. 6.

He is holy, true, *Rev.* 12. 7.

He is righteous, *Rev.* 16. 5.

His judgements are righteous, *Revel.* 16. 17.

X.

Name of God, Generals.

THe Lord, the Lord, Strong, mercifull and gracious, ſlow to anger, and abundant in kindneſſe and truth.

Keeping mercy for thouſands, forgiving iniquity and tranſgreſſion and ſinne, and not making the wicked innocent, viſiting the iniquity of the fathers upon their children

dren, unto the third and fourth generation, *Exod.* 34. 6, 7.

It is alone excellent and cauſe of praiſe, *Pſal.* 148. 11.

In wrath God many times works for his names ſake, *Ezek.* 17. 9.

His word is magnified above all his name, *Pſal.* 128. 2.

According to his name is his praiſe unto the ends of the earth, *Pſal.* 48. 10.

In others vain confidence, the Saints remember the name of the Lord, their God, *Pſal.* 20. 7.

By Gods help only, wee can make mention thereof, *Iſa.* 26. 13.

Our helpe is in his name, who created heaven and earth, *Pſal* 124. 8.

We muſt be quickened ere we can call upon his name, *Pſal.* 80. 18.

It by our deliverances attaineth everlaſting praiſes, *Pſal.* 61. 8.

Thoſe who know his name will truſt in him, *Pſal.*

The Saints in all their miſeries bleſſe him and look unto it, *Iob* 1. 22.

Thoſe who love it, ſhould be joyfull in God, *Pſal.* 5. 11.

It is great, terrible and holy, *Pſ.* 99. 5.

It is very excellent in all the earth, *Pſal.* 18. 1.

Praiſes due unto it.

PRaiſes to it ſhould be ſung, becauſe it is good and pleaſant, *Pſal.* 135. 3.

It ought to be glorified

fied for his mercy and his truths ſake, *Pſal.* 115. 1.

Our ſoule and all that is in us ought to praiſe his holy name, P*ſal*, 103. 1.

Our hands ſhould be lifted up unto it, P*ſal.* 63. 4.

He ought to have the glory due unto his name, *Pſal.* 96. 8.

It is to be bleſſed from the riſing of the Sunne, to the gonig down of the ſame, *Pſal.* 13. 3.

Triall,
How to bleſſe it.

BY ſhewing forth his ſalvation from day to day, *Pſal.* 96. 2.

By calling thereon to make his deeds knowne among the people, P*ſal.* 105. 1.

Knowledge thereof cauſeth exaltation thereof, P*ſal.* 91. 14.

To ſet forth the honour thereof, is to make his name glorious. *Pſal.* 66. 1.

We ought to do it with a ſong, and magnifying, Thankeſgiving, *Pſ.* 89. 30.

To have our faces filled with ſhame, *Pſal.* 63. 18.

Encouragements.

Thoſe who love it ſhall dwell in his Church, *Pſal.* 69. 36.

Thereby we are ſaved and judged by his ſtrength, P*ſal.* 54. 1.

Thereby we tread down our enemies, P*ſal.* 54. 5.

Being called thereby, it is a plea for him to help us, *Jerem.* 14 9. The

The Saints ſet up banners therein, *Pſal.* 20. 5.

Continuance.

It muſt be praiſed for ever and ever, *Pſal.* 44. 8.

It is from everlaſting to everlaſting, *Iſa.* 63. 16.

It endures for ever, & his marveiles unto all generations, *Pſ.* 45. 17.

XI.

Titles proper to God the Father.

A Father, *Mal.* 1. 6.

A heavenly Father, *Luke* 6. 36.

A living Father, *John* 5. 67.

Father of the fatherleſſe, *Pſal.* 68. 5.

Father of glory *Eph.* 1. 17.

Father of *Iſrael*, *Ier.* 31. 9.

Father of lights, *Lam.* 1. 17.

Father of mercies, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.

Father of Spirits and lives, *Heb.* 12. 19.

Father of Chriſt, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.

Abba Father, *Mark* 14. 36. *Rev.* 8.

The fear of *Iſaac*, Gen 31. 42.

The firſt and the laſt, *Iſa* 41. 4.

A fortreſſe, *Pſal.* 18. 2.

The former of all things, *Prov.* 16. 10.

The fountaine of *Jacob*, Deut. 23. 28.

The fountaine of living water, *Ier.* 2. 13.

Alpha and *Omega*, Rev. 1. 8.

Al-ſufficient, *Gen.* 17. 1. Al-

Almighty, *Rev.* 1. 8.

The Arme of the godly, *Isa.* 33. 2.

An assurance, *Prov.* 3. 26.

An avenger, *Psal.* 34. 1.

Author of beauty, *Wisd.* 1. 3.

Author of peace. 1 *Cor.* 13. 33.

Bountifull, 1 *Pet.* 2. 3.

A Builder, *Hebr.* 3. 4.

A Buckler, *Gen.* 15. 1.

A Captaine 2 *Chron.* 13. 12.

A Castle, *Psal.* 31. 1.

A Compasser, *Psal.* 31. 7.

Christs head, 1 *Cor.* 11. 3.

A consuming fire, *Heb.* 12. 29.

A Creator, *Isa.* 40. 28.

A defender, *Exod.* 18. 4.

Deliverer, *Idem.*

The Eare of Jealousie, *Wisd.* 1. 10.

An eye to the blind, *Prov.* 15. 3.

An Elector, *Rom.* 8. 33.

An everlasting strength, *Isa.* 26. 4.

An everlasting light, *Isa.* 66. 19.

Excellent, *Job* 36. 26.

God of *Abraham*, *Gen.* 28 13.

God of all flesh, *Ier.* 12. 27.

God of *David*, Psal. 38. 5.

God of *Isaac*, Gen. 28. 13.

God of *Israel*, 2 Sam. 23. 3.

God of judgement, *Isa.* 30. 18.

God of knowledge, 1 *Sam.* 2. 3.

God of the living, *Matth.* 22. 32.

God of love, 2 *Cor.* 13. 11.

God

God of mercies, *Nehem.* 9. 17.

God of patience, *Rom.* 15. 5.

God of Jewes and Gentiles, *Rom* 3. 29.

God of *Ieſurum*, *Deut.* 33. 26.

God of hope, *Rom.* 15. 13.

God of the Hebrews, *Exod.* 3. 18

God of heaven, *Dan.* 2. 19.

God of gods, *Act.* 7. 2

God of all fleſh, *Ier.* 32. 27.

God of all comfort, 2 *Cor.* 1. 3.

God of all grace, 2 *Pet.* 5. 10.

God of *Bethel*, Gen. 31. 13.

God of all conſolation, *Rom* 15. 5.

God of families, *Ier.* 31. 1.

God of all glory, *Acts* 7. 2.

God of peace, *Heb.* 13. 20.

God of pity, *Pſal.* 86. 15.

God of the whole world, *Iſa.* 54. 5.

God of righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 4. 1.

God of *Shadrach*, Dan. 3. 10.

God of *Sem*, Gen. 9. 26.

God of ſpirits, *Num.* 26. 17.

God of ſtrength, *Pſal.* 43. 2.

God of truth, *Ier.* 10. 10.

God of vengeance, *Pſal.* 94. 1.

Almighty God, *Exod.* 6. 3.

A bleſſed God, 1 *Tim.* 1. 11.

A dreadfull God, *Deut.* 7. 21.

An everlaſting God, *Gen.* 21. 33.

An eternall God, *Deut.*

Deut. 33. 27.

A favourable God, P*ſal.* 99. 8.

A faithfull God, *Deut.* 7. 9.

A good God, P*ſal.* 25. 8.

An unvariable unchangeable God, I*am.* 1. 17.

An incorruptible God, *Rom.* 1. 23.

A gracious God, *Exod* 34 6.

A great God, P*ſal.* 86. 10.

A holy God, *Exod.* 34. 14.

A jealous God, *Exod.* 20 5.

A juſt God, *Deut.* 32. 4.

An inviſible God, Col. 1. 15.

A mercifull God, *Exod.* 34. 6.

A mighty God, *Gen.* 49. 14.

A moſt high God, *Gen.* 14. 20.

A living God, *Joſh.* 3. 10.

A long-ſuffering God, *Exod.* 34 6.

A perfect God *Mat.* 5. 48.

A pitifull God, *Pſ.* 86. 15.

A righteous God, *Pſal.* 25. 8.

A ſeeing God, *Gen.* 16. 13.

A ſtrong God, *Nahum* 1. 7.

A terrible God, *Deut.* 10. 17.

A true God, I*ſa.* 65. 16.

An upright God, *Pſal.* 25. 8.

And a God only wiſe, 2 *Tim.* 1. 17.

The Generation of the juſt, *Pſal.* 14. 5.

The guide of our youth, *Jer.* 3. 4.

A guide in danger, *Deut.* 28. 15.

A great reward, *Gen.* 15. 1.

A Governour, P*ſ.* 8. 9.

A habitation, P*ſal.* 90. 1.

A habitation of juſtice, *Ier.* 50. 7.

A Helper, P*ſ.* 10. 16.

Health of *Iſrael*, *Ier.* 3. 23.

The Holy One, *Iob* 6. 10.

The Holy One of *Iſrael*, *Iſa.* 1. 4.

Hope in adverſity, Ier. 17. 17.

The hope of his people *Iſrael*, *Ioel* 3. 16.

The hope of all the ends of the earth, *Ier.* 14. 8. P*ſal.* 65. 5.

The head over all, 1 *Chron.* 29. 11.

The horne of ſalvation, *Pſal.* 18. 2.

A houſholder, *Mat.* 21. 33.

A husband, *Iſaiah*, 54. 5.

A Husbandman, *Joh.* 15. 1.

The Judge of the world, *Gen.* 18. 25.

The Judge of the widows, *Pſal.* 68. 5.

The Judge of all the earth. *Gen.* 18. 25.

I am that I am, *Exod.* 3. 14.

A Keeper, *Pſal.* 121. 5.

An eternall King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

An everlaſting King, Ier. 10. 10.

An inviſible King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

A great King, Ier. 10. 10.

A Leader, King, 1 *Tim.* 1. 17.

Lord, Lord God, King, *Pſal.* 95. 3.

King of all the earth, P*ſal.* 47. 7.

King of glory, *Pſal.* 24. 8.

King of Hoſts, *Iſa.* 6. 5.

King of *Jacob*, Isa. 41. 21.

King of *Israel*, Isa. 44. 6.

King of Kings, 1 *Tim.* 6. 16.

King of Nations, *Rev.* 15. 3.

King of Saints, *ibid.*

Lord of the Hebrews, *Exod.* 7. 16.

Lord of the vineyard, *Mat.* 21. 40.

Lord of salvation, *Psal.* 88. 1.

Lord of Kings, *Dan.* 2. 47.

Lord of Lords, *Deut.* 10. 7.

Lord of heaven and earth, *Matth.* 11. 25. *Ioh.* 1. 9.

Lord of Harvest, *Luk.* 10. 2.

Lord of glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 7.

Lord of anger, *Nah.* 1. 2.

Possessor of heaven, *Gen.* 14. 19.

Praise, *Exod.* 15. 2.

Prince of Princes, *Dan.* 1. 25.

A Record, *Iob* 16. 19.

A Refuge for oppressed, *Psal.* 9. 9.

A Rebuker, *Hos.* 5. 2.

A Redeemer, *Isa.* 43. 1.

A Revealer of secrets, *Dan.* 2. 47.

A Rewarder, *Gen.* 15. 1.

A Rocke, *Psal.* 18. 2.

The Rocke of *Israel*, 2 *Sam.* 23. 3.

The Rocke of salvation, *Deut.* 32. 15.

A strong Rock, *Ps.* 71. 3.

The Ruler of the world, *Isa* 16. 1.

A Saviour of *Israel*, *Ier.* 14. 8.

Salvation, 1 *Chron.* 16. 38.

A Sanctuary, *Isa.* 8. 14.

A

A ſecret place, P*ſal.* 32. 7.

The Searcher of the hearts, *Rom.* 8. 27.

A ſhadow, I*ſa.* 25. 4.

The life of man, *Deut.* 30. 20.

The light of I*ſrael*, I*ſa.* 10. 17.

The lifter up of mans head, P*ſal.* 3. 3.

Love, 1 *John* 1. 8.

A maker, I*ohn* 32. 22.

A maſter, *Eph.* 6. 9.

A man of warre, *Exod.* 15. 3.

A mighty one, *Iſa* 1. 24.

A moſt high, P*ſal.* 83. 18.

Moſt juſt, J*ob* 34 17.

Nature, *Gal.* 4. 8.

Only wiſe, *Rom.* 16. 27.

A Nurriſher, I*ſa.* 1. 2.

A preſerver of men, I*ob* 7. 20.

A Planter, *Gen.* 2. 8.

A Ponderer of the hearts P*rov.* 24. 12.

The Portion of I*acob*, Ier 51. 19.

A Shepheard, P*ſal.* 23. 1.

A Shield, P*ſal* 115. 11.

A Spirit, I*ohn* 4. 24.

A ſtay in Calamity, P*ſal.* 18. 18

The ſtrength of the heart, P*ſal* 73. 26.

The ſtrength of I*ſrael*, 1 Sam. 15. 29.

The ſtrength of life and man. P*ſal.* 27. 1. and 140. 7.

A ſtrong hold, *Pſ.* 78 65.

A ſtrong man, *Gen.* 49. 24.

The Stone of I*ſrael*, *Pſal.* 22. 19.

A Succourer, P*ſal.* 71. 7.

A ſure Truſt, *Pſal.* 14. 6.

The Truſt of the poor *Iſa* 33 6.

A Treaſurer, *Deut.* 32. 4.

Truth. *Ier* 29 23.

A Witneſſe, *Ioſh* 13. 8.

Wonderfull.

The ſword of Excellency. *Deut.* 23. 29

He is compared to

A righteous father, *Iohn* 17. 25.

A righteous Lord, *Pſal.* 24. 8

A ſtrong Lord, *ibid*

*A*lmighty Lord, *ibid*

A friend, *Iohn* 16. 14.

A Gyant. *Ier.* 20. 11. A mighty Gyant, 31. 2,

A houſe of defence, *Luk.* 7 41.

A Leader, *Iohn* 5. 17.

A labouring man, *Iſa.* 42. 13.

A mighty man, *ibid.*

A Seedſ-man, *Mat.* 13. 3.

A man of warre, *Iſa.* 42. 13.

A Mother, *Iſa.* 49. 15.

A Moth, *Hoſ.* 5 12

A Beare, *Lam.* 3. 10.

An Eagle, *Deut.* 32. 11.

A Leopard, *Hoſ.* 13. 7.

A Lion, *Hoſ.* 11. 10.

A Purifier of gold and ſilver. *Mal.* 3. 3.

A Purger of gold and ſilver, *ibid.*

A Refiner of gold and ſilver, *id.*

Rottenneſſe, *Hoſ.* 5. 12.

A Potter, *Rom.* 9. 23.

A ſtrong Rock, *Pſ.* 31. 2.

The mountaines, *Pſ.* 125. 2.

A

A Travelling woman. *Iſa.* 42. 14.

The Lord mighty in battell, *Iſa.* 12. 2.

A Song, *Pſa.* 84. 12.

The Sun, *Jam.* 4. 12.

A Lawgiver, *Pſalme* 7. 12.

A righteous Judge, *Pſal* 31. 5.

Strength *Pſal.* 50 6.

An adverſary, *ibid*

A Cart preſſed down, *Amos* 2. 13.

A Cryer, *Ier.* 25. 30.

A Counſellour, *Pſal.* 16. 7.

A Crowne of glory, *Pſal.* 28. 5.

A Diadem of beauty, *Iſa.* 10. 17.

Fire and flame, *Luk.* 11. 5.

XII.

Titles of God the Son.

THe deſire of all Nations, *Hag.* 2 8.

A deliverer, *Rom.* 11. 26.

A Doctor, *Matth.* 13 8.

The doore of the ſheep, *Iohn* 10. 7.

An everlaſting father, *Iſa.* 9 2.

A Feeder, *Matth.* 2 6.

The firſt begotten, 1 *Cor* 15. 20.

Death for man, *Hoſ.* 13. 14.

A Curſe for man, *Gal* 3 13.

Sin for man, 2 *Cor.* 5 21.

The ancient of daies, *Dan.* 7. 22.

A Babe, *Luk.* 2. 16.

Gods beloved, *Mat.* 12. 18.

The beloved, *Cant.* 5. 6.

Well-beloved, *Cant.* 1. 13.

A Bridegroom, *Mat.* 9. 15.

The bread of life, *Iohn* 6. 51.

Childrens bread, *Matth.* 15. 26.

A Branch of righteouſneſſe, *Ier.* 33. 15.

A Branch of the root of *Ieſſe*, *Iſa.* 11. 1

A Captaine of the Lord, *Hoſ* 5. 15.

Captain of the Lords Hoſtes.

Author of peace, 1 *Cor.* 14. 33.

Author of faith, *Heb.* 12. 2.

Author of our ſalvation.

Anointed of the Lord, *Heb.* 3. 13.

An Angel of the Lord, *Zach.* 1. 12.

Amen, *Rev.* 3. 8.

An Advocate, 1 *Iohn* 3. 8.

An Apoſtle, *Hebr.* 3. 1.

Captaine of ſalvation, *Heb.* 2. 10.

A Child, *Iſa.* 9 6.

The Conſolation of *Iſrael*. Luk. 2. 25.

The holy One of *Iſrael*, Act. 3. 14.

A Ruler in *Iſrael*, Mich. 1. 2.

The glory of *Iſrael*, Luk. 2. 32.

The Scepter of *Iſrael*, Numb. 24. 17.

The ſtrength of *Iſrael*, 1 Sam. 15. 2.

The ſtone of *Iſrael*, Gen. 49. 24.

The Covenant of the people, *Iſa.* 42. 6.

A meſſenger of the Covenant, *Mal.* 3. 1.

David, Jer. 30. 9.

The Generation of *David*, Rev. 22. 16.

The Law, *Galat.* 2. 4.

The end of the Law, *Rom.* 10. 4.

Light, *Iohn* 1. 19.

A great light, *Iſa.* 9. 2.

The

The light of the Gentiles.

The light of the world, Iohn 1. 7.

The light of men, Iohn 1. 4.

Firſt fruits, *Revel.* 1. 5.

Firſt borne of the dead, *Col.* 1. 15.

The finiſher of our faith, *Heb.* 12. 2.

Fleſh, *Iohn* 1. 14.

A Foundation, *Iſa.* 28. 16.

A Fountaine, *Cant.* 4. 15.

A Fore-runner, *Heb.* 6. 28.

God, Iohn 1. 1.

The Elect of God, *Iſa.* 42. 1.

The gift of God, Ioh. 4. 10.

The image of God, *Col.* 1. 15.

The Lamb of God. Iohn 1. 29.

The power of God. 1. *Cor.* 1. 14.

The wiſedome of God, *Idem.*

King of Kings, *Rev.* 16. 19.

King of Glory, *Pſal.* 24 10.

King of the earth *Zach.* 14. 9.

King of the Jewes. *Matth.* 27.

King of *Iſrael*, *Iohn* 1. 45.

King of Saints. *Rev.* 15. 3.

Gods Elect. *Iſa.* 42. 1.

Gods ſervant Idem.

Sonne of God *Mat.* 1. 15.

A Golden alter *Rev.* 8. 3.

A Governor. *Matth.* 2. 26.

Head of all power *Col.* 2. 10.

Head of all Principality, *ibid.*

Head of the Church, *ibid.*

Head of every man, *ibid.*

The heire of all things, *Heb.* 1. 13.

The heire of the world, *Rom.* 4.13.

The heire of ſalvation, *Luk.* 1. 69.

A Husband, 2 *Cor.* 11. 2.

The Judge of quick and dead.

A Juſtifier, *Rom.* 3. 26.

A King, *Zach.* 9. 9.

Life, *John* 14. 6.

Life eternall. *John* 1. 4.

The Lion of *Iudah*, Rev. 5. 5.

Lord of quick and dead, *Rom.* 14. 9.

Lord our righteouſneſſe, *Ier.* 23. 6.

Lord of Hoſtes, *Iſa.* 44. 9.

Lord of glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 8.

Lord of life, *Act.* 3. 15.

Lord of Lords, *Rov.* 19. 6.

Lord of the Sabbath, *Luk.* 6. 5.

Man, *Rom.* 5. 15.

An innocent man, *Luk.* 23. 14.

The New man, *Eph.* 4. 24.

A maſter, *Matth.* 10. 24.

Meſſiah the Prince, *Dan.* 9. 25.

A miniſter of the Tabernacle, *Heb* 8. 2.

A miniſter of the Circumciſion, *Rom.* 15. 8.

A miniſter of rhe Sanctuary, *Heb.* 8. 2.

Michael, *Dan.* 10. 19.

A Nazarite, *Matth.* 2. 23.

Our holineſſe, *Epheſ.* 1. 7.

Our Redemption, *Col.* 1. 20.

One, One, Lord, *Zech.* 14. 9.

A

A great One, *Iſa.* 19. 20.

A juſt One, *Act.* 3. 14.

Ointment, *Cant.* 1. 3.

A Paſſeover, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.

The Prince of the earth, *Act.* 3. 15.

Prince of life, *ibid.*

Prince of Kings, *Rev.* 1. 5.

Prince of ſalvation, *Heb.* 4. 10.

Prince of *Peace*, *Iſa.* 2. 14.

The meſſenger of peace, *Eph.* 2. 19.

A *Phyſitian*, *Mat.* 9. 12.

A plant of renown, *Ezek.* 34. 29.

A poliſhed ſhaft, *Iſa.* 49. 2.

A Prieſt, *Heb.* 17. 17.

A High *Prieſt*, *Heb.* 4. 4.

Harmeleſſe High-*Prieſt*, *Heb.* 2. 17.

A mercifull High-*Prieſt*, *Heb.* 7. 26.

A faithfull *High*-Prieſt, *ibid.*

An undefiled High-*Prieſt* *ibid.*

A ſhepheard, *Ezek* 24. 33. *Joſh.* 20 11.

Gods ſervant, *Mat.* 12. 18.

A ſervant, *Iſa.* 42. 1.

The ſeed of the woman, *Gen.* 3. 15.

The ſeed of *Abraham*, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The ſecond *Adam*, 1 *Cor.* 15. 45.

A Saviour, *Iohn* 4. 42.

A Samaritane, *Luk.* 10. 33.

The way, *Iohn* 14

The truth. *ibid.*

The life, *ibid.*

A Sanctuary, *Iſa.* 8. 14.

Sanctification, 1 *Cor.* 1. 3.

Salvation, *Luk* 2. 30.

The

The ſpring of *Lebanon, Cant.* 4 15.

A Spirit, *Heb.* 9. 4.

A quickning ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 15. 45.

An eternall ſpirit, *Heb.* 9. 4.

A *Prophet*, *Ioh.* 6. 4.

A purger of ſinnes, *Heb.* 1. 3.

A Ranſome, 1 *Tim.* 2. 6.

A Reaper, *Rev.* 14 15.

A Reconciliator, *Rom.* 3. 25.

Redemption, *Iſaiah* 59. 24.

Rabbi, *Iohn* 6. 25.

Righteouſneſſe, *Ier.* 23. 6.

Reſurrection of the dead, *Iohn* 11 35.

A rod, A ſtaffe, *Iſa.* 11. 1.

A Servant

A righteous Servant, *Iſa.* 53. 11.

The Scepter of *Iſrael*, *Numb.* 24. 17.

A Ruler in *Iſrael*, Mich. 5. 2.

The ſtrength of *Iſrael.* 1 Sam. 15. 29.

The glory of *Iſrael*, Luk 2. 32.

The Sonne of Righteouſneſſe, *Mal.* 9. 2.

The Sonne of *Abraham*, *Matth.* 1. 12.

The Sonne of *David*, *Iohn* 1. 45.

The Sonne of *Ioſeph*, *Luk.* 1. 35.

The Sonne of God, *Luke* 1. 32.

The Sonne of the moſt high, *Matth.* 12. 8.

The Sonne of man, *Col.* 1. 13.

The Sonne of a Virgin, *Matth.* 3. 17.

A deare Sonne, *Matth.* 1, 25.

A beloved *S*onne, *ibid.*

The firſt-born Son, *Numb.*

Numb. 24. 17.

The Starre of *Iacob*, *Rev.* 22. 16.

The bright Morning-Starre, 1 *Pet.* 2. 8.

The ſtone to ſtumble at, *Eph.* 2. 10.

A Corner Stone, 1 *Pet.* 2. 9.

An Elect Stone, *ibid.*

A precious Stone, *ibid.*

Spirituall Rocke, 1 *Cor.* 10. 4.

Spirituall drinke, *Rev.* 2. 7.

Spirituall meat, *Joh.* 3. 2.

H witneſſe, *Iſa.*

A faithfull witneſſe, *Rev.* 1. 5.

A true witneſſe, *Rev.* 3. 7.

Wonderfull, *Iſai.* 9. 6.

Counſellour, *ibid.*

The everlaſting Father, *ibid.*

The mighty God, *ib.*

The Prince of peace, *ibid.*

A Teacher, *Luk.* 23. 31.

A green tree, *ibid*

A Winde, *Ioh.* 15. 1.

A way, *Iohn* 14. 6.

Well-beloved, *Cant.* 1. 12.

A Well of living water, *Pſal.* 36. 9.

A Well of life, *Iohn* 4. 14.

A wedding garment, *Matth.* 22. 12.

Wonderfull, *Iſa.* 9 6.

Chriſt compared to

SHiloh, 49.

A Roe and Hart, *Cant.* 2. 9.

A Stone cut out of the mountaine, *Dan.* 2. 45.

*T*he Paſcall Lambe, *Exod.* 16. 6.

Raine

Raine and Showers, *Psal.* 72. 6.

A *T*hiefe, *Rev.* 3. 2.

A ſnare.

A net, *Iſa.* 8. 14.

A ſnare, *ibid*

The Merci-Seat, *Exod.* 25. 17.

A Lambe undefiled, 1 *Pet.* 1. 19.

A Lambe without ſpot, *ibid.*

An Army with banners, *Cant*, 6. 4.

An Apple tree, *Cant.* 2. 3.

A Brazen Serpent, *Numb.* 21. 9.

A bundle of myrrhe, *Cant.* 1. 13.

A cluſter of Camphire, *Cant.* 1. 14.

A Carkaſſe, *Matth.* 24. 28.

Fullers Sope, *Mal.* 3. 2.

Purging fire, *ibid.*

A goate, *Levit.* 16. 22.

A Henne, *Matth.* 23. 27.

A Ladder, *Gen.* 28. 12.

A Lilly, *Cant.* 2. 3.

Lightning *Mat.* 24. 27.

A worme, *Pſal.* 22. 6.

Tirzah, *Cant.* 6. 3.

Solomon *Cant.* 3. 11.

Moſes, Act. 3. 22.

Ieruſalem, Cant 6. 3.

Melchizedeck, Heb. 7. 3.

XIII.

Of the Mediatour Christ Jesus. Generals.

ALL things were made by him, and without him nothing was made which was made, *Iohn* 1. 3.

The Father loveth him, and hath given all things

things into his hand, *Ioh.*3.35.

All things were given him into his hands of God:

He came from God, and went uno God, *Iohn* 13.3.

All things that the Father hath are his, *Iohn* 16.15.

All things are delivered unto him of the Father:

No man knoweth the Sonne but the Father;

Neither knoweth any man the Father save the Son, & he to whom the Son will reveal him, *Mat.*11.27.

All power in heaven & in earth is given him, *Mat.*28.18.

The Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgement unto the Son, that all men should honour him as they honour the Father, *Iohn* 5.22.

There is no other Name under Heaven among men by which we must be saved, *Act.* 9.12.

The government of all is upon his shoulder, *Isa.*9.6.

With him God freely gives us all things, *Rom.*8.32.

He hath authority from the Father to execute judgment, *Iohn* 5.27.

Power is given him over all flesh, *Iohn* 17.2.

No man cometh unto the Father but by him, *Iohn* 14.6.

He gives power to become the sonnes of God, *Iohn* 1.12.

Of his fulnesse we all receive grace for grace, *Iohn* 1.16.

Other

Other foundation can no man lay, then that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ, 1 *Cor.* 2. 2.

He filleth all things, *Eph.* 1. 23.

His riches are unsearchable, *Eph.* 1. 8.

God created all things by him, *Eph.* 1. 9.

His strength enables us to do all things, *Phil.* 4. 13.

He is all in all Nations. *Col.* 3. 11.

*T*here is one God, and one Mediatour betwixt God and man, the man Christ Jesus, 1 *Tim.* 2. 5.

He would have all men to be saved, and come unto the knowledge of the truth, 1 *Tim.* 2. 4.

He that continueth in his Doctrine, hath both the Father and the Sonne, *Iohn* 2. 9.

By his voice he raises up men dead in sinnes, *John* 5. 25.

As the father raiseth the dead and quickeneth them, so the *S*onne quickeneth whom he will. *John* 5. 21.

The secrets of all God judges by him, according to the Gospel, *Rom.* 2. 16.

The *H*ead of Christ is God, 1 *Cor.* 11. 3.

If any man love him not, he must be Anathema maranatha, 1 *Cor.* 16. 22.

The preaching of him is unto all who are called, the power of God and the wisedome of God, 1 *Cor.* 1. 23.

We have not an high *P*riest, which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities, but was in all things tempted

tempted like unto us, yet without sinne, *Heb.* 4. 15.

He glorified not himselfe to be made an *High Priest*, but was called unto it, *Heb.* 5. 8.

He that sanctifieth, and they that are sanctified are all of One, &c. *Heb.* 2. 11.

There must be as it were a travelling with Christ, whilst he was a forming in us, *Gal.* 4. 19.

We must all appeare before his Judgement-*Seat*, 2 *Cor.* 5. 10.

He is become of none effect to them that are justified by the Law, they are fallen from grace, *Gal.* 5. 4.

He was declared to be the *Sonne* of God, with power according to the spirit of holinesse, by the resurrection from the dead, *Rom.* 1. 4.

As we have borne the image of the earthly, so shall we beare the image of the heavenly, 1 *Cor.* 15. 49.

He wakeneth morning by morning, our tongue as the tongue of the learned, *Isa.* 50. 2.

XIIII.

What Christ is?

HE is *Alpha* and *Omega*, the beginning and the ending, the first and the last, *Rev.* 1. 8.

Gods Elect in whom his soule delighteth, *Isa* 42. 1.

He is the image of the invisible *God*, the first-borne of every Creature, *Col.* 1. 15.

The

The Head of the body of the Church.

The beginning & firſt borne from the dead, that in all things he might have the Preheminency, Eph. 1. 18.

The bleſſed and only potentate, the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, 1 Tim. 6 15.

The brightneſſe of the glory and the expreſſe image of the Fathers perſon, Heb. 1. 8.

Jeſus Chriſt, yeſterday and to day, and the ſame for ever, 1 Cor. 4 6.

He which is, which was, and which is to come, Rev. 1. 4.

The word which in the beginning was God, and with God, Joh. 1. 2.

That true light which lighteneth every thing, that cometh into this world, Iohn 1. 9.

The light of the world, that whoſoever follows him, ſhould not live in darkneſſe, Iohn 8 12.

Mediator, Gal 3. 19.

The Mediator of the New Teſtament. Heb. 9. 15.

The Mediator of the New Covenant. Heb. 12. 24.

That Bread of life which commeth down from Heaven, and giveth life unto the world. Iohn 6. 33.

That Bread of life which cometh down from Heaven, that a man may eate thereof and not die. Iohn 6. 50.

Emanuel, God with us, Iſa. 7. 14.

A Foundation laid in Zion, a tried ſtone, a pretious Corner ſtone, a ſure foundation Iſa. 28. 16.

The

The Doore by which whosoever enters shall be saved, Iohn 10. 9

That good Sheepheard who knowes his sheep, and is known of them. *Iohn* 10. 14.

The way, The truth, the Life. *Iohn* 14. 6.

The true fructifying wine. *Iohn.* 15. 1.

That great Prophet of the Church. *Deut.* 18. 15.

Our Peace. *Ephe.* 2. 14.

The Cheife Corner stone, of the Apostles and Prophets.

The Lord from Heaven. 1. *Cor.* 15. 4.

A Faithfull Witnesse, the first begotten of the dead, and Prince of the Kings of the earth. *Rev.* 1. 15.

The Root of the generation of *David*, and the bright morning starre, *Rev.* 22. 18.

He who was dead and is alive, and is alive for evermore, *Rev.* 1. 18.

Our Passeover sacrificed for us, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.

Our life is hid with him in *God*, *Col.* 3. 2.

One who is not divided, 1 *Cor.* 1. 13.

He is Lord, even of the *Sabbath*, *Matth.* 12. 8.

The Resurrection & the life, *Iohn* 11. 25.

His riches are unsearchable riches, *Eph.* 6. 8.

What he is in his nature.

Quicke of understanding in the feare of the Lord.

One not judging after the sight of his eye,

Nor after the hearing of the ear.

But with righteouſneſſe judging the poor.

A Reprover with equity of the meek of the earth, *Iſa.* 11. 4.

One who delivereth the poore when he crieth, *ibid.*

The needy alſo, and him that hath no helper, *ibid.*

One who is merciſull unto them, and preſerveth their ſoule, *ibid.*

One who redeemeth their ſoules from deceit and violence: their blood being precious in his ſight, *Pſal.* 72. 13, 14.

One on whom the Spirit of the Lord reſts,

The Spirit of wiſedome & underſtanding

The Spirit of Counſell and might,

The Spirit of knowledge, and of the feare of the Lord, *Iſa.* 11. 3.

He breaks not the bruiſed reed,

Nor ſmoaking flax doth he not quench,

Untill he bring forth Judgement unto truth, *Iſa.* 42. 2.

One who when he ſees in us of the travell of his ſoule, will be ſatisfied, *Iſa.* 53. 11.

His love is a confirming love, 2 *Cor.* 5. 14.

XV.

Of Chriſt His Excellency.

HIs Name is Wonderfull Counſellor,

The mighty God,

The everlaſting father,

The Prince of peace, *Iſa.* 9. 6.

He is fairer then the chil-

children of men,

Grace is poured in his lippes, becauſe God hath bleſſed him for ever, *Pſal.* 45. 8.

His name is as an ointment poured out, *Cant.* 1. 3.

His Name endureth for ever, as long as the Sunne, P*ſal* 7[illegible].17.

His love is better then wine, *Cant.* 1. 1.

His mouth is moſt ſweet. he is altogether lovely, *Cant.* 5. 16.

He is white and ruddy, the chiefeſt among ten thouſand, *Cant.* 5. 10

He hath the tongue of the learned to ſpeak a word in due time to him that is weary, *Iſa.* 50. 1.

God hath put all things under his feet, and given him to be head over all things to the *Church*, *Eph.* 1. 22.

God hath highly exalted him, and given him a name above every name, &c. *Phil.* 2. 9.

He only hath immortality, dwelling in the light, which no man can approach,

When no man hath ſeene nor can ſee, 1 *Tim.* 6. 16.

His Throne is for ever and ever,

A Scepter of righteouſneſſe is the Scepter of his kingdome, *Heb.* 1. 8.

He was appointed to be heyre of all things, by whom the worlds were made, *Heb.* 1. 2.

He is annointed with the Oyle of gladneſſe above his fellowes, *Heb.* 1. 9.

Such an high-Prieſt it became us to have endowed with all excellencies, made higher

then the *Heavens*,

That need not like unto other Priests Sacrifice for himselfe and others, *Heb.*7.26.

He is worthy to receive riches and wisdome,and strength and honour: and glory and praise, *Rev.*5.12.

All things ought to be accounted losse for him, yea dung, and nothing being compared with the excellency of knowing him, *Phil.* 3. 7,8.

The bredth and depth and length, and height and knowledge of the love of Christ, passeth all knowledge,

And causeth us to be filled with all the fulnesse of God, *Ephes.* 3. 18,19.

He offers not the prayers of the Saints, much sweet Odors, upon the golden Alter, which is before the Throne, *Rev.* 8. 3.

All the Prophets bear witnesse unto him, that whosoever beleeves in him shall have remission of sinne, *Act.* 10.43.

XVI.
Benefits we have with him in generall.

Past.

HE hath borne our griefes and carried our sorrowes,

He was wounded for our transgressions, *Isa.* 53. 4.

He was bruised for our iniquities,

The chastisement of our peace was upon him, *Isa.* 53. 5.

He dyed for our sins according to the Scriptures, 1 *Cor.* 15.3.

He

He hath quickened us who were dead in ſins and treſpaſſes, *Eph.* 2. 1.

He hath quickened us together with Chriſt *Eph.* 2.5.

He hath reconciled thoſe who were enemies alienated in our minds by wicked works, *Eph.* 1.21.

He hath blotted out the hand-writing of Ordinances, which was againſt us, contrary to us, and nailed the ſame upon the croſſe, *Col.* 1. 14.

He hath ſpoiled the Principalities and Powers, and hath made a ſhew of them openly, triumphing over them in it, *Col.* 1. 18.

He hath aboliſhed death and brought in life and immortality through the *Goſpell*, 2 *Tim.* 1. 10.

Not according to the works of righteouſneſſe which we had done,

But according to his mercie he ſaved us, by the waſhing of Regeneration and the renewing of the Holy-Ghoſt, *Tit.* 5.5.

He hath redeemed us from the curſe of the law, when he was made a curſe for us, *Gal.* 3. 13.

In all things it behooved him to be like unto us, that he might be a mercifull and a faithfull High-Prieſt, to make reconciliation for ſins, *Heb.* 2. 17.

Being conſecrate, he became the Author of eternall ſalvation unto all that obey him, *Heb.* 5. 9.

He upholding all

things by the word of his power, when he had by himselfe purged our sinnes, sate down at the right hand of the Majestie on high, *Heb.* 1. 3.

Present.

With his stripes we are healed, *Isa.* 53. 5.

On him he hath laid the iniquities of us all, *Isa.* 53. 6.

By his knowledge he justifies many, bearing their iniquities, *Isa.* 53. 11.

If we shall confesse with our mouth the Lord Jesus, and beleeve in our heart that God raised him from the dead, we shall be saved, *Rom.* 10. 19.

He confirmes us unto the end, that we may be blameless in the day of his appearance, 1 *Cor.* 1. 8.

We are quickned together with him, forgiving all our trespasses, *Col.* 1. 13.

He delivereth us from the wrath to come, 1 *Thes.* 1. 10.

He delivers all them who for feare of death, were all their life time subject to bondage, *Heb.* 2. 9.

To come.

If we have been planted together with him, in the likenesse of his death, so shall we be also in the likenesse of his resurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

*S*ince by man came death, by man also came resurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.* 15. 21.

XVII

Of Christ his incarnation.

Why sent?

TO preach glad tidings to the meek,
To bind up the broken hearted,
To proclaime liberty to the Captives, and
The opening of the Prison unto them that are bound,
To proclaim the acceptable yeare of the Lord,
And the day of vengeance of God,
To comfort all who mourne,
To appoint them who mourne in Zion,
To give them beauty for ashes,
The oyle of joy for mourning,
The garment of praise for the spirit of heavinesse,
That they might be called trees of righteousnesse, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified, *Isa.* 6. 1, 2, 3.

To preach the kingdome of God to other cities, as well as to *Jerusalem*, Luke 12. 39.

Not to condemne the world, but that the world through him might be saved, *Iohn* 3. 17.

To blesse us in turning every one of us from our iniquities, *Act.* 3. 26.

To redeem us from the curse of the law, when he was made a curse for us, *Gal.* 4. 6.

Why he came?

TO set a man at variance against his Father,

And the daughter against the mother,

And the daughter in law against the mother in law,

To cause a mans foes be them of his own houshold, *Matth.* 10. 35, 36.

To save that which was lost, *Matth.* 18. 11.

To send fire on the earth, *Luk.* 12. 39.

Not to do his own will, but the will of him that sent him, *Ioh.* 6 38.

For judgement into this world, that they which see not might see,

And that they which see might be made blinde, *Iohn* 9. 39.

That we might have life, and have it the more abundantly, *Ioh.* 10. 10.

A light into the world, that those who believeth in him, should not remaine in darknesse, *Iohn* 12. 26.

To this end was he borne, for this cause he came into the world, that he might beare witnesse unto the truth, *Iohn* 18. 37.

To save sinners, 1 *Tim.* 2. 15.

Why he came not.

Not to destroy, but to fulfill the Law and the Prophets *Matth.* 5. 17.

Not to send peace on the earth, but a sword, *Mat.* 10. 34.

Not to call the righteous,

teous but ſinners to repentance, *Mat.* 9. 13.

Not to be miniſtred unto, but to give his life for a ranſome for many, *Mat.* 20. 28.

Not to give peace in the earth, but diviſion, *Luk.* 12. 51.

Not to judge the world, but to ſave the world, *Iohn* 12. 37.

Why he was given?

For a Covenant to the people.

For a light to the Gentiles, *Iſa.* 42. 6.

To open the blinde eyes,

To bring out the Priſoners from the Priſon, and them that ſit in darkneſſe out of the Priſon-houſe, *Iſaiah* 42. 7.

That whoſoever beleeveth in him, ſhould not periſh, but have everlaſting life, *Iohn* 3. 15.

For a light to the Gentiles,

To be Gods ſalvation to the ends of the earth, *Iſa.* 49. 6.

For a Covenant to the people to preſerve the earth,

To cauſe to inherit the deſolate heritages, *Iſa.* 49. 8.

To ſay to the Priſoners, go forth,

To them that are in darkneſſe ſhew your ſelves, *Iſa.* 49. 9.

For a witneſſe to the people, for a leader and a Commander, *Iſa.* 55. 4.

He was made.

Sinne for us who knew no ſinne, that we might be made the righ-

teousneſſe of God in him, 2 *Cor.* 5 21.

A little lower then the Angels, that by the grace of *God*, he might taſte death for all men, *Heb.* 2. 9.

More excellent then the *Angels*, having obtained a more excellent name then they, *Heb.* 1. 4.

God made him unto us, wiſedome, righteouſneſſe, ſanctification and redemption, 1 *Cor.* 3. 30.

His ſoule was made an offering for ſinne, *Iſa.* 53. 10.

He hath made of both one, and broken down the middle wall of the partition betweenus, *Eph.* 2. 15.

He was exalted with Gods right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance unto *Iſrael*,

And for forgiveneſſe of ſinnes, *Act.* 5. 31.

He Made himſelfe.

Of no reputation and tooke upon him the forme of a ſervant,

And was made in the likeneſſe of men. *Phil.* 2. 8.

He was found in his Faſhion as man.

And humbled himſelf and became obedient to the death, even to the death of the Croſſe *Phil.* 2. 9.

He gave himſelfe for us that he may redeeme us from all iniquity,

And purge us to be a peculier people unto him, zealous of good workes. Tit. 2. 14.

He gave himſelfe for a ranſome of all to be teſtified in due time 1. *Tim.* 2. 6. He,

He is made an High-Prieſt for ever, after the order of *Melchizedech*, *Heb.*6.29.

Made, not after the Law of the Carnall Commandement, but after the power of an endleſſe life. *Heb.* 7. 6.

XVIII.

Beneſits in particular, By him, In him, Through him.

1. *By him, Paſt.*

BY him all who believe are Juſtified from all things from which they could not be Juſtified by the Law of Moſes *Act.* 13.39.

Grace & truth came by him, John 1 17.

All things are of God who hath reconciled us unto himſelfe by Jeſus Chriſt 2. *Cor.* 5. 18.

By him were all things Created, in heaven and in earth, with all other Creatures, whatſoever. *Col.* 1. 16.

By Him Preſent.

By him alſo we have acceſſe by faith unto this Grace, wherein we ſtand, and rejoyce in the hope of the Glory of God, *Rom.* 5. 2.

By Him to Come.

If being enemies we were reconciled unto God by the death of his ſonne,

Much more being reconciled, we ſhall be ſaved by his life. *Rom.* 5. 10.

As by the offence of one man many are made ſinners,

So by his Obedience ſhall many be made Righteous *Rom.* 5. 19.

2. *In*

2. In *him past.*

The law of the ſpirit of life which is in him, hath freed us ſtom the law of ſinne and death, *Rom.* 8. 2.

God who commanded the light to ſhine out of darkneſſe, hath ſhined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jeſus Chriſt, 2 *Cor.* 4. 6.

God was in Chriſt reconciling the world to himſelfe, not imputing our ſinnes, 2 *Cor.* 5. 19.

The veyle of the Old Teſtament is done away in him, 2 *Cor.* 5. 14.

We are choſen in him before the foundation of the world, *Eph.* 1. 4.

In the diſpenſation of the fulneſſe of times, all things are gathered together in One, all things in Chriſt, both in heaven and earth, *Eph.* 1. 10.

In him we have obtained an inheritance, being predeſtinated thereunto, according to the purpoſe of God,

Who works all things according to the purpoſe of him, who works all things according to the purpoſe of his own will, *Epheſ.* 1. 11.

Our mindes ſhould not be corrupted from the ſimplicity that is in him, 2 *Cor.* 11. 3.

In him neither circumciſion availeth any thing, or uncircumciſion, but faith which worketh by love, *Gal.* 5. 6.

Nothing is available in him, but a new Creature,

Creature, *Gal.* 5. 15.

In him preſent.

There is no condemnation unto them that are in him. *Rom.* 8. 1.

Nothing can be able to ſeparate us from the love of God, which is in Chriſt Ieſus our Lord, *Rom.* 8. 39.

He that ſtabliſheth us with others in Chriſt is God, 2 *Cor.* 1. 21.

God makes us alwayes to triumph in him, 2 *Cor.* 2. 14.

In him we are bleſſed with all ſpirituall bleſſings in heavenly places, *Eph.* 1. 3.

We are raiſed up together and made to ſit in heavenly places in Chriſt Jeſus, *Eph.* 2. 1.

In him we have boldneſſe & acceſſe through the faith of him, *Eph.* 3.12.

The peace of God, wch paſſes all underſtanding doth guard our hearts and mindes in him, *Phil.* 4.7.

He is before all things and in him, all things ſubſiſt *Col.* 1.17.

In him are hid all the Treaſures of wiſedome & knowledge, *Col* 2. 3.

As we have received Chriſt Jeſus the Lord, ſo we ſhould walke in him rooted and built up in him, *Col.* 2. 6. 7.

In him dwelleth all the fulneſs of the Godhead bodily, *Col.* 2. 9.

By our rejoycing wch wee have in him, wee ought to die daily, 1 *Cor.* 15. 31.

All the promiſes of God in him are Yea, & in him are Amen, 2 *Cor.* 1. 20.

If any man be in him he is a new creature. 2 *Cor.* 5.

In him to come.

Those who are alive in him, will God bring with him, 1 *Thess.*4.14.

As in *Adam* all die, so in Him shall all be made alive, 1 *Cor.*15.22.

3. Through him past.

We are freely justified by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus our Lord *Rom.*3.24.

Through him present.

Being justified by faith we have peace through him, *Rom.*5.1.

As sinne reigns unto death, so grace reigns through righteousnesse to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord, *Rom.*6.23.

The gift of God is eternal life, through him, *Rom* 6 23.

As the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth through him, 2 *Cor.*1.5.

Our victory which we have is through him, 1 *Cor.*15.27.

Through him we both have an access unto the Father by one Spirit, *Ephes.*2.5.

In him we are built together to be an habitation of God through the Spirit, *Ephes.*2.22.

GOD hath not appointed us to wrath, but to receive salvation---through our Lord Jesus Christ, 1 *Thess.*5.9.

XIX.

Vertues of his Blood.

THE Church was purchased by his blood

blood, *Act.*20.28.

God sent him forth to bee a propitiation through faith in his blood:

To declare his righteousnesse for the sinnes which are past through the forbearance of God *Rom.*3.25.

By his blood we shal be saved from wrath through him, *Rom.*5.9.

In him we have redemption through his blood, which is the forgivenesse of sins according to his rich grace, *Ephes.*1.7.

Those sometime afar off are made neer by his blood, *Ephes.*2.13.

We have redemption through his blood, wch is the forgivenesse of sinnes, *Col.*1.14.

Having made peace by his blood, by him he reconciled all things unto himself, things in heaven, and things in earth, *Col* 1.20.

Neither by the blood of buls and calves, but by his own blood entred he once into the holy place, and obtained eternal redemption for us, *Heb.*9.12.

By his blood we may be bold to enter into the holy place, *Heb.* 10.19.

By that new & living way which he hath prepared for us, through the veile which is his flesh, *Heb.*10.20.

It speaks better things then the blood of *Abel*, *Heb.*12.24.

That he might sanctifie the people with his own blood, he suffered without the gate, *Heb.*13.12.

We are elect according to the foreknowledge

ledge of God the Father unto ſanctification of the Spirit, through obedience and ſprinkling of the blood of Chriſt Jeſus, 1 *Pet.* 1,2.

Wee are redeemed, not with corruptible things as with ſilver & gold,

But with the precious blood of Chriſt, as with a Lamb undefiled and without ſpot, 1 *Pet.* 1.18.

He hath redeemed us unto God by his blood, out of every kingdome and tongue and people and nation, *Rev.* 5.19.

XX.

Trialls.

HE died for all, that they which live ſhould not live unto themſelves, but unto him that died and roſe again, 2 *Cor.* 5.17.

We may be crucified with him, and yet live, *Gal.* 3.24.

The Law was our ſchool-maſter to bring us unto him, *Gal.* 3.24.

As many as are baptized into Chriſt, have put on Chriſt, *Gal.* 3.27.

Thoſe who are Chriſts have crucified the fleſh with the luſts thereof, *Gal* 5.24.

By bearing one anothers burdens, wee come to fulfill the law of Chriſt, *Gal.* 6.2.

Our greateſt glorying ſhould be in the croſſe of Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, *Gal* 6.14.

As we have born the image of the earthly, ſo ſhall wee beare the image of the Heavenly, 1 *Cor.* 15.49.

Our chiefeſt knowledge ſhould be that of Chriſt

Chriſt crucified 1*Cor* 2 2

The ſpirit of wiſdom and revelation is given in the knowledge of him, *Epheſ.* 1.17.

He dwels in our hearts by faith, *Epheſ.* 1.17.

Grace is given unto every one of us, according to our meaſure of the gift of Chriſt, *Eph.* 4.7.

He that deſcended is even the ſame that aſcended farre above all heavens, that he might fill all things, *Epheſ.* 4.10.

There is a perfect man propounded unto us, according to the meaſure of the ſtature of the fulneſſe of Chriſt *Epheſ.* 4.13.

We ought to grow up in all things into him which is the head, even Chriſt, *Epheſ.* 4.25.

The truth is in Ieſus, *Epheſ.* 4.21.

He that hath begun a good work in us, will finiſh it untill the day of Jeſus Chriſt, *Phil* 1.6.

We ſhould be ſincere without offence, untill the day of Chriſt, *Phil.* 1.10.

We ſhould rejoyce if Chriſt be preached under whatſoever pretence, *Phil.* 1.18.

He ought to be magnified in our body, whether it be by life or by death, *Phil* 1.20

It is a high prerogative not only to believe in him, but alſo to ſuffer for his ſake, *Phi.* 1 29

We ought to preſſe hard towards the mark for the high price of the caling which is in Chriſt Jeſus *Phil* 3.14.

Our Converſation ſhould bee in heaven, continually expecting him, *Phil.* 3.20.

Ministers ought to preach and teach, every man in all wisdom that they may present every man in Christ Iesus perfect, *Col.*1.28.

If we be risen with him, we should set our affections on things wch are above, where Christ sitteth at the right hand of God, *Col.*3.1.

In services unto others, we serve the Lord Christ, *Act.*20.21.

He died for us, that whether wee wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 1*Thes.* 5.10.

He shews mercy unto some grievous, great sinners, for a long-suffering patterne unto them which should hereafter believe, 1*Tim.* 1.16.

In that he suffered & was tempted, he is able to succour all that are tempted, *Heb.*2.18.

We are his house, if we hold fast the confidence and rejoycing of the hope unto the end. *Heb.*3.6.

He learned obedience by the things that he suffered, *Heb.*5.8.

He was once offered for the sinnes of many, *Heb.*9.28.

We are sanctified by the body of Christ Jesus once made, *Heb.*10.10.

With one offering, hath he consecrated for ever them that are sanctified, *Heb.*10.14.

He in his own flesh bare our sins in his body on the tree; that wee being delivered from sin, should live in righteousnesse, 1 *Pet.* 2.24.

He suffered for our sins, the Just for the unjust, that he might bring us

us unto God, 1 *Pet.* 3. 18.

If any man ſinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, even Jeſus Chriſt the juſt. 1 *Ioh.* 2. 1.

He is the reconciliation for our ſins, and not for our ſinnes only, but alſo for the ſinnes of the whole world, 1 *John* 2. 2.

Whoſoever tranſgreſſeth & abideth not in the doctrine of Chriſt hath not God, 2 *Joh.* 9.

XXI.

Titles of God the Holy Ghoſt.

SEed of God, 1 *Iohn* 3. 9.

Teacher of the faithfull, *John* 19. 26.

The Teachers of truth, *ibid.*

Water, 1 *Iohn* 3. 5. *Ezek.* 16. 9.

Spirit of God, *Gen.* 1. 2.

Spirit of the father, *Matth.* 18. 20.

Spirit of eternity, *Heb.* 9. 1.

Spirit of Counſell, *Iſa.* 11. 2.

Spirit of Conſolation, 2 *Theſ.* 2. 16.

Spirit of ſupplication, *Zach.* 12. 10.

Spirit of Chriſt, *Rom.* 8. 9.

Spirit of Adoption, *Rom.* 8. 15.

Spirit of the Grace of God, *Act.* 14. 26.

Spirit of holineſſe, *Rom.* 1. 4.

Spirit of Interpretation, 1 *Cor.* 12. 10.

Spirit of Knowledge, *Iſa.* 11. 2.

Spirit of Propheſie, 1 *Cor.* 12. 10.

Spirit of the Lord, *Iſa.* 11. 12.

The Spirit of right.

Spirit of working miracles, 1 *Cor.* 12. 10.
Spirit of wiſedome, *Iſa.* 11. 2.
Spirit of Revelation, *Iſa* 1. 7.
Spirit of the Sonne, *Dan* 4 6.
Spirit of Sanctification, *Rom.* 1. 4
The Pledge of God, 1 *Cor.* 15. 5.
The Seale of God, 2 *Cor.* 1. 22.
The witneſſe of God, *Rom.* 8. 16.
The Kiſſe, *Cant.* 1. 2.
The Comforter, *Act.* 2 4.
The Holy Spirit, *Eph.* 4. 30.
A heavenly gift, *Heb.* 6. 4.
The earneſt of the Spirit, 2 *Cor.* 1. 22.
The minde of Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 2. 16.
The Oyle of gladnes, *Pſal.* 43. 7.
The power of the moſt high, *Luk.* 1. 35.

Compared to

Ointment, 1 *oh.* 2. 27.
A Dove *Mat.* 3. 16.
Fire, a mighty wind, 1 *Cor.* 3. 13.
Cloven tongues like fire, *Act.* 2.

XXII.

Of the Spirit of God, Generals.

THe things of the *S*pirit of God, knoweth no man but the ſpirit of God, 1 *Cor.* 4. 5.

The Lord is the ſpirit, and where the ſpirit of the Lord is, there is liberty, 2 *Cor.* 3. 17.

None hath directed the ſpirit of the Lord, nor taught him *Iſa.* 40. 18. Thoſe

Thoſe who profeſſe to live in the ſpirit, muſt alſo walke therein, *Gal.* 5. 25.

There is one body, and one ſpirit, even as we are called into one hope of our vocation, *Eph.* 4 4.

The righteouſneſſe of the law is made perfect in ſuch, who walk not after the fleſh, but after the ſpirit, *Rom.* 4. 8.

If any man have not the ſpirit of Chriſt, he is none of his, *Rom.* 8. 9.

The Saints receive not the ſpirit of bondage againe to feare, but the ſpirit of adoption to cry Abba father, *Rom.* 8. 15.

The *S*aints in this life, have but the firſt fruits of the ſpirit, *Rom.* 8. 23.

The *S*earcher of hearts, knowes what is the minde of the ſpirit, his interceſſion being according to the will of God, *Rom.* 8.27.

The naturall man receiveth not the things which are of the ſpirit of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 14.

No man can ſay that Jeſus is the Lord, but by the *H*oly Ghoſt, 1 *Cor.* 12. 3.

*T*here are diverſity of gifts, but the ſame ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 12. 4.

By one ſpirit we are baptized into one body, &c. and have been all made drink of one ſpirit, 1 *Cor.* 12. 13.

*T*he ſpirits of the Prophets, are ſubject to the Prophets, 1 *Cor.* 14. 32.

It is impoſſible to begin in the ſpirit, and be made perfect by the fleſh, *Gal.* 3. 3.

The fleſh and ſpirit luſt one againſt another, and are contrary, ſo that we cannot doe the things which we would, *Gal.* 5. 17.

God hath not given us the ſpirit of feare, but of power, of love, and of a ſound minde, 2 *Tim.* 1. 7.

Excellencie.

The miniſtration of the ſpirit, is more glorious, then that of the miniſtration of death, 2 *Cor.* 3. 7.

We behold with o pen face the glory of God, and are tranſformed into the ſame i mage from glory to glory, even as by the ſpirit of the Lord, 2 *Cor.* 3. 18.

Becauſe we are ſons of God, God hath ſent forth the ſpirit of his Sonne in our hearts, crying Abba father, *Gal.* 4. 6.

In Chriſt we are built together to be the habitation of God by the ſpirit, *Eph.* 2. 22.

Chriſt grants us according to the riches of his glory, to be ſtrengthned with might in the inner man, by his ſpirit, *Eph.* 3. 16.

Chriſt offered up himſelfe, through the eternall ſpirit, *Heb.* 9. 14.

The unction of the holy One, makes us to know all things, 1 *Iohn* 2. 20.

We need not to have any man to teach us, but as the anointing which is from above, that teacheth us all things, 1 *Iohn.* 2. 27.

It witneſſeth our ſalvation

vation both in heaven and upon earth, 1 *John* 5.7.

After Chriſts aſcenſion, It made the Diſciples ſpeak with divers tongues, *Act.* 2.23.

Nature.

It is a conſtraining Spirit, *Job* 32.18.

It is a holy Spirit, *Pſal* 51.11.

A right Spirit, *Pſal.* 51.10.

It is a free Spirit, *Pſ.* 51.11.

His Spirit is good, *Pſal.* 143.10.

To give life, 2 *Cor.* 3. 6.

Uſe.

Thereby we wait for the hope of righteouſneſſe through faith, *Gal.* 5.3.

The pouring out thereof makes our old and young men to propheſie, *Joel* 2.28.

Thereby he garniſhed the Heavens, *Job* 26.13.

It is the earneſt of our Inheritance, &c. *Epheſ.* 1.14.

Encouragements.

That there is no condemnation unto ſuch as now walk not after the fleſh but after the Spirit, *Rom.* 8.1.

That if we ſow to the Spirit, we ſhall of the Spirit reap life everlaſting, *Gal* 6.7,8.

That the Spirit is life becauſe of righteouſnes *Rom.* 8.10.

We are built together to be the habitation of God by the Spirit, *Gal.* 2.32.

Trials.

If it dwell in us, it will quicken our mortall bodies, by that indwelling, *Rom.* 8. 11.

As many as are led thereby, are the ſonnes of God, *Rom.* 8. 14.

We are ſtrengthned thereby in the inner man, that Chriſt may dwell in our hearts by faith, to know heavenly myſteries, *Eph* 3. 16.

We were choſen from the beginning of the world, through ſanctification thereof, and the faith of truth, 2 *Theſſ.* 2. 13.

Our ſoules are purified in obeying the truth thereby, 1 *Pet.* 1. 22.

The manifeſtation thereof is given unto every one to profit by, 1 *Cor.* 12. 7.

Rebellious children cover with a Cover, but not by his ſpirit to adde ſin to ſin, *Iſa* 30. 1.

Where it is, there is liberty, 2 *Cor.* 3. 17.

By walking therein, we ſhall not fulfill the luſts of the fleſh, *Gal.* 5. 16.

If we be led thereby, we are not under the law, *Gal.* 5. 18.

We ſhould ſtand faſt in one ſpirit, contending for the truth of the Goſpel, *Phil.* 1. 27.

We ſhould love God in the ſpirit, rejoycing in Chriſt Jeſus, and have no confidence in the fleſh, *Phil.* 3. 3.

Our living according to God, is in the ſpirit, 1 *Pet.* 4. 6.

We know that Chriſt abideth in us, by the ſpirit

ſpirit that he hath given us, 1 *Joh.* 3. 24. and 1 *Joh.* 4 13.

Offices.

To be our Comforter, *Iohn* 14 15.

To abide with us for ever, *Iohn* 14 16.

To teſtifie of Chriſt, *Iohn* 15. 26.

To beare witneſſe with our ſpirit, that we are the Sonnes of God, *Rom.* 8. 16.

To convince the world of ſinne.

Of righteouſnes & of judgment, *Ioh.* 16 9.10.

To guide us in all truth, *Ioh.* 16. 13.

To ſearch and reveal even the deep things of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 12.

To ſhew things to come, *Iohn* 16. 13.

To receive of Chriſts, and ſhew unto us, *Iohn* 16. 14.

Not to ſpeak of his own, but what he ſhall heare, 1 *Ioh.* 16. 13.

To teach us all things. 1 *John* 16.

To be a continuall directing voice behind us, *Iſa.* 30. 21.

To ſearch and reveal all things, even the deep things of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 10.

To dwell in Gods children, 1 *Cor.* 3.16.

By the commanding power thereof, to free us from the law of ſin and of death, *Rom.* 8.2. 1 *Cor.* 5.

To helpe our infirmities in prayer, with unſpeakable ſighs and gronings, *Rom.* 8.28.

To ſeale us with the holy ſpirit of promiſe, *Eph.* 1. 13, 14.

To ſeale us up unto the day of redemption, *Eph.* 4. 30.

Fruits.

Love, Joy, Peace, Long-ſuffering, Gentleneſſe, Goodneſſe, Faith, Meekneſſe, temperance, *Gal.* 5. 22. 23.

Goodneſſe, in all Righteouſneſſe and truth, *Eph.* 5. 9.

Attaining.

It is not received by the works of the law, but by the hearing of faith, *Gal.* 3. 2.

God gives the earneſt thereof, 2 *Cor.* 5. 5.

The ſpirit of wiſedome and Revelation, is given through the knowledge of Chriſt, to open the eyes of our underſtanding, *Eph.* 17. 18.

Keeping.

By not grieving the holy Spirit of God, wherby we are ſealed up unto the day of redemption, *Eph.* 4. 30.

By putting away all bitterneſſe, and wrath, and anger, and clamor and evill ſpeaking with all malice.

And be kind to one another tenderhearted & forgiving even as God for Chriſts ſake hath forgiven us, *Eph.* 3. 3.

By not quenching the ſpirit, 1 *Theſ.* 5.

By preſerving the unity thereof in the bond of peac.

Danger, of Omiſſion.

It is a branch of the unpardonable ſinne to deſpite the ſpirit of grace, *Heb.* 10. 39.

XXIII.

Mercy of GOD.

Generals.

HIs tender mercies and loving kindneſſe

neſſes have been of old *Pſal.*25 6

His ſervants are not left deſtitute thereof, *Gen.* 4.7.

He will ſhew mercy on whom he will, *Exod.* 33.19.

All Gods paths are mercy and truth, unto ſuch as keep his Covenant, *Pſ.* 25.10.

God hath multitudes of mercies, *Pſ.*69.13.

It is a duty to ſing aloud of Gods mercy & his power in the morning, *Pſal.*95.16.

Mercy and Truth, Righteouſneſſe & Peace are they which kiſſe each other, *Pſal* 85.10.

Mercy and truth go before his face, *Pſal.* 89. 14.

The earth is full thereof, *Pſal.*119.64.

Mercy & truth muſt not forſake us, *Prov.* 3. 3.

God is rich in mercy, *Epheſ.* 2.4.

God deſires mercy, and not ſacrifice, and the knowledge of him more then burnt-offerings, *Hoſ.*6.6.

It is a part of his Name to keep mercy for thouſands, *Exod.* 34.6.

He is a merciful God *Deut.*4.31.

He keepeth Covenant & mercy with us, *Deut.*7.9. *Nehem* 1.5.

With the mercifull he will ſhew himſelfe mercifull, 2 *Sam.*22.6.

He is gracious and mercifull, 2 *Chron.*30.9.

It is by the mercy of the moſt High, that we are not moved, *Pſal.* 21.7.

It is in the Heavens, *Pſal.*36.5.

It belongeth unto God, *Pſal.*62.12.

As

As the heavens is high above, ſo is his mercy, *Pſal.*103.11.

It is his mercies that we are not conſumed, *Lam.*3.22.

The fatherleſſe findeth mercy in him, *Hoſ.* 14.3.

He is gracious and mercifull, ſlow to anger. *Ioel* 2.21.

He delighteth in mercy, *Micah* 7.18.

He hath mercy on whom he will, *Rom.*9 9

It is not in him that willeth, or in him that nilleth, but in God that ſheweth mercy, *Rom.* 9.16.

God is the Father of mercies, 2 *Cor.* 1.3.

He is abundant in mercy, 1 *Pet.*1.3.

He accepts of mercy before ſacrifice, *Matth.* 9.13.

Greatneſſe.

It is great above the Heavens, *Pſal.*108.4.

They are very great, 1 *Chron.* 2.13.

It is a Heavens great reaching mercy, *Pſal.* 57.10.

His mercifull kindneſſe is great towards us, *Pſal.*117.2.

His tender mercies are great, *Pſal.*119.156.

He is ſlow to anger, and of great mercy, *Pſal.*145.8.

Nature.

They be tender mercies, *Pſ.*79.8. *Pſ.*25.6.

It is good, therefore deliverance ſought, *Pſ.* 109.21.

The leaſt may be an aſtoniſhing mercy, *Gen.* 32.10.

They

They be graciously good, 2 *Sam.* 24. 14.

It is a multitude of mercies, *Pſal.* 5. 7.

With him is a multitude of mercies, *Pſal.* 51. 1.

He is plenteous in mercy, *Pſal.* 86. 5.

With him is mercy and plenteous redemption, *Pſal.* 130. 7.

Trials.

Thereby we become ſtedfaſt, *Pſal.* 21. 77.

He hath multitude of mercies, *Lam.* 3. 22.

In wrath he remembers mercy, *Hab.* 3. 3.

He hath mercy upon al, that the riches thereof may appeare in ſaving ſome, *Rom.* 9. 22.

He hath included all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all, *Rom.* 11. 32.

The mercies of God do moſt of all move and break the heart, *Rom.* 12. 1.

It is obtained that we might be faithfull, 1 *Cor.* 7. 25.

Mercy is ſhewed on ſome great ſinners, for a long-ſuffering Pattern of his mercy unto other great ſinners, 1 *Tim.* 6. 16.

Mercy of men unto us comes from God, *Exod.* 12. 36.

Truſting therein, we come to rejoyce in his ſalvation, *Pſal.* 13. 5.

It is uſually according to the ſtrength of our hope, *Pſal.* 33. 22.

Good men are ever mercifull, and lendeth, *Pſal.* 37. 26.

The multitude of them, muſt blot out our tranſgreſſions, *Pſ.* 51. 1.

Sa-

Satisfaction therewith makes us to be glad and rejoyce all our dayes, *Pſal.* 90. 14.

He hath remembred his mercy, and his truth unto his people, *Pſal.* 98. 3.

He will ſhew mercy when the ſet time is come, *Pſal.* 102. 13.

A mercifull man doth good to his own ſoul, *Prov.* 11. 17.

The mercifull are bleſſed, for they ſhall obtaine mercy, *Matth.* 5. 7.

Continuance.

It endureth for ever *Pſal.* 136. 1. *Pſal.* 118 1.

He ſheweth mercy unto the faithfull, and unto their ſeed for evermore, 2 *Sam.* 22 51.

It is from everlaſting to everlaſting, upon his children; *Pſal.* 103. 7.

It is given with everlaſting kindneſſe, *Iſa* 54. 7.

It endures continually, *Pſal.* 52. 1.

He is good, and his mercy is from everlaſting, *Pſal.* 100. 5.

Companions.

Goodneſſe, Bowels mercies, kindneſſe, humbleneſſe of minde, meekneſſe, long-ſuffering, *Col.* 1. 12.

Truth, *Gen.* 42. 27. and 32. 10.

Faithfulneſſe, *Pſal.* 89. 34.

Love, *Pſal.* 103. 8.

Claimed.

By *Moſes*, Numb. 14. 18.

David was confident therein,

therein, *Pſal.* 89. 1. 2.

Prayed for.

For *Jacobs* ſonnes journey into *Egypt*, *Gen.* 43. 14.

By *Salamon*, for all *Iſrael*, 2 *Chron.* 6. 42.

By *Nehemiah*, 1. 11.

Prayed for, *Pſal.* 31. 9. 16. *Pſal.* 33. 22. *Pſ.* 40. 11. *Pſ.* 41. 11. *Pſal.* 44. 26. *Pſ.* 37. 57. *Pſ.* 61. 7. *Pſ.* 85. 7.

Promiſed to the Church

Mercy to have mercy promiſed, *Ier.* 42. 12. *Iſa.* 41. 1. & *Iſa.* 49 15. *Iſa.* 54. 7, 10. *Zach.* 10. 6. *Ezek.* 39. 25. *Hoſ.* 2. 6.

Obtaining.

By our bold comming unto the Throne of grace, to finde mercy and grace in the time of need, *Hebr.* 4. 16.

Gods mercies unto us, procures the mercies of others. *Ier.* 42. 12.

By ſhewing our ſelves mercifull, *Pſ.* 18. 25.

By walking before God in *Truth*, and righteouſneſſe. 1 King. 3. 6.

His Covenant and mercy is kept to us by walking before God with all our heart, 1 *King.* 8. 23.

By deliverance, *Pſa.* 146. 47.

By waiting, Praying, and ſhewing our exceeding miſeries unto God, *Pſal.* 123. 3.

By confeſſing and forſaking of ſin, *Prov.* 28. 13.

By praying for it, *Dan.* 2. 18.

By

By our mercy to the Saints, *Philem.* 7. 20.

Not by the works of righteousnesse, wch we have done.&c. *Tit.*3.3.

XXIIII.

Justice of God, Generals.

JUstice and Judgement are the habitation of his Throne, &c. *Psal.* 89. 14.

He is plentifull in Iustice, *Job* 37. 23.

He shall judge the world in righteousnes, and minister Iudgment to the world in uprightnesse, *Ps.* 9. 8.

He is justifiable in all his actions, and just in all, *Job* 34. 17.

Like for Like.

Christ shall render unto every man, according to his works, *Mat.* 16. 27.

With what measure we meet, it shall be measured unto us, *Mark* 4.

God will recompence every man according to his works, *Rom.* 2. 3. *Prov.* 24 12. *Ps.* 62. 12.

Such who plow iniquity and wickednesse, shall also reap the same, *Job* 4. 8.

Those who walk in the way of their detestable things, their way recompensed on their own heads, *Ezek.* 11 31

Wicked mens mischievous dealing, shall returne upon their own heads, *Ps.* 7. 16.

The wicked are insnared in their own net, with their own hands, *Ps.* 9. 16.

Their sword divising mischief

mischief against others, shall enter into their hearts, *Psal.* 9. 6.

Malitious men preparing pits for others, fall into the same, *Ps.* 57 6.

Wicked men are cut off in their own wickedresse, and bring upon them their own iniquity. *Psal.* 94. 23.

Such returns are prayed for, *Ps.* 109. 16.

Such are by course to fall into their own nets, *Psal* 141. 10.

It is a grievous punishment, to be filled with our own devices, *Prov.* 1. 21.

Causers of the righteous to stray, shall fall into their own pit, *Pro.* 28. 10.

He that hath done the wrong, shall receive the wrong, *Col.* 3. 25.

Leaders into captivity, and such who kill, shall be so used, *Rev.* 13 10.

Fained hypocriticall drawing neer to God, punished with hardness of heart, senslesse stupidity of wise and prudent men, *Isa.* 29. 13.

Those who with unjust strength strengthen themselves, that proves their shame and confusion, *Isa.* 30. 2, 3. 12, 13.

Punishment according to the fruit of our doings. *Ier.* 21. 19.

Recompencing according to the deeds and works of our own hands, *Ier.* 25. 14.

Babel to be rewarded according to her works, *Ier.* 50 29.

Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, was to be given, &c. *Exod.* 21. 24.

Upon disobedience, all the like evils threat-

ned, as good things received, *Iosh.*25.15,16.

Such returns prayed for, *Psal* 28.4.

His eyes are upon all the sonnes of men, to give to every man according to his wayes, and all his doings, *Ier.* 32.19.

Whatsoever a man sowes, that shall he reap also, *Gal.*6.7.

So much sorrow given unto Babylon, as she glorified herself and lived in pleasure, *Rev.* 18.7.

Confusion of evil men prayed for, with double destruction, *Ier.*17. 18.

The Lord is called the Lord God of recompences, *Ier.*51.56.

The righteousnesse of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickednesse of the wicked shal be upon him, *Ezek.* 18.20.

He casts us down by our own counsels, *Iob* 18.7.

He catches us in a net by our own feet, *Iob* 18.8.

Wisdome laughs at our destruction, as we refused her instruction, *Prov.*1.24.

False accusers, the mischief fals on themselves, *Deut.*19.19.

The wicked are to be taken in the devices which they have imagined, *Psal.*10.2.

They are taken in the pit which they digged, *Ps.*7.15.

They are enclosed in their own fat, *Psal.* 17.10.

The wickeds sword entring into their own heart, *Psal.*27.15.

The wicked fall into that

that pit wch they have prepared, *Pſal.*57.6.

Their owne tongue falleth on themſelves, *Pſal.*74 8.

As they delight in curſing, & not bleſſing, ſo it ſhall come upon them, *Pſ.*109.17.

Compaſſers about the righteous, the miſchief of their own lips ſhall cover them, *Pſalme* 140.9.

Wicked men fall into their own nets, whileſt the righteous eſcape, *Pſal* 9.15.

Wicked men ſeeking for blood, lie in wait for their own lives, *Prov.*1.18.

Deſpiſers of good counſel eat the fruit of their own way, and are filled with their own devices, *Prov.*1.31.

We deſpiſing of Gods counſel, he alſo laughing at our deſtruction, *Prov.*1.24.

He will repay fury to his adverſaries, according to their deeds, and recompence to his enemies, *Iſa.*51.18.

The turning away of the ſimple, and proſperity of fools, ſlayes and deſtroyes them, *Prov.* 1.22.

The wicked taken with his own iniquities, and held with the cords of his own ſins, *Prov.* 1.32.

They fall by their own wickedneſſe, *Pro.* 11.5.

More particularly,
Like for like, Evil.

Haman preparing a gallowes for *Mordecai*, was hanged thereon, *Eſth.* 7.9.

The bloody decree

against the Iewes, fals upon all their enemies, *Esth.* 1. 9. 25.

Israels seventy years Captivity, was that the land might injoy her Sabbaths, which they had taken away. 2 *Chro.*

Achan troubling *Israel*, so he is troubled, *Josh.* 36. 21.

Because the people would not wait to receive instruction, therefore they did wait on till he rose up to the prey, *Zeph.* 3. 7.

Adonibezeks Thumbs cut off, as he cut off those of seventy Kings, *Judg.* 1. 17.

As *Agag* had made many mothers childlesse, so his mother made childlesse, 1 *Sam.* 15. 33.

The Gentiles as they refused to retaine God in their knowledge: so given up unto a Reprobate mind, *Rom.* 1. 28.

Babylon must be so rewarded, as she rewarded others, *Rev.* 18. 6.

The serving of strange gods in a strange land, as they served such in their own land, *Ier.* 5. 19. and *Ier.* 16. 13.

Babylon as slaying, so falling by the slaine, *Ier.* 51. 39.

Ephraims Altars, so Altars his sin, *Hos.* 8. 11.

As *Israel* drove not out the Canaanites, so they not to be driven out, but to be thornes in their sides, *Iudg.* 2. 3.

Spoilers not spoiled, & treacherous dealers not so dealt with, shall be unlookt for spoiled, and dealt treacherously with, *Isa.* 33. 1.

Forsakers of the Lord, and preparers a Table for

for the troope, and furniſhing of drink-offerings unto that number, numbred therefore to the ſword, and to bow down to the ſlaughter for their rebellion, *Iſa* 65.12.

Burners of incenſe upon the mountaines, and blaſphemers upon the hils, therefore having their former work meaſured into their boſome, *Iſa*. 65.7.

Idolaters, crying unto falſe gods not heard, therefore not ſaved in the time of their trouble, *Ier*.11.12.

Falſe Prophets, prophecying falſly of Gods Judgements with deceived hearts, conſumed by ſword and famine, which they falſely prophecied of, and deſtruction falling on the people, *Ier*. 4.15.16.

Iſrael polluted in her own gifts, *Ezek*.10. 36.

Iſraels owne way recompenſed on their owne heads, *Ezek*. 22.31.

Iſrael removed and ſpoiled, becauſe blood is in their hand, *Ezek*. 23.26.

Becauſe *Iſrael* not purged by God, ſhe ſhall not be purged untill his fury reſt upon him, *Ezek*. 24.13.

Iſrael to be judged according to her doings and wayes, *Ezek*.24.14.

Edom greatly offending, by taking vengeance upon *Iſrael*, Gods hand laid upon *Edom* by *Iſrael*, according to his wayes to know his vengeance, *Ezek*. 25.14.

The houſe of *Iſrael* endured, every one according to his wayes,

Ezek. 36. 19.

Iſrael done unto according to their uncleannes, & tranſgreſſions, God hiding his face from them, *Ezek.* 39. 24.

Daniels perſecutors devoured by the ſame lyons which ſpared him, *Dan.* 6. 24.

Ephraims glory turned into ſhame for his ſinning againſt God, *Hoſ.* 3. 7.

Iſraels own doings before Gods face, beſet them about, *Hoſ.* 7. 2.

Ephraim ſowing the winde, and reaping the whirle-winde, *Hoſ.* 8. 7.

Iſrael aſhamed of his own counſell, *Hoſ.* 10. 6.

As *Betharbell* ſpoiled in the day of battell, where mothers with their children were daſht in pieces, ſo *Bethel* to do to *Iſrael* and his king, for their great wickedneſſe, *Hoſ.* 10. 15.

Becauſe *Iſrael* refuſed to returne unto the land of *Egypt*, the Aſſyrian to be his king, *Hoſ.* 11. 5.

Iſrael devoured by the ſword, becauſe of his own counſels, *Hoſ.* 11. 6.

As *Edom* hath done, ſo his reward to return upon his own head, *Obad.* 15.

That gathered of the hire of an harlot, returning to the hire of an harlot, *Micah* 1, 7.

The Caldeans ſpoile many Nations, the remnant to ſpoile him, *Hab.* 2. 8.

The Lord of *Hoſts* did with his people anciently

anciently according to their wayes & doings, *Zech* 1.6.

As God crying not heard; ſo they crying, not heard. *Zech.*7.12.

Jeruſalem, ſtoning the Prophets and thoſe who came to her, refuſing to hear Chriſt, her houſe is left deſolate unto her, *Matth.* 23. 37, 38.

Deſpiſers of Gods word, therefore caſt forth into a ſtrange land, to ſerve ſtrange gods continually without any favour, *Ier.* 16 13.

For driving away the Lords flock, and not not viſiting of them, therefore the evill of their doings viſited upon them, *Ier.*23.2.

As the King of Babel ſerved himſelfe with Gods people, ſo many Nations & great Kings to ſerve themſelves of them alſo, recompencing them according to their deeds and works, *Ier.*25.13,14.

For not proclaiming of liberty to their brethren, as God commanded; therefore a liberty proclaimed unto them to the ſword, to the peſtilence, to the famine and captivity, *Ier.*34.17.

Babel to be recompenced, and have done to her according to all that ſhe hath done, *Ier.* 50.29.

Babylon deſtroyed for the vengeance of his temple, *Ier.*51.11.

Babylon and all the inhabitants of Chaldea rendred all their evill that they have done in Zion, in their ſight, *Ier.* 51.11.

The violence done to the Church, and to her flesh, to be upon Babylon, *Ier.*51.35.

As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth, *Ier.*51.49

The Church prayes for the like of her punishments to come upon her persecutours, *Lam.*3.29. & 6.64.

Israel not spared, but recompenced according to her wayes and abominations, *Ezek.* 7.3.9.

The King and people done unto according to their way, and according to their deserts judged, *Ezek.*7. 27.

Idolaters in heart setting up of idols, answered according to the multitude of their idols, *Ezek.*14.4.

Israels houses burnt with fire, and judgements executed upon her in the sight of many women, because of her whoredoms and abominations, *Ezek.* 16.41.

Israels way recompenced on her owne head, *Ezek.*16.43.

Israels oath and Covenant broken, recompenced upon her own head, *Ezek.*17.19.

Every one of the house of Israel to be judged according to his wayes *Ezek.*18.30.

Like for like, in Good for evil.

The righteous rewarded according to their righteousnesse, and recompensed according to the cleannesse of their

their hands, *Pſ.* 18. 20.

With the pure he will ſhew himſelf pure, *Pſ.* 18, 26.

A vertuous woman ſhall have of the fruit of her hands, *Prov.* 31. 31.

The taking of thoſe Captives, unto whom Gods people were Captives, *Iſa.* 14. 2.

After the bread of adverſity and the water of affliction, a ſight of their Teachers with a voice behind them for direction, *Iſa.* 30. 20.

For waſte and deſolate places in the land of deſtruction, thoſe ſwallowing them up, ſhall be too narrow for the inhabitants, and ſwallowers up be far away, *Iſa.* 49. 19.

For loſt children, thoſe after given, complaining for want of place & room, whence comes admiration at ſo great a change, *Iſa.* 49. 20.

In ſtead of the thorn and the brier, the comming of the firre tree, and the myrtle tree, *Iſa.* 55. 13.

The ſons of them that afflicted the Church, coming bending before them, and thoſe who deſpiſed us, bowing down at the ſoales of our feet, *Iſa.* 60. 14.

In ſtead of forſaking, hatred and deſolation, to be made an eternall excellency and the joy of many generations. *Iſa.* 60. 15.

Mourners in Zion to have given them, for aſhes, mourning, the Spirit of heavineſſe, beauty, the oyle of joy, the garment of praiſe, and to be called

trees

trees of righteousnesse. and the planting of the Lord for his glory, *Isay* 61.31.

For shame, to have double,& for confusion, to rejoyce in our portion, two double portions of joyes for our miseries, with everlasting joyes upon us, *Isa.* 61. 7.

The Church professes the praises & loving kindnesses of the Lord, to render according unto his great goodnes, mercies, and according unto the multitude of his loving kindnesses bestowed, *Isa.* 63. 7.

The Captivity of his people returned when they do seek him with their whole heart, and gathered from out of all the Nations where in they were scattered, *Ier.* 29. 14.

He that scattered *Israel* gathering of him and keeping him as a herd doth his flock, *Ier.* 31. 10

Like as he brings all the evill upon his people, so he will bring unto them all the good promised them, *Ier.* 32, 42.

Comfort to *Ierusalem*, according to all the evill brought upon it, *Ezek.* 14. 22.

Her that halted made a remnant,and her that was cast afarre off, a strong Nation, and her that was driven out, & afflicted,gathered, *Mic.* 4. 7,

All who undoe the Church afflicted, her that halted, gathered, and her driven out gathered, and praise and fame in every land, wherein they have found

found ſhame, *Zeph.*3.19.

Iſrael as a curſe among the Heathen, ſo ſaved and made a bleſſing, *Zech.*8.12.

As God thought to puniſh Iſrael when their fathers provoked him; ſo again did he think, in thoſe dayes, to do well unto Jeruſalem and to the houſe of Judah, *Zech.*8.13.

We muſt do to others as we wiſh them to do unto us, *Mat.*7.12.

Turbulent ſpirits; therefore is judgement farre from them, &c. *Iſa.*59.9.

XXV.

Word of GOD.

Generals.

IT never returns in vain, but performs that for which it was ſent, *Iſa.*55.11.

People like Sodome and Gomorrah, are commanded to hear it, *Iſa.*1.10.

We ought as it were to eat Gods words, and to make them the rejoycing of our hearts, *Ier.*15.6.

His precepts ſhould be our heritage for ever *Pſal.*119.106.

Men full of frailties and weakneſſes, may keep Gods word, *Ioh.* 17.6.

The word muſt neither be added to, nor taken from, *Rev.*22.19.

It ſhould be our delight and our counſellour, *Pſal.*119.24.

That which in this life we have, is but a taſte, *Pſal.*34.8.

In God, his word is to be praiſed, *Pſal.*56.4.10.

It

It ſhould be our meditation all the day, *Pſ.* 119 87.

His precepts ſhould be our heritage for ever *Pſal.* 119 106.

It ſhould be read & meditated of day and night, riſing, lying down, talked of by the way, *Deut.* 6 7.

We ſhould prevent the dawning and night-watches to meditate therein, *Pſal.* 119.147.

We muſt not adde thereto, leſt we be reproved and found liars, *Prov.* 30.6.

Obedience thereunto is all that God requires of us,

To keep his Commandments, To love him,

To ſerve him with all our heart and ſoule, *Deut.* 10.12.

In our obedience & walking therein, there is a wilderneſſe as well as a Canaan-ſervice — *Deut.* 12 8,9,10.

Man liveth not by bred alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God, *Deut.* 8,3,

It ſhould dwell in us richly in all wiſdome, *Col* 3.16.

It is not bound, 2*Tim.* 2. 9.

It came not by any private interpretation, but holy men of God ſpake as they were moved by the holy Ghoſt, 2 *Pet.* 1.21.

It may be kept with a litle ſtrength, *Rev.* 3.8.

What.

It is truth, *Pſ.* 119. 151. *Iohn* 17.

It is the power of God unto ſalvation, to every

every one that believeth, *Rom.*1.16.

It is the ſword of the Spirit, *Epheſ.*6.18.

It is the way of truth *Pſal.*119.30.

It is the Scripture of truth, *Dan.*10.21.

Uſe.

Thereby we may be kept from the paths of the deſtroyer, *Pſ.*17.4.

In our oppreſſions, meditatiõ therein comforts, P*ſal.*119.23.

The word is our beſt delight, and precepts thereof our counſellors, P*ſal.*119.24.

It is a helper in reproaches, P*ſal.*119.42.

His precepts are the beſt ſongs in our pilgrimage, P*ſal.*119.54.

Soundneſſe therein preſervs us from ſhame, P*ſal.*119.80.

It keeps us from periſhing in our affliction, P*ſal* 119.92.

It quickens us, P*ſal.* 119. 93.

It brings underſtanding, P*ſal.*119.104.

It is a lamp to our feet, and a light to our paths, P*ſal.*119.105.

The Commandment is a lamp, and the Law is light, &c. P*rov.* 6.23.

It makes us wiſe unto ſalvation, 2 *Tim.* 3.17.

It is profitable for doctrine, reproof, correction, and inſtruction in righteouſneſſe, 2*Tim.* 3.15.

By obedience unto it, we live and prolong our dayes, *Deut.*5.23.

It is good to him that walks uprightly, *Mic.* 2.7.

It tries us many times ere deliverance come, P*ſal.*105.19. It

It is a healer of our ſinnes and our rebellions, *Pſal.*107.20.

We thereby are kept from ſhame, *Pſal.*119 6. Attended unto, it cleanſeth our way, *Pſ.*119.9.

It teaches us that God afflicts us in faithfulneſſe, *Pſal.*119.75.

The hiding thereof in our hearts, keeps us from ſinning againſt God, *Pſal.*119.11.

It is the way to put away from us ſhame & rebuke, *Pſal.*119 22.

By knowledge in the ſame we are enabled to talk of Gods wondrous works, *Pſal.*119 27.

When our ſoul melteth for heavineſſe, it is our beſt comforter, *Pſ.* 119.28.

Gods judgments laid before us, is the way to make us to chooſe the way of truth, *Pſal.* 119.30.

It teacheth us how to avoid the reproach of enemies, *Pſal.*119.12.

In afflictions it comforts and quickens, *Pſal.* 119.50.

It keeps us from periſhing in affliction, *Pſ.* 119.94.

Our ſteps ordered therein keeps us from the dominion of iniquity, *Pſal.*119.135.

In anguiſh it ſhould be our delight, *Pſ* 119 123.

We going aſtray are put in minde thereby how to recover our ſelves, *Pſal.*119.176.

It makes us to live, *Deut.*5.33.

It forewarnes us, *Pſal.*19.

Power.

It roots out, puls down, deſtroys, throws down, builds and plants Nations, *Ier.* 1. 10.

it

It ſometimes is like a burning fire in the bowels, *Ier.* 20. 9.

God only ſpeaks & it is done, *Gen.* 1. 1. 3. *Pſal.* 33. 9.

Sometimes like new wine it may be ready to make one to burſt, *Iob* 32. 19.

It runneth very ſwiftly, *Pſ.* 147. 15.

It is like a fire and a hammer, *Ier.* 23. 29.

It is quick and lively, ſharper then a two edged ſword, piercing even to the dividing aſunder of ſoul & ſpirit,

And is a diſcerner of the thoughts of the heart, *Heb.* 4. 12.

It breaks the rock, *Ier.* 23. 29.

Continuance.

It is founded for ever, *Pſ.* 119. 152.

It is clean and enduring forever, *Pſ.* 19. 10

It is for ever ſetled in heaven, *Pſal.* 119. 85.

Heaven and earth ſhall paſſe away, but it ſhall not paſſe away, *Matth.* 24. 35.

Every one of his righteous judgements endureth for ever, *Pſ.* 119. 160.

Nature.

It is perfect, converting the ſoule, ſure, making wiſe the ſimple, *Pſ.* 19. 7.

His commandments are pure, enlightning the eyes, *Pſ.* 19. 8.

His judgements are true and righteous altogether, *Pſ.* 19. 9.

It is right, *Pſ.* 33. 4.

It is upright, *Pſ.* 119. 137.

It is very pure therefore to be loved, *Pſal.* 119. 140.

All

All his commandements are faithfull, *Pſ.* 119. 86.

Every word of God is pure, *Prov.* 30. 5.

Manner.

We muſt make haſte, and not delay to keep it, *Pſ.* 119.60.

It muſt be ſpoken without fear, *Phil.*1.14.

We ought not to receive it as the word of men, but as the word of God, which worketh effectually in believers, 1 *Theſ.* 1. 13.

In obedience thereunto, we muſt not turn to the right hand, nor to the left, *Deut.*5. 32.

It ought to be treaſured up in our heart, *Deut.* 11. 18.

It ought to be engrafted in us, *Iam.*1.21.

It ought to be received with meekneſſe, *ibid*

We ought as it were to eate Gods words, and make them the rejoycing of our hearts, *Ier.* 15. 6.

Trials.

It is the Lord that giveth us power to ſpeake a word in due time to him that is weary, *Iſa.* 50. 4,

The words of Gods Commandments ſhould be in our hearts, *Deut.* 6. 6.

We ſhould ſpecially practiſe obedience to Gods word, after abundance of mercies received, *Deut.* 6. 12.

Then we are right in our obedience, when at all times our ſoules are broken, in longing for Gods righteous judgements,

ments, *Pſal.* 119. 20.

When we are Companions of all ſuch that feare God, and keep his Commandments, *Pſ.* 119. 163.

Excellency.

They are all pure as ſilver tried in a furnace of earth purified ſeven times, *Pſ.* 12. 6.

They are more to be deſired, then gold, ſweeter alſo then the hony and the hony combe *Pſ.* 19. 10.

His Teſtimonies are very ſure, *Pſ.* 95. 5.

It is better then thouſands of gold and ſilver, *Pſ.* 119. 72.

It is ſetled for ever in heaven, *Pſ.* 119. 89.

It is broad beyond all perfection, *Pſal.* 119. 96.

It is a good heritage, and may be the rejoycing of our heart, *Pſal.* 119 111.

It is wonderful, therefore to be loved, *Pſ.* 119. 129.

It is the word of his righteouſneſſe, *Pſ.* 119. 123.

It is magnified above all his Name, *Pſal.* 138. 2

Chriſt bears up all things by it, *Heb.* 1. 3.

It is the myſticall wiſedome of God, which God hath ordained before the world to our glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 7.

His words ſhall raiſe the dead, *Iohn* 5. 28.

Therein we think to have eternall life, they teſtify of Chriſt, *Iohn* 5. 39.

Thereby we ſhall be judged at the laſt day, *Rom.* 2. 16. *Ioh.* 12. 48.

It is more to be deſired then gold, then

much fine gold, *Pſal.* 19. 10, 11.

It is right, rejoycing the heart, P*ſ.* 19. 8.

It is pure, enlightning the eyes, P*ſ.* 19. 8.

It is ſure, making wiſe the ſimple, P*ſal.* 19. 7.

*A*ll his wayes are mercy and Truth to them that keepe his Covenant and his Teſtimonies, P*ſal.* 25. 10.

His word and his Command finiſhed all things to ſtand faſt, P*ſ.* 147. 15. P*ſ.* 111. 8.

The law of his mouth is better then thouſands of gold and ſilver, P*ſ.* 1972.

It ſhould be loved above gold, yea above fine gold, P*ſal.* 119. 127.

The entrance thereunto, giveth light and underſtanding to the ſimple, P*ſal.* 119. 130.

By it the heavens were made, P*ſal.* 33. 6.

It is a tryed word, 2 *Sam* 22. 31.

Danger in neglecting it.

Thoſe who deſpiſe it ſhall be deſtroyed, P*ro.* 13. 13.

Not to keep Gods Commandements, is death *Prov.* 19 17.

When wee depart from God the fountain of living waters, then we hew out unto our ſelves broken ciſterns which can hold no water, *Ier.* 2. 13.

Their prayer abominable, who turne their eare from it, P*ro* 28. 9.

Truth thereof.

Hee remembers his word to a thouſand gene-

05.8.
n the
9.60.
ure of
right-
, Pſal.
e mer-
l.25.10.
ies are
39.5.

His truth reacheth to the clouds, Pſal 108.4.

It is righteous and very faithfull, *Pſal.* 119. 138.

All his Commandments are truth, *Pſal.* 119.151.

There ſhall nothing of all the word of the Lord fall to the ground 1 *King.* 10.10.

It is the word of his righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 119.123.

Nothing of all his words by *Moſes* fell to the ground, *Ioſh.* 21.22.

Encouragements.

Such are bleſſed who keep his teſtimonies, & that ſeek him with their whole heart, *Pſ.* 119.3.

Thoſe who keep the Commandment, keep their own ſoul, *Prov.* 19.16

Thoſe who keep it, ſhall feel no evil thing, *Eccleſ.* 8.5.

Such who hear it and do it, are of Chriſts neereſt kindred, *Luke* 8.21.

Our ſubmiſſion thereunto is our wiſdome and underſtanding before men, *Deut.* 4 6.

Hearkning thereunto makes our peace like a river, our righteouſneſs as the waves of the ſea,

Our ſeed as the ſand,

much fine gold, *Pſal.* 19. 10, 11.

It is right, rejoycing the heart, P*ſ.* 19. 8.

It is pure, enlightning the eyes, P*ſ.* 19. 8.

It is ſure, making wiſe the ſimple, P*ſal.* 19. 7.

*A*ll his wayes are mercy and Truth to them that keepe his Covenant and his Teſtimonies, P*ſal.* 25. 10.

His word and his Command finiſhed all things to ſtand faſt, Pſ. 147. 15. P*ſ.* 111. 8.

The law of his mouth is better then thouſands of gold and ſilver, P*ſ.* 1972.

It ſhould be loved above gold, yea above fine gold, P*ſal.* 119. 127.

The entrance thereunto, giveth light and underſtanding to the ſimple, P*ſal.* 119. 130.

K Azariah

By
were
It i
2 *Sam*

Dang

Tho
ſhall be
13. 13.

Not
Commandements, is death *Prov.* 19 17.

When wee depart from God the fountain of living waters, then we hew out unto our ſelves broken ciſterns which can hold no water, *Ier.* 2. 13.

Their prayer abominable, who turne their eare from it, P*ro* 28. 9.

Truth thereof.

Hee remembers his word to a thouſand gene-

generations *Pſal* 105.8.

It is true from the beginning, *Pſal* 119.60.

It is the Scripture of truth, *Dan.* 10.21.

It is true and righteous altogether, *Pſal.* 19.10.

All his ways are mercy and truth, *Pſal.*25.10.

His teſtimonies are very ſure, *Pſal.*39.5.

His truth reacheth to the clouds, *Pſal* 108.4.

It is righteous and very faithfull, *Pſal.*119. 138.

All his Commandments are truth, *Pſal.* 119.151.

There ſhall nothing of all the word of the Lord fall to the ground 1 *King.*10.10.

It is the word of his righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 119.123.

Nothing of all his words by *Moſes* fell to the ground, *Ioſh.* 21.22.

Encouragements.

Such are bleſſed who keep his teſtimonies, & that ſeek him with their whole heart, *Pſ.*119.3.

Thoſe who keep the Commandment, keep their own ſoul, *Prov.* 19.16

Thoſe who keep it, ſhall feel no evil thing, *Eccleſ.*8.5.

Such who hear it and do it, are of Chriſts neereſt kindred, *Luke* 8.21.

Our ſubmiſſion thereunto is our wiſdome and underſtanding before men, *Deut.*4 6.

Hearkning thereunto makes our peace like a river, our righteouſneſs as the waves of the ſea,

Our ſeed as the ſand,

the off-ſpring of our bowels, like the gravell, with a laſting name, *Iſa.* 48. 14.

God meets ſuch who rejoyce in him, and work righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.* 64. 5.

If Chriſts words abide in us, aske what we will and he will do it, *Iohn* 15. 7.

By obedience thereunto, wee become friends unto Chriſt, *Ioh.* 15. 24

Their praiſe endures for ever, *Pſal.* 111. 10.

They are bleſſed that delight mightily in his Commandements, *Pſ.* 112. 1.

Their ſeed ſhall be mighty on the earth, *Pſal.* 112. 2.

Such who love the ſame, ſhall have great peace, and nothing ſhall offend them, *Pſal.* 119. 165.

It is commanded for our good, and our children after us, that we may prolong our dayes upon the earth, *Deut.* 4. 40. *Deut.* 5. 29.

By obedience thereunto we increaſe mightily, *Deut.* 6. 3.

In keeping thereof, there is great reward, *Pſal,* 19. 11.

It is our righteouſneſſe to obey all Gods Commandments, *Deut.* 6. 25.

God is faithfull to keepe mercy and Covenant with them to a thouſand generations, who keep his Commandements, *Deut.* 7. 8.

By keeping of them we are loved, bleſſed, multiplied, the fruit of our wombe, and of our goods bleſſed and fruitfull

full, *Deut.* 7. 13.

Thereby we are freed from noyſome ſickneſſes, have our enemies deſtroyed, *Deut* 6. 16.

It procures power to gather wealth, *Deut.* 8. 18.

It is the way to have God go before us like a devouring fire, to conſume our enemies, *Deut.* 9. 3.

It is the way to have ſeaſonable raine, both firſt and latter raine, a ſeaſonable gathering of the fruits of the ground, for the comfort of our beaſts, *Deut.* 11. 12. 13.

It is the way to have long life, as heaven upon earth multiplied, *Deut.* 11. 2.

Obedience thereunto is the way to put the dread of us upon others, *Deut.* 11. 25.

It brings plenty of all ſorts of bleſſings, *Deut.* 28. 3.

We ought to be obedient to God, becauſe it is our life, and the length of our dayes, *Deut.* 30. 20.

This obedience is the way to make our way proſperous, and to have good ſucceſſe in all things, *Ioſh.* 1. 8.

Attaining.

By prayer we come to have power to keep it, *Pſal.* 119. 5.

God muſt open our eyes to ſee the wondrous things therein, *Pſal.* 119. 18.

The leſſe worldly we are, the more we ſhall underſtand Gods word, *Pſ.* 119. 19.

God muſt make us to underſtand them to

make use of them, *Ps.* 19. 27.

Sinne must be thrust out before the word can enter in, *Psal.* 119. 29.

Gods enlarging of the heart to runne the way of his Commandments, *Psal.* 119 32.

By Gods teaching, we attaine unto it, *Psal.* 119, 23.

God must give us understanding to keep it with our whole heart, and to go in his paths, *Psal.* 119. 34.

If we regard the word of God, we must not regard vanity, *Psal.* 119. 37.

God must stablish his word unto us, *Psal.* 119. 38.

By thinking on our wayes, we come to turn our feet to his Testimonies, *Psal.* 119. 59.

God must give understanding to learne, *Psal.* 119. 73.

By abstaining from sinfull courses, *Psal.* 119. 101.

By binding our selves to the performance thereof, *Psal.* 119. 106.

By abstaining from evill company, *Psal.* 119. 115.

By beleeving that all our wayes are before God, *Psal.* 119. 168.

By having recourse to, and seuing out the New Covenant, *Ier.* 31. 32. *Ier.* 32. 39.

XXVI.

Titles of Gods Word.

THe Law of God, *Gen.* 26. 5.

The Law of the Lord, *Prov.* 20. 17.

The law of liberty, *Iam.* 1. 15.

The

The law of life, *Eccleſ.*45.5.

Law of Faith, *Rom.* 3.27.

Law of Truth, *Mal.* 2. 6.

The Law of *Moſes*, *Iohn* 8. 2.

The Spirit of life, *Rom.*8 2.

A perfect Law, *Pſ.* 10. 7.

A Royal Law, *Iam.* 2. 8.

The language of Canaan, *Iſa.* 19.18.

A pure language, *Zeph.*3.9.

The killing letter, 2 *Cor.*3.9.

Life and death, *Pro.* 4.22.

The life of God, *Eph.* 4. 18.

The life of lives, *Deu.* 32. 47.

The life of man, *Pro.* 20. 27.

The paths of life, *Pſ.* 16.11.

The fountain of life, *Prov.*14 27.

The tree of life, *Rev.* 2. 7.

The water of life, *Iohn* 6.35.

The Rod, *Pſ.*32.4.

The Staffe, *idem.*

The Steps, *Ioh.*23.11.

The Secrets, *Pſal.* 25.14.

The Statutes, *Pſal.* 19. 8.

The Teſtimonies, *Pſal.*119.99.

The Teſtament, *Heb.* 8. 9.

The truth, *Pſ.*119.160.

The Verity, *Rom.*3.7.

The Voice, *Pſ.*67.2.

The Viſion, *Num.* 24. 4.

The Will, 1 *Cor.*2.7.

The witneſſe, 1 *Ioh.* 5. 9.

The writings, *Exod.* 32. 16.

The works, *Idem.*

Wiſdome, *Prov.*8.14.

The breath of Gods lips, *Isa.*11.1.

The word of Gods lips, *Psal.*17.4

The secrets of Gods kingdom, *Mat.*13.11.

The sound of Gods voice, *Iohn* 37.2.

The wonders of Gods law, *Psal.*119.18.

The breath of Gods law, *Psal.*33.6.

The Judgments, *Ps.* 119. 13.

The Spirit, *Isa.*11.4.

The Gospel of peace *Eph.*1 9.

The Gospel of Gods grace, *Act.*20.24.

The Gospel of God, *Rom.*1.1.

The arrows, *Iob.*6.4.

The answer, *Mic.*3.7

The bands, *Psal.*2.3.

The cords, *idem.*

The Breath, *Iob* 37. 10.

The charge, 1 *King.* 2. 3.

The counsel, *Act.* 20.27.

The deep things, 1 *Cor.*2.10.

The faith, *Rom.*3.3.

The finger, *Exod.* 31.18.

The fulnesse, *Eph.* 3.19.

The Grace, 1 *Pet.* 4.10.

The kingdom, *Mat.* 21.33.

The mouth, *Ier.*9.11.

The oath, *Deut.*29.12.

The oracles, *Act.* 7. 58.

The Ordinances, *Deut.*4.2.

The protestation of God, *Neh.*9.34.

The paths, *Mic.*6.9.

The power, *Rom.*1 6.

The precepts, *Psal.* 119.93.

The purpose, *Ier.* 49. 20.

The sword of Gods mouth, *Prov.*2.16.

Testi-

Teſtimonies of Gods mouth, *Pſal* 119.88.

Gods charge, *Deut.* 11. 1.

Gods counſels of old *Iſa.*25.1.

Gods comfort, *Pſal* 94. 19.

Gods doctrine, *Gal.* 1, 10.

Gods face, *Pſal.* 27. 8.

Gods gate, *Pſal.* 118.10.

Gods glory, *Iſa.* 66. 19.

Gods judgements, 1 *King.*2.3.

Gods meſſage, *Hag* 1.13.

Gods ſpeech, *Deut.* 32. 2.

Secrets, *Amos* 5. 3.

Statutes, 1 *King.* 2,3.

Teſtimonies, *idem.*

Voice, *Ioſh* 24. 24.

Way, *Pſal.*27.11.

Word, *Ier.*1.2.

Yoake and band, *Ier.*5.5.

Good and Evill, *Deut* 30.15.

A good thing, *Rom.* 10.15.

The good part, *Luke* 10. 42.

A principall thing, *Prov.*4.7.

A hammer, *Ier.*23. 29.

Health, *Prov.*3.8.

Saving health, *Pſal.* 67. 2.

A healing medicine, *Ier.*30.15,16.

High ſentences, *Pſal.* 78. 2.

A holy knowledge, *Eccleſ.*1.16.

A holy thing, *Mat.* 7. 6.

Inſtructions, *Prov.* 4.13.

The Fathers inſtructions, *Prov.*1.8.

The joy of the heart, *Ier.*15.16.

The judgements of the Lord, *Pſal.*119.98.

Juſtice

Juſtice and equity, *Prov.* 1. 3.

The Key of heaven, *Matth.* 16. 19.

The Key of Gods Kingdom, *ibid.*

The Key of knowledge, *Luke* 11. 52.

Knowledge, *Ier.* 3. 15.

The knowledge of the truth, *Heb.* 10. 26.

The knowledge of God, *Prov* 2. 3.

The knowledge of Gods wayes, *Iohn* 21. 14.

A lampe, *Prov.* 6. 23.

A Lanthorne, *Prov.* 6, 25.

The book of the Law, *Ioſh.* 1. 8.

The book of the Lord, *Iſa.* 34. 16.

The book of life, 2 *King* 22. 8.

A Buckler, *Pſ.* 9. 1. 4.

A Candle, *Mark* 4. 21.

A Candleſtick, *Rev.* 2. 5.

Chriſts yoake, *Mat.* 11. 29.

Comfort, *Pſal.* 119. 50.

The Commandment of God, *Pſ.* 119. 68.

A holy Commandement, 2 *Pet.* 2. 21.

A large Commandment, *Pſal.* 119. 96.

A pure Commandment, *Pſ.* 19. 8.

A new Commandement, 1 *Iohn* 2. 18.

The Covenant of the Lord, *Deut.* 29. 9.

The Tables of the Covenant, *Deut.* 9. 9.

Counſell, *Ier.* 23. 22.

A Counſellor, *Pſal.* 119. 24.

A Crowne, *Eccleſ.* 1. 2.

A diſcerner of the thoughts, *Heb.* 4. 12.

The doctrine of the Apoſtles, *Act.* 7. 41.

The doctrine of the Lord,

Lord, *Act.* 13.12.

The doctrine of Chriſt, 2 *Iohn* 9.

Good doctrine, *Prov.* 4. 2.

Sound doctrine, 2 *Tim.* 4. 3.

Wholeſome doctrine, *ibid*

The *Arme* of the Lord, *Iſa.* 53. 1.

The Armor of God, *Eph.* 6. 13.

The Armor of righteouſneſſe, 2 *Cor.* 6. 11.

The Armor of light, *Rom.* 13. 12.

A bleſſing and a curſe, *Deut.* 11. 26.

Bread, *Iſa.* 55. 2.

Bread of ſincerity, 1 *Cor.* 5. 8.

Bread of truth, *ibid.*

Divine inſpiration, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16.

The eyes of the Lord, *Prov.* 22. 12.

Eye-ſalve, *Rev.* 3. 18.

Faith, *Gal.* 1. 23.

The doore of faith, *Act.* 14. 27.

A ſhield of faith, *Eph.* 6 16.

Faithfulneſſe, *Iſa.* 25. 1.

The feare of the Lord, *Prov.* 10. 27.

The fountaine of wiſedome, *Eccleſ.* 1. 5.

The fountaine of life, *Prov.* 14. 27.

A Garment, *Pſal.* 45. 8.

Glory, *Prov.* 22. 4.

A glorious Goſpell, 1 *Tim.* 1. 11.

The Goſpell of the Kingdome, *Matth.* 24. 14.

The *Goſpell* of Chriſt, *Rom.* 1. 16.

The *Goſpell* of the Sonne, *Rom.* 1. 9.

The light of our pathes, *Pſ.* 119. 105.

The light of the Lord, *Prov.* 10. 27.

The light of *Gods* counte-

countenance, *Pſ.* 67. 1.

The light of men, *Ioh.* 1. 4.

The light of the living, *Iob* 33. 3.

The Armor of light, *Rom.* 13. 12.

A marvellous light, 1 *Pet.* 2. 9.

A true light, 1 *Iohn* 2. 8.

Marrow, *Prov.* 3. 8.

Meate, *Iohn* 6. 17.

A portion *Luk.* 12 42

Strong meat, *Heb.* 5. 12.

Spirituall meat, 1 *Cor.* 10. 3.

Milke, 1 *Cor.* 3. 2.

The miniſtration of condemnation, 2 *Cor.* 3. 4.

The miniſtration of righteouſneſſe, *ibid.*

The mothers teaching. *Prov.* 1. 8.

The myſtery of the Kingdome of heaven, *Matth.* 13. 11.

The myſtery of godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16.

The myſtery of God, Chriſt, *Col.* 2. 2.

The myſtery of the Father, *ibid.*

The myſtery of faith, 1 *Tim.* 1. 9.

Spirituall gifts, *Rom.* 1. 11.

Spiritual drink, 1 *Cor.* 10. 3, 4.

Spirituall meate, *ibid.*

Statutes of life, *Ezek.* 33. 4.

Statues of the Lord, *Pſal.* 19. 8.

Statutes of *Iſrael*, *Pſal.* 81. 4.

Helmet of ſalvation, *Eph.* 6. 17.

The ſhield of ſalvation, 2 *Sam.* 26 36.

The Wels of ſalvation, *Iſa* 12. 3.

The way of God, *Pſ.* 27. 11.

The

The way of Gods Teſtimonies, *Pſalme* 119. 14.

The way of holines, *Iſa.* 35. 8.

The way of judgement, *Prov.* 6. 8.

The way of life, *Prov.* 6. 23.

The way of righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.* 58. 2.

The way of peace, *Luke* 1. 79.

The way of wiſedome, *Prov.* 4. 11.

A good way, 1 *Sam.* 12. 23.

A Narrow way, *Matth* 7. 13.

A perfect way, *Pſal.* 10. 1, 2.

A ſtraight way, *Act.* 13. 10.

An incorrupt way, *Pſal.* 18. 30.

Sound wiſedome, *Prov.* 8. 14.

Weapons of a Chriſtian, 2 *Cor.* 10. 4.

White rayment, *Rev.* 3. 18.

The word of the Covenant, *Ier.* 11. 3.

The word of Exhortation. *Act.* 13. 15.

The word of Chriſt, *Col.* 3. 19.

The word of good doctrine, 1 *Timothy* 4. 6.

The word of grace, *Act.* 20. 32.

The word of Gods mouth, *Pſal.* 78. 1.

The word of faith, *Rom.* 10. 8.

The word of knowledge, *Prov.* 1. 2.

The word of life, *Phil.* 2. 16.

The word of this life *Act.* 5. 20.

The words of the Law, *Deut.* 31. 24.

The word of the holy One, *Iob* 6. 10.

The word of meekneſſe, *Pſ.* 45. 4.

The

The word of prophecie, *Rev.*1.3.

The word of the Prophets, *Act* 3.27.

The word of Reconciliation, 2 *Cor.*5.9.

The word of the Gospel, *Act.*15.7.

The word of soberneſſe, *Act.*26.25.

Word of truth, *idem.*

The word of God, *Ier.*1.2.

A wholſome word, *Tit.*2.8.

A true word, *Rev.* 22. 6.

A ſure word, 2 *Pet.* 1. 9.

A ſtraight word, *Prov.*8.9.

A right word, *Pſal.* 33. 4.

A pure word, *Pſal.* 12. 6.

A powerfull word, *Heb.*4.12.

A precious word, 1 *Sam* 3.1.

A plain word, *Prov.* 8. 9.

A pleaſant word, *Eccleſ.*12.10.

A mighty word, *Heb.*1.3.

A lively word, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A faithfull word, *Rev.*22.6.

A comfortable word, *Zach.*1.13

Gods words, *Ezek.* 16. 1.

An engroſſed word, *Iam.*1.21.

Right ſtatutes, *Pſal.* 19. 8.

The ſtrength of all things, *Wiſd.*10.12.

Aſſured ſtrength, *Prov.*14.26.

A ſong, *Deut.*31.19.

A new ſong, *Pſal.* 40. 3.

The Supper of the Lamb, *Revel.*19.9.

A great Supper, *Luk.* 14. 16.

A

A ſword againſt Sathan *Heb* 4.12.

The ſword of the Spirit, *Eph.*6 17.

A two-edged ſword, *Heb.*4.12.

A talent, *Mat.*25.15.

The treaſure of wiſdome and knowledge, *Col.*2.3.

Thunder, *Iob* 37. 5.

A trumpet, *Ier.*6.17.

Tidings of ſalvation, *Luk.* 2. 10.

Glad tidings of peace *Iſa.*52 7.

Good tidings of peace, *Rom.*10 13.

Good glad tidings, *Iſa.* 40.9.

Underſtanding, *Iohn* 15. 16.

Chains for the neck, *Prov.*1.9.

A crown of glory, *Prov.*4.9.

The dew, *Deut.* 32.2.

A great deep, *Pſal.* 36. 6.

A draw-net, *Mat.* 13. 49.

Fire burnnig, *Jer.* 10.9. *Mat.*7.16.

Frontlets, *Deut.*6 8.

Grapes, *Mat.*7.16.

A glaſſe, *Jam* 23.

Gold tryed, *Pſal.* 19.10.

Garments ſmelling of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Caſſia, *Pſal.*45.8.

Hyſop, *Pſal.* 51.7.

Honey and honeycombe, *Pſal.*19.10

An heritage, *Pſal.* 119.111.

Leaven hid in meale, *Mat.*13.3.

The light of the world *Rom.*13.12.

Light ſhining in darkneſſe, 2 *Pet.*1.19.

Merchandiſes of ſilver, *Prov.*3.14.

Mighty mountains, *Pſal* 36.6.

New cloth, *Mat.*9.16

New wine, *idem.*

Oyle

Oyle and ointment.
The pool of Bethesda *Iohn* 5. 2.
A plough, *Luk.* 9. 62.
Rain and showres, *Deut* 32 2.
Silver tryed in the fire, *Psal.* 12. 6.
A sickle, *Rev.* 14. 15.
A shield and buckler, *Psal* 91, 4.
A starre, *Mat.* 2. 2.
Hidden treasures, *Luk.* 16. 11.
Waters still and deep, *Ezek.* 34. 18.
Waters and Wine, *Isa.* 55. 1.
The foure winds of the earth, *Rev.* 7. 17.
A message, 1 *Joh.* 5. 5.
A Net, *Hos.* 7. 12.
Ointment, *Isa.* 1. 6.
An Ornament of grace, *Prov.* 1. 9.
Paths to walk in, *Psal.* 27. 11.
The old paths, *Ier.* 6. 16.
Right paths, *Ps* 27. 11.
Pastures, *John* 9. 10.
Good pasture, *Ezek.* 34. 18.
Green pasture, *Psal* 23. 2.
A Pearle *Matth.* 7. 6.
Peace, *Rom.* 14. 17.
A pleasant Garden, *Eccles.* 40. 47.
The Prophets report, *Isa.* 53. 1.
Profound deepnesse, *Eccles.* 7. 26.
Riches *Prov.* 22. 4.
Unsearchable riches, *Eph* 3. 8.
Rest, *Matth.* 11. 24.
Refreshing Rest, *Isa.* 28. 12.
Strength, *Psal.* 105. 5.
The Helmet of salvation, *Eph.* 6. 17.
The shield of salvation, 1 *Sam.* 26. 36.
The wels of salvation, *Isa.* 12. 3.
A Sanctuary, *Ps.* 73. 17.
Scripture, *Acts* 1. 16

Scrip-

Scriptures of truth, *Dan* 10.11.

Scriptures of the Prophets *Rom.*16.26.

Holy Scriptures, *Rom.* 1. 2.

The ſecrets of the kingdom, *Mat.*13.11.

Seed, *Luk.*8.11.

Immortal ſeed, 1 *Pet.* 1. 23.

The ſavour of life, 2 *Cor.*2.16.

The ſavour of death, *Idem.*

The ſearcher of the bowels, *Prov.*20.27.

A ſhield, *Pſ.*91.4.

The Spirit, 2 *Cor.* 3. 6.

XXVII.

Truth of GOD.

Generals.

HE is not as man, that he ſhould lie, nor as the ſon of man that he ſhould repent: Hath he ſaid it and ſpoken it, and ſhall not he make it good? *Num.* 23. 19.

All his paths are mercy and truth to ſuch as keep his covenant and teſtimony, *Pſ.*25.10.

His righteouſneſſe is like the great mountains, &c. *Pſal.*36.6.

His right hand is full of righteouſneſſe, *Pſal.* 48.10.

It is great unto the clouds, *Pſal.*57.10.

His faithfulneſſe is eſtabliſhed in the heavens, *Pſal.*89.2.

He hath commanded his Covenant for ever, *Pſal.*111.9.

He keepeth truth for ever, *Pſal.*146.6.

He muſt be true, and every man a liar, *Rom.* 3. 4.

He is true, 2 *Cor.* 1.18.

He is faithfull who hath promiſed, *Hebr.* 10.23.

Chriſt is the true God, Eternal life, 1 *Ioh.*5.20.

He is holy and true, *Rev* 3.7.

Juſt & true are Gods wayes, *Rev.*15.3.

His judgments are true and righteous, *Rev.* 19. 2.

We were begotten by the word of truth, *Iam.*1.18.

He is moſt juſt, *Iob* 34.17.

None is like unto him, and his faithfulnes round about him, *Pſal.* 89. 8.

His mercy and truth go hand in hand, *Pſal.* 57. 3.

The Law is the truth, *Pſal* 119.143.

In Chriſt mercy and truth are met together, Righteouſneſſe & peace kiſſe each other, *Pſ.*89.10

Truth, righteouſneſſe and meekneſſe joyn in Chriſt, *Pſal.*45.4.

He hath ſworne, that as he thinks of things, ſo all things muſt come to paſſe, *Iſa.*24.

We ſhould worſhip Gods name, becauſe of his mercy and truth.

His word being magnified above all his Name, *Pſal.* 138.2.

His mercy is great unto the Heavens, and his faithfulneſſe unto the clouds, *Pſal.*57.10.

All his Commandements are truth, *Pſal.* 86.15.

He is plenteous in mercy & truth, *Pſ.*86.15

Mercy and truth go before his face, *Pſ.*89.15

The works of his hands are verity and judgement, *Pſ.*111.7.

His teſtimonies are very

very ſure, *Pſal.*93.5.

He ſwore in his truth not to fail *David*, Pſal. 89.38.

He is the faithfull God, *Deut.*32.4.

His words be true, 2 *Sam.*7.28.

His faithfulneſſe and ſalvation declared, *Pſ.* 40.10.

His works are all truth, *Dan.* 4.27.

Chriſt taught the way of truth, *Mark.*12.14

He who ſent Chriſt is true, *Iohn* 10.41.

Chriſt is the truth, *Iohn* 14.6.

His Spirit is a Spirit of truth, *Iohn* 14.17.

God is the only true God, *Iohn* 17.3.

His judgments againſt ſinners is according to truth, *Rom.*2.

God is faithfull, 1 *Cor.*1.9.

The Word is the word of truth, *Epheſ.* 1.13.

The Goſpel is the word of truth, *Col.*1.4. 2 *Tim* 2.15.

God is gracious and righteous, *Pſal.*116.5.

Gods teſtimonies are righteous & very faithfull, *Pſal* 119.138.

The foundation of the Lord ſtandeth ſure, 2 *Tim.*2.19.

God is the true God and everlaſting life, 1 *Iohn* 5.20.

Continuance.

His words come to paſſe for ever, he doth not things without cauſe, *Ezek.* 14.22.

His counſel endureth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thouſand generations, *Pſal.* 34.11.

His righteouſneſſe

endureth for ever, *Pſ.* 11. 3.

His truth endureth for ever, *Pſ.*117.2.

His faithfulneſſe is unto all generations, *Pſ.*119.89.ſee *Pſ.*100.5.

The righteouſneſſe of his teſtimonies are for everlaſting, *Pſ.*119 144.

His faithfulneſſe and mercy are continued, *Pſ.*99.24.

It endureth to all generations for ever, *Pſ.* 111.3. *Pſ.*119.90.

Trials.

He deſires truth in the inward affections, *Pſ* 31.6.

It is our ſhield and buckler, *Pſ.*91.5.

When we know it, it makes us free, *Iohn* 8. 32.

We ſeal that God is true, receiving of Chriſts teſtimony, *Iohn* 3. 33.

Wee ought to give glory to God for his mercy and his truths ſake, P*ſal.*115.1.

All his workes are done in truth and uprightneſſe, P*ſal.* 111.8.

The word is the word of his righteouſneſſe, P*ſal.*119 123.

God is the true God and everlaſting life, 1 *Iohn* 5.20.

Hee is abundant in kindneſſe and truth, *Exod.*34.6.

He is the Lord God of truth, therefore our ſpirits are committed into his hands, *Pſ.*31.5.

His mercy is in the heavens and his faithfulneſſe reacheth unto the clouds, P*ſal.*36.5. & 10. 4.

Hearing is begged from Gods faithfulnes P*ſal.*143.1.

Chriſt

Chriſt was a miniſter of the Circumciſion for the truth of God to confirm the promiſes, *Rom.*15.8.

Chriſts undertaking the office of the Mediator, was, that he might be a merciful & a faithfull high prieſt in things concerning God, *Heb.* 2. 14.

His righteouſneſſe is an everlaſting righteouſneſſe, and his law is truth, *Pſal.*119.142.

The anointing which is from above, which teacheth us all things, is truth and no lie, 1 *Ioh.* 2. 7.

The Spirit is a witneſſe of our juſtification and ſanctification, becauſe he is the truth, 1 *John* 5.6.

Chriſts coming into the world was, that he might bear witneſſe to it, *Iohn* 18. 32.

His counſels of old are faithfulneſſe & truth *Iſa.* 25. 1.

Strengthening Promiſes.

That he will be mindfull of his Covenant, *Pſal.*111. 1.

That he keeps Covenant and mercy with his ſervants, 1 *Kings* 8. 23.

That he will not forſake the Covenant of the Fathers which he ſware unto them, *Deut.* 4. 21.

That he keepeth truth for ever, *Pſal.* 146.6.

That though we beleeve not, yet abideth he faithfull, he cannot deny himſelfe.

That the Lord is not ſlack concerning his

Promiſe, as we count ſlackneſſe, but is long-ſuffering to us ward, 2 *Pet.* 3 9.

That his promiſe ſhall be performed becauſe he is faithfull, *Iſa.* 49 7.

He ſpeaks and will do it, *Ezek.* 22. 14.

That heaven & earth ſhall paſſe away, but his word ſhall not paſſe away, *Mat.* 24.35.

That it is eaſier for heaven and earth to paſſe away, rather then for one Title of the law to faile, *Luk* 17.19.

That he who calleth is faithfull, who will alſo do it, whatſoever he hath prromiſed, 1 *Theſ.* 1. 24.

That he is faithful, who will ſtabliſh us, and keep us from evill, 2 *Theſ.* 2. 3.

That he is faithfull who hath promiſed, *Heb.* 10. 23.

Experiences.

He remembred his mercy and his truth to the houſe of *Iſrael*, *Pſ.* 98. 3.

He hath remembred his Covenant for ever, the words which he hath commanded to a thouſand generations, *Pſal.* 105. 8.

His faithfulneſſe is remembred unto all generations, *Pſ.* 89. 1.

He remembred his holy promiſe unto *Abraham* his ſervant,

And he brought forth his people with joy, and his choſen with gladneſſe, *Pſal.* 105.42.

God remembred his Covenant, and repented, and forgave his people many and many

a time, *Pſal.* 106. 44. 45.

Abrahams ſervant bleſſed God for his truth, *Gen.* 24. 7.

Gods mercy and truth, not taken away from *Solomon*, *Pſal.* 89. 24.

His truth to *Abraham* acknowledged, *Nehem.* 9. 9.

His faithfulneſſe praiſed in the Congregation of the Saints, *Pſal.* 89. 5.

Nothing of all he promiſed by his ſervant *Moſes* failed, but all came to paſſe, *Ioſh.* 1. 13.

He gave the land which he ſware to their fathers, *Ioſh.* 21. 24.

Their failed nought of any good thing, which the Lord had promiſed to his people, *Ioſh.* 21. 43. and 23. 14.

God let none of *Samuels* words fall to the ground, 1 *Sam.* 3. 19.

All his promiſes are kept to *Iſrael*, 1 *King.* 8. 25.

Nothing of all his threatnings fall to the ground, 1 *King.* 10. 10.

All the things which *John* ſpake of Chriſt were true, *John* 10. 41.

All his promiſes made to *David* accompliſhed, 2 *Chron.* 5. 15.

Cyrus was ſtirred up to fulfill his word, *Ezra* 1. 1.

Jehoram was ſpoiled becauſe of Gods promiſes to *David*, 2 *Chro.* 21. 7.

Chriſt as God hath promiſed, was incarnate in the fulneſſe of time, *Gal.* 4. 4.

All things fore-typified of Chriſts incarnation, ſufferings and death, were all finiſhed ere his Aſcenſion, when

on the Croſſe he cried out it is finiſhed, *Mat.* 27.

XXVIII.

Love of GOD.

Generals.

IF any man love God, the ſame is known of him, 1 *Cor.* 6. 3.

We love him becauſe he loved us firſt, 1 *John* 4. 19.

The eye hath not ſeen, the eare heard, neither hath it entred into the heart of man, 1 *Cor.* 1, 2.

God is love, and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him, 1 *Ioh.* 4. 16.

Whom God loves, he loves unto the end, Ioh. 13. 1.

Gods love to us ought to make us to love the brethren, 1 *John* 4. 11.

Gods love to us ſuch, that nothing paſt, preſent or to come, can ſeparate us from the love of God in Jeſus Chriſt, *Rom.* 8. 29.

He loveth the ſtranger in giving him food and raiment, *Deut.* 10 8.

God hath beſtowed that love upon us, that we ſhould be called the ſonnes of God, 1 *John* 2. 1.

Trials.

Whom the Lord loveth he chaſtiſeth, and ſcourgeth every ſonne whom he receiveth, *Heb.* 12. 6.

Who ſo keepeth Chriſts word in him, verily is the love of God perfected, and hereby we know that we are in him, 1 Iohn 2. 5.

Gods

Gods love appeareth in that Christ laid down his life for us, 1 *John* 3 16.

His love dwels not in such who have not compassion of their poor brethren, 1 *John* 3. 17.

Herein *Gods* love appeared, not that we loved him, but that he loved us, and gave Christ to be a propitiation for our sins, 1 *Joh.* 4. 10.

Whom God loves he rebukes, that they may be zealous and amend, *Rev.* 3. 19.

He that hath much love to *God*, it argues much forgivenes from *God*, *Luke* 7. 47.

God loves us when we love Christ, and beleeve that he came out from *God*, *John* 16. 27.

Who so keeps his word, in him is the love of *God* perfited, hereby we know that we are in him, 1 *John*

Christ hath loved us, even as the father hath loved him, &c. *John* 15. 9.

It is Christs Commandement to love one another, even as he hath loved us, *Joh.* 15. 12.

So he loved the world that he gave his only begotten Sonne for it, to bring us to everlasting life, *Joh.* 3. 16.

Hereby the love of *God* is known to us, because he laid down his life for us, 1 *Joh.* 3. 16.

The manifestation of his love to us is seen, because that he hath sent his only begotten Sonne into the world, that we might live through him, 1 *John* 4. 9.

He

He that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, & he in him, 1 *Ioh.* 4. 16.

This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments, which are not grievous, 1 *Ioh.* 4.20.

Nature.

It is a free love and a healing love, *Hoſ.* 14 4.

It is an everlaſting love cauſing him with mercy to draw us, *Ier.* 31.3.

It is a conſtant love continuing unto the end *Iohn* 13. 1.

It is ſuch a love which made him to waſh away our ſinnes in his own blood, *Rev.*1.5.

Cauſe.

His own free love without any deſerving on our part, *Deut.*7.7.

Attaining.

By Gods quickening of us, when we were dead in ſinnes, together with Chriſt, *Epheſ.* 2. 4, 5.

The Fathers love in calling us the ſonnes of God, 1 *Iohn* 1.3.

Gods circumciſing of the heart to love him with all our heart and ſoul that we might live, *Deut.*30.6.

By ſhedding his love abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom.* 5.5.

Keeping.

By keeping his commandements we ſhall abide therein, even as Chriſt hath kept his Fathers commandements, and abideth in his love, *Iohn* 15.10.

By being built up in our

our moſt holy faith and praying in the Holy Ghoſt, *Iud.*20 21.

By Chriſts conſtant declaration and manifeſtation of his Name unto us,&c. *Iohn* 17. 26.

XXIX.

Voice of GOD.

BLeſſings ſhall overtake us if we heare it, curſes,if not, *Deut.* 28. 2.

Sin makes us to flee from it and be afraid, *Gen* 3.10.

God doth more delight in obedience there unto then in ſacrifices, 1 *Sam.*15.22.

One ſlain by a lion for not obeying it, 1 *King.*18.11.

God thundreth mervellouſly therewith, *Iob* 37. 4.

It is upon the waters, *Pſal.*29.3.

It is powerful full of majeſty, *Pſal.*29 4.

It was ſo terrible at giving of the Law, it could not be endured, *Heb.*12.19.

It breaketh the cedars, divideth the flames of fire,

Shaketh the wilderneſſe, *Pſ.*29.5,6.

It maketh the hindes to calve, *Pſ.*29.9.

It diſcovereth the forreſts, *Pſ.*29 9.

It melts the earth, *Pſ.*46.6.

It is a mighty voice, *Pſ.*68.33.

Hardneſſe of heart hinders us from hearing thereof, *Pſ.*95.7.

The waters flie at the voice of his thunder, *Iſa.*30.31.

At the uttering thereof there is a multitude of

of waters in the heavens *Ier.*51.16.

It muſt be obeyed, *Deut.*13.4.

Hee thunders from heaven when he utters his voice, 2 *Sam.*22.14.

At giving the Law was a voice with no ſimilitude, *Deut.*4.13.

Chriſt knocks at the door of our heart, and will come in, if any man will hear his voice, *Rev.* 3. 20.

It hath a great noiſe at its out-going, *Iob* 37. 2.

The great day of the Lord hath a voice, *Zeph.* 1. 14.

Riding on the heavens which were of old, he ſends forth his voice, & that a mighry voice, *Pſ.*68.33.

It is the voice of the Lord that rendreth recompence to his enemies, *Iſa.*66.6.

The ſound of the Cherubims was heard, even as the voice of the Almighty God, *Ezek.* 10 5.

The terror of God by the creature marching at Gods command, is ſaid to be his voice, *Joel* 2. 11.

When he uttereth his roaring voice, the inhabitants of the earth muſt mourne, and the earth wither, *Amos* 1.2.

Chriſts ſheep hear his voice, *John* 10. 37.

Every one that is of the truth, heareth his voice, *John* 18.37.

Dead ſouls at hearing of this voice ſhall live, *John* 5.25.

At hearing thereof our hearts ſhould not be hardned, *Heb.* 3.7. & 4.7.

It ſhook the earth, *Heb.*12.37. It

It comes from an excellent glory, 2 *Pet.* 1. 17.

XXX.

The Picture of the Wrath of God, anatomized in 32. *Heads.*

Generals.

ANger is not in God, *Ier.* 3. 12.

In wrath God remembers mercy, *Heb.* 3. 2.

None knoweth the power of his wrath, for according to his power, ſo is his anger, *Pſal.* 9. 11.

His wrath from heaven is revealed againſt all ungodlines and unrighteouſneſſe of men, who with-hold the truth in unrighteouſneſſe, *Rom.* 1. 18.

He many times turns away his anger, and ſtirs not up all his wrath, *Pſal.* 106. 45.

His wrath burnes like fire, *Heb.* 12. 29.

His wrath burnes into the bottome of hell,

Conſumes the earth with her increaſe.

And ſets on fire the foundations of the mountains, *Deut.* 32. 22.

It cauſed the rent of the ten Tribes, and removed them for ever into bondage, 2 *King.* 17. 18.

The Saints may be in that caſe, as to cry out to be hidden from it in the grave, untill it be overpaſt, *Iob* 13. 14.

The hypocrites in heart, heaps up wrath, *Iob* 36. 13.

God ſpeaks to the wicked in his wrath,

And vexes them in his

his ſore diſpleaſure, *Pſ.* 7. 5.

When his wrath is never ſo little kindled, they are bleſſed that truſt in him, *Pſ.* 2. 12.

God is angry with the wicked every day, *Pſal.* 7. 11.

The way to ceaſe anger is to turn to God, *Pſal.* 85. 3, 4.

His wrath may lie heavy upon his deare children, being aſſaulted with all his waves, *Pſal.* 88. 7, 16.

The expectation of the wicked is wrath, *Prov.* 11. 23.

The foundations of the heavens move at his wrath, 2 *Sam* 22. 8.

His wrath conſumes like ſtubble, *Exod.* 15. 7.

He cauſes his fury to come forth like fire, to burn unquenchably, *Ier*, 4. 4.

It rules over the wicked with a mighty hand, and with an outſtretched arme, and fury powred out, *Ezek.* 20. 24.

He in wrath ſtraitens the ſteps of our ſtrength, and

Cauſeth our owne Counſels to pull us down, *Iob* 18. 7.

GENERALS.

On the Body effects of Wrath.

In our eaſe to be broken aſunder, *Iob* 16. 12.

His filling us with wonderfull plagues, *Exod.* 3. 20.

His making us curſed in our coming in, and in our comming forth, *Deut.* 28. 19.

His ſending on us won-

wonderfull & unheard of plagues of long continuance, even all of Egypt. *Deut.*28.59.

His rejoicing to poure plagues upō us, *D.*28 63

His heaping up miſchiefs, & ſending plagues upon us. *Deut.*32.23.

His ſuffering us to be ſo afflicted, as not to ſwallow our ſpitle, *Job* 7. 19.

His cauſing terrors to affright us on every ſide

Driving us to our feet, *Job* 18.11.

His making of our ſucceſſors aſtoniſhed at our puniſhments,

As they who lived with us were affrighted by them, *Iob* 18 20.

To have terrors take hold of us as waters,

And his cauſing his tempeſt to ſteal us away in the night, *Iob* 27.20.

His caſting us into the mire, ſo

As we become like duſt and aſhes, *Iob* 30.3.

His raining of ſnares fire and brimſtone, and a horrible tempeſt upon us, *Pſal* 11.6.

His making of us a fiery oven,

And his ſwallowing of us up in his wrath.

Fire to devoure us, *Pſ.*21.9.

His bowing of us, and troubling of us greatly,

His making us to go mourning all the day long, *Pſ.*38.6.

His making of us feeble and ſore broken, *Pſ.*38.8.

His making of us halt, having ſorrow continually before us, *Pſ.* 38.17.

His making innumerable evils to compaſſe us about, *Pſ.*40.12.

His plaguing of us all

the

of waters in the heavens *Ier.*51.16.

It must be obeyed, *Deut.*13.4.

Hee thunders from heaven when he utters his voice, 2 *Sam.*22.14.

At giving the Law was a voice with no similitude, *Deut.*4.13.

Christ knocks at the door of our heart, and will come in, if any man will hear his voice, *Rev.* 3. 20.

It hath a great noise at its out-going, *Iob* 37. 2.

The great day of the Lord hath a voice, *Zeph.* 1. 14.

Riding on the heavens which were of old, he sends forth his voice, & that a mighry voice, *Ps.*68.33.

It is the voice of the Lord that rendreth recompence to his enemies, *Isa.*66.6.

The sound of the Cherubims was heard, even as the voice of the Almighty God, *Ezek.* 10 5.

The terror of God by the creature marching at Gods command is said to be his voice, *Joel* 2. 11.

When he uttereth his roaring voice, the inhabitants of the earth must mourne, and the earth wither, *Amos* 1.2.

Christs sheep hear his voice, *John* 10. 37.

Every one that is of the truth, heareth his voice, *John* 18.37.

Dead souls at hearing of this voice shall live, *John* 5.25.

At hearing thereof our hearts should not be hardned, *Heb.* 3.7 & 4.7.

It shook the earth *Heb.*12.37.

It comes from an excellent glory, 2 *Pet.* 1.17.

XXX.

The Picture of the Wrath of God, anatomized in 32. Heads.

Generals.

ANger is not in God, *Ier.* 3. 12.

In wrath God remembers mercy, *Heb.* 3. 2.

None knoweth the power of his wrath, for according to his power, so is his anger, *Psal.* 9. 11.

His wrath from heaven is revealed against all ungodlines and unrighteousnesse of men, who with-hold the truth in unrighteousnesse, *Rom.* 1. 18.

He many times turns away his anger, and stirs not up all his wrath, *Psal.* 106. 45.

His wrath burnes like fire, *Heb.* 12. 29.

His wrath burnes into the bottome of hell,

Consumes the earth with her increase.

And sets on fire the foundations of the mountains, *Deut.* 32. 22.

It caused the rent of the ten Tribes, and removed them for ever into bondage, 2 *King.* 17. 18.

The Saints may be in that case, as to cry out to be hidden from it in the grave, untill it be overpast, *Iob* 13. 14.

The hypocrites in heart, heaps up wrath, *Iob* 36. 13.

God speaks to the wicked in his wrath,

And vexes them in his

his ſore diſpleaſure, *Pſ.* 7. 5.

When his wrath is never ſo little kindled, they are bleſſed that truſt in him, *Pſ.* 2. 12.

God is angry with the wicked every day, *Pſal.* 7. 11.

The way to ceaſe anger is to turn to God, *Pſal.* 85. 3, 4.

His wrath may lie heavy upon his deare children, being aſſaulted with all his waves, *Pſal.* 88. 7, 16.

The expectation of the wicked is wrath, *Prov.* 11. 23.

The foundations of the heavens move at his wrath, 2 *Sam* 22. 8.

His wrath conſumes like ſtubble, *Exod.* 15. 7.

He cauſes his fury to come forth like fire, to burn unquenchably, *Ier*, 4. 4.

It rules over the wicked with a mighty hand, and with an outſtretched arme, and fury powred out, *Ezek.* 20. 24.

He in wrath ſtraitens the ſteps of our ſtrength, and

Cauſeth our owne Counſels to pull us down, *Iob* 18. 7.

GENERALS.

On the Body effects of Wrath.

In our eaſe to be broken aſunder, *Iob* 16. 12.

His filling us with wonderfull plagues, *Exod.* 3. 20.

His making us curſed in our coming in, and in our comming forth, *Deut.* 28. 19.

His ſending on us won-

wonderfull & unheard of plagues of long continuance, even all of Egypt. *Deut.*28.59.

His rejoicing to poure plagues upō us, *D.*28 63

His heaping up mischiefs, & ſending plagues upon us. *Deut.*32.23.

His ſuffering us to be ſo afflicted, as not to ſwallow our ſpitle, *Job* 7. 19.

His cauſing terrors to affright us on every ſide

Driving us to our feet, *Job* 18.11.

His making of our ſucceſſors aſtoniſhed at our puniſhments,

As they who lived with us were affrighted by them, *Iob* 18 20.

To have terrors take hold of us as waters,

And his cauſing his tempeſt to ſteal us away in the night, *Iob* 27.20.

His caſting us into the mire, ſo

As we become like duſt and aſhes, *Iob* 30.3.

His raining of ſnares fire and brimſtone, and a horrible tempeſt upon us, *Pſal* 11.6.

His making of us a fiery oven,

And his ſwallowing of us up in his wrath.

Fire to devoure us, *Pſ.*21.9.

His bowing of us, and troubling of us greatly,

His making us to go mourning all the day long, *Pſ.*38.6.

His making of us feeble and ſore broken, *Pſ.*38.8.

His making of us halt, having ſorrow continually before us, *Pſ.* 38.17.

His making innumerable evils to compaſſe us about, *Pſ.*40.12.

His plaguing of us all

the

the day long, and

His chaſtening of us every morning, *Pſal.* 73.14.

His making of us become like a bottle in the ſmoak, *Pſ.* 119.83.

His making our puniſhments becom greater then the ſin of Sodome, which was overthrown in a moment, *Lam.*

His overthrowing us, and compaſſing us with his net, *Iob* 19.6.

His cauſing his arrows to ſtick faſt in us,

His hand to preſſe us ſore, *Pſ* 38.2.

His conſuming us by a blow of his hand, *Pſ.* 39. 14.

His fierce wrath going over us,

His terrors cutting us off, *Pſ* 88.16.

His cauſing his whirlwind go out againſt us in fury.

His caſting down our beauty from heaven to earth, ſo

As hee remembreth not his footſtool, *Lam.* 2. 1.

His turning his hand againſt us all the day, *Lam.* 3.3.

His building againſt us, and his compaſſing us about with gall and travell, *Lam.* 3.5.

His being unto us as a Beare lying in wait,

As a Lion in ſecret places, *Lam.* 3 10.

His bending his bow againſt us,

And his making us the mark of his arrow, *Lam* 3.12.

His being to us as a lion, & as a young lion, to teare and deſtroy without any reſcue, *Hoſ.* 5. 15.

His multiplying our wounds without ceaſing and

His

His breaking us with a tempeſt, *Iob* 9. 16.

His making of us fall one upon another, as upon a ſword, when none purſueth, *Levit.* 26. 37.

His making us to be like a leafe driven to and fro, and like dry ſtubble, *Iob* 13.25.

His making trouble and anguiſh prevail againſt us as a King ready to the battell, *Iob* 34 26.

Our not feeling of quietneſſe, nor ſaving of that wee deſire, *Iob* 20. 20.

His making of us in the midſt of our ſufficiencie be in ſtraits,

Every hand of the wicked being againſt us, *Iob* 20. 10.

To have our wounds ſink and corrupt, *Pſal.* 38. 5.

To be Cloſe beſet behinde and before *Pſ.* 139 5.

To be covered with a cloud in Gods anger,

To have our beauty caſt down from Heaven to earth. *Lam.* 2. 1.

His pulling us in pieces, and turning aſide our wayes, to make us deſolate. *Lam.* 3. 11.

His filling us with bitterneſſe, and making us drunk with wormewood.

Effects

Therof more particularly on the body.

To be ſmitten with a Conſumption: Feaver, Inflammation Extreame burning, with the ſword, blaſting, mildew, until we periſh *Deut.* 28.22.

To be ſmitten with the botch of *Egypt*, incurable Emerods, ſcabs. itch. *Deut.* 28. 27.

To grope at noone day, like a blind man in darkneſſe, *Deut.* 28. 29.

To be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and bitter deſtruction.

To have the teeth of beaſts ſent upon us,

And the poyſon of ſerpents of the duſt. *Deut* 32. 24.

To be poured out as milk and curdled as cheeſe, *Iob* 10. 10.

To have witneſſe renewed againſt us,

And to have indignation upon us,

To have changes of warre againſt us, *Iob* 10. 7.

To be broken with breach upon breach,

To have God runne upon us like a giant, *Iob* 16. 14.

To have all our members as a ſhadow, *Iob* 17. 17.

To have our ſtrength hunger-bitten, *Iob* 18. 12.

To have a fire not blown conſuming us, *Iob* 20. 26.

To have evill come upon us, when we expect good, and

Darkneſſe when we expect light, *Iob* 30. 26.

To be ſpoke unto by God in his wrath, and

Vexed in his ſore diſpleaſure, *Pſ.* 2. 5.

To be broken with a rod of iron, and

Daſht in peeces like a potters veſſel, *Pſ.* 2. 9.

To be made as the fat of lambs, and

Conſumed away like ſmoak, *Pſal.* 37. 20.

To be caſt down and not able to riſe up, *Pſal.* 36. 12.

To

To have our root rottenneſſe,

And our bloſſome to grow up as duſt,

As fire devouring ſtubble and chaffe, *Iſa.* 5.14.

To be melted and tryed, *Ier.*9.9.

The breaking in peeces of men and women, young men and maids,

Shepheard and flock

Captives and rulers,

Husbandmen & oxen *Ier.*22 23.

To have our young men and old lie in the ſtreet, *Lam.*2 21.

To have a fire come from the midſt of us to devoure us, *Ezek.*28.18.

His caſting of our carcaſes upon our idols,

So his ſoule to abhor us, *Lev.*26.30.

His ſuffering of us to bee ſtoned to death, *Deut.*21.21.

To have our carcaſes meat unto all the fouls of the aire, and beaſts of the field,

Having none to drive them away, *Deut.*28.26

To be left few in number of a great multitude, *Deut.*28.59.

To be brought into bondage, and ſold for

Bondmen, and

Bondwomen, *Deut.* 28. 68.

To go away by the breath of our mouths, *Job* 14.30.

To have our light put out,

And the ſpark of our fire not ſhine, *Job* 18.5.

To have deſtruction ready at our ſides, and

The firſt-borne of Death to devoure our ſtrength, *Job* 13.18.

To periſh for ever like our dung, *Job* 20.7.

To flie away like a dream, and

To be ſmitten with the botch of *Egypt*, incurable Emerods, ſcabs. itch. *Deut.* 28. 27.

To grope at noone day, like a blind man in darkneſſe, *Deut.* 28. 29.

To be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and bitter deſtruction.

To have the teeth of beaſts ſent upon us,

And the poyſon of ſerpents of the duſt. *Deut* 32. 24.

To be poured out as milk and curdled as cheeſe, *Iob* 10. 10.

To have witneſſe renewed againſt us,

And to have indignation upon us,

To have changes of warre againſt us, *Iob* 10. 7.

To be broken with breach upon breach,

To have God runne upon us like a giant, *Iob* 16. 14.

To have all our members as a ſhadow, *Iob* 17. 17.

To have our ſtrength hunger-bitten, *Iob* 18. 12.

To have a fire not blown conſuming us, *Iob* 20. 26.

To have evill come upon us, when we expect good, and

Darkneſſe when we expect light, *Iob* 30. 26.

To be ſpoke unto by God in his wrath, and

Vexed in his ſore diſpleaſure, *Pſ.* 2. 5.

To be broken with a rod of iron, and

Daſht in peeces like a potters veſſel, *Pſ.* 2. 9.

To be made as the fat of lambs, and

Conſumed away like ſmoak, *Pſal.* 37. 20.

To be caſt down and not able to riſe up, *Pſal.* 36. 12.

To

To have our root rottennesse,

And our blossome to grow up as dust,

As fire devouring stubble and chaffe, *Isa.* 5.14.

To be melted and tryed, *Ier.*9.9.

The breaking in peeces of men and women, young men and maids,

Shepheard and flock

Captives and rulers,

Husbandmen & oxen *Ier.*22 23.

To have our young men and old lie in the street, *Lam.*2 21.

To have a fire come from the midst of us to devoure us, *Ezek.*28.18.

His casting of our carcases upon our idols,

So his soule to abhor us, *Lev.*26.30.

His suffering of us to bee stoned to death, *Deut.*21.21.

To have our carcases meat unto all the fouls of the aire, and beasts of the field,

Having none to drive them away, *Deut.*28.26

To be left few in number of a great multitude, *Deut.*28.59.

To be brought into bondage, and sold for

Bondmen, and

Bondwomen, *Deut.* 28. 68.

To go away by the breath of our mouths, *Job* 14.30.

To have our light put out,

And the spark of our fire not shine, *Job* 18.5.

To have destruction ready at our sides, and

The first-borne of Death to devoure our strength, *Job* 13.18.

To perish for ever like our dung, *Job* 20.7.

To flie away like a dream, and

Not to be found; and
Chaſed away like a viſion of the night, *Job* 20. 8.
To ſuck the poiſon of aſps, and
The vipers tongue to ſlay us, *Job* 20.17.
To have the Heaven reveal our iniquity,
The earth to riſe up againſt us.

HEAD.

To be ſtript of glory,
And to have our crown taken from our head, *Job* 19.9.
To have our miſchief and wicked dealing return upon our own head and pates, *Pſal.*7.7.16.
To have ſackcloth and aſhes, with baldnes brought upon all heads and loins, *Amos* 8.10
To have head and taile, branch and root, cut off in one day, *Iſa.* 9. 14
His continual whirlwind which ſhall fall upon our heads, *Jer.* 30.32.
To be conſumed by the breath of our noſtrils, *Job* 4.9.

FACE.

To have our faces foul with weeping,
And the ſhadow of death upon our eye-lids *Iob* 16.16.
To bee filled with wrinckles, *Iob* 16.8.

EYES.

To have our eyes dim with ſorrow, *Iob* 17.7.
To have eyes conſumed with grief, *Pſal.*6.7
To have our ſtrength faile,

And

And the light of our eyes to go from us, *Pſ.* 38. 10.

To have our eyes fail with teares, *Lam* 2. 11.

EARES.

To have a dreadfull ſound into our eares, *Iob* 15.21.

TEETH.

To break our teeth with gravel ſtones,

To cover us with aſhes, *Lam* 3.16.

To have our fleſh in our teeth,

Our teeth in our hand, *Iob* 13.14.

NECK.

His taking us by the neck and ſhaking us in peeces, *Iob* 16.12.

BOWELS & BELLY.

To have our bowels boyl without reſting,

The dayes of our affliction preventing us, *Iob* 30.27.

To have our belly cleave unto the earth, *Pſ.*44.25.

To have our bowels troubled, *Lam.*1.19.

LOINES.

To have our loines filled with loathſome diſeaſes,

And to have no ſoundneſſe in our fleſh, *Pſal.* 38. 7.

KNEES, LEGS.

To be ſmitten in the knees with a ſore incurable botch,

From the ſoale of the

foot unto the crown of the head, *Deut.* 28.35.

BONES & FLESH.

To have our bones to cleave to our skin,
And to our flesh, *Iob* 19.20.
To have our bones full of the sinnes of our youth, which shall lie downe with us in the grave, *Iob* 20.11.
Our bones to be burnt with heat, *Iob* 30.30.
Our bones to be broken, *Ps.* 37.15.
To have no soundnesse in our flesh becauſe of Gods anger,
Nor any rest in our bones, *Psal.* 38.3.
To have fire from above sent into our bones
Prevailing againſt us, *Lam.* 1.13.
To have our bones broken, *Lam.* 3.4.
To have our flesh clothed with worms,
And clods of dust, *Iob* 7. 5.

FEET.

To have our feet put into the stocks,
All our parts narrowly lookt to,
To have a print set upon the heels of our feet, consuming as a rotten thing,
And as a moth-eaten garment, *Iob* 13.27.
To have our way fenced that we cannot passe,
And darkneſſe set in our wayes, *Iob* 19.8.
His incloſing our ways with hewen stone,
And making our paths crooked, *Lam.* 3 9.
To be cast into a net of our own feet,
To walk upon snares, *Iob* 18.8. To

To have a net ſpread for our feet,
Being turned back & deſolate,
Faint all the day long, *Lam.*1.13.
To have our feet turned within us. *Lam* 1.19
To have our ſteps numbred, *Job* 14.16.
To have a grinne take us by the heel, and
The Robber to prevail againſt us, *Job* 18.9.

SKINNE.

To have our skin black upon us, *Iob* 30.30.
To have our fleſh and skin made old, *Lam*,3.4
To have our skin broken and become loathſome, *Job* 5.7.
To have our skin black as an oven,
Becauſe of the famine *Lam.*5.12.
To have ſackcloth ſowed on our skin,
Our horn defiled in the duſt, *Job* 16.15.

HEART.

His meeting us as a Beare that is robbed of her whelps,
Renting the caule of our hearts,
Devouring us as a lion *Hoſ.*13.8.
His ſending of faintneſſe of heart upon us, in the land of our enemies, *Lev.*26.36.
To be ſmitten with hardneſſe of heart, *Exod.*7.13.
To roare becauſe of diſquietneſſe of heart, *Pſal.*38.8.
To have our heart pant, *Pſal.*38.10.
To have our heart faint, *Lam.*1.21.
To have the joy of our heart to ceaſe,
And our dancing turned into mourning, *Ezek.*5.10.

To be ſmitten with blindneſſe,

Making aſtoniſhment of heart, *Deut.*28.

To have our hearts waxed groſſe,

And our eares dull of hearing, *Mat.*13.15.

His appointing over us terror, conſumption, and the burning ague, cauſing ſorrow of heart *Lev.*26.18.

To have our own ſword enter into our own heart, *Pſal.*

Reines.

To have Gods archers compaſſe us about,

To cleave our reines aſunder, *Job* 16.33.

To cauſe the arrowes of Gods quiver enter into our reines, *Lam.*3.13.

Liver.

To have our Liver poured on the ground becauſe of the children,

And ſwounding in the ſtreets, *Lam.*2.11.

Gall.

To poure our gall on the ground, *Job* 16 33.

Meat.

To have our meat turned into the gall of aſps within us, *Iob* 20.14

In the filling of our bellies,

To have God caſt the fury of his wrath upon us,

Raining it upon us when wee are eating, *Job* 20.23.

Our Prieſts & Ancients to periſh whileſt they look for food to relieve their ſouls, *Lam.* 1.18.

To have women eat their

their fruit, *Lam.*2.20.

His making that which our ſoul abhorrs to be our pleaſant meat *Iob.*6.7.

To have the ſtay of bread and water taken away. *Iſa.* 3.1.

To ſight and ſeek bread, *Lam.* 1.11.

To have our delicate feeders deſolate in the ſtreets and,

To have thoſe cloth-ed with ſcarlet to em-brace dunghils, *Lam.* 4.5.

To eate our meat with the Perill of our lives becauſe of the ſword. *Lam.* 5.6.

To have the fathers to eat the ſonnes,

And the ſonnes to eat the fathers in the midſt of us. *Ezek* 5.10.

To eat and not be ſa-tisfied,

And to have our caſt-ing down in the midſt of us. *Micah.* 8.9.

His cauſing of ſcar-city of bread,

His breaking of our ſtaffe of bread,

His cauſing us to eat by waight,

And not be ſatisfied. *Levit* 26.26.

Soule and Spirit.

His ſetting of the terror of his wrath in array againſt us. *Iob.* 6.4

His making of us to be full of Confuſion, *Iob* 10.15.

His making of us un-able to look up, *Pſ.*40.12

His making terrors to come round about us daily,

Like water compaſ-ſing us about together. *Pſ.* 88.16.

To have the ſorrows of

of death to compaſſe us about,

The paths of hell to get hold upon us,

With trouble and ſorrow. *Pſal* 116. 3.

His cauſing his terrors as in a ſolemn day to be aſſembled round about us, *Lam.*2.22.

His makings us believe that he hides his face from us,

And counts us for his enemies. *Iob.* 13.24.

His face hiding from us *Pſ.* 88.14.

His affrighting of us, and making of us ready to die, from our youth, whilſt we ſuffer hisdeſtracting terrors, *Pſ.*88.15.

His hiding his face from us. *Micah* 3. 8.

His ſpewing us out of his mouth. *Rev.* 3.18.

His cauſing our ſouls chuſe ſtrangling & death

Rather then life. *Iob.* 7.15.

His making our ſouls weary of life *Iob.*10.1.

His making terrors, round about us, perſue us as the winde,

Our welfare paſſing way as a cloud *Iob*30 15

His cauſing our ſouls to be poured out upon us, *Iob.*30 15.

His ſore vexing of our ſouls, *Pſ.*6.3.

His putting our ſoul as amongſt lions,

Lying amongſt them who are ſet a fire,

Whoſe teeth are ſpears and arrows,

And their tongue a ſharp ſword, *Pſ.*44.22.

To have our ſoul bowed down unto the duſt, *Pſ.*44.25.

His making our ſoule cleave to the duſt, *Pſ.* 119.25.

His cauſing us to weep inceſſantly, becauſe the Comforter that ſhould

refreſh

efresh our ſoules is far
rom us, *Lam.* 1.16.

His cauſing our ſouls
n ſhew to be caſt off,
*Pſal.*88.14.

His removing our
ouls far from peace,

And making us to
orget proſperity, *Lam.*
.7.& 1.11.

His making us to be
ized with feare and
embling,

As to melt away,
Exod 15.15.

To have a doubting
fe, fearing day & night

Having no aſſurance
our life, *Deut.*28.66.

His cauſing us in the
ening to wiſh for the
orning,

And in the morning
wiſh for the evening
*eut.*28.6,7.

His cauſing of us to
ſe bitter curſes & ac-
amations, *Job* 2.1.

His cauſing of our
grief in ſenſe to be heavier then the ſand of the ſea,

And our words ſwallowed up, *Job* 6.3.

His putting of his arrows in us,

The poyſon thereof drinking up our ſpirits, *Iob* 6.9.

His ſuffering us to cry out impatiently, *Iob* 7.12.

His filling us with bitterneſſe.

Not ſuffering us to take breath, *Iob* 8 18.

His making us afraid of all our ſorrows, *Iob* 8. 28.

His making us cry out to be hidden in the grave,

And kept ſecret untill wrath be over, *Iob* 13.14

His cauſing us poſſeſſe moneths of vanity,

And wearieſom nights *Iob* 7.3.

His

His causing us to have reſtleſſe wearineſſe all the night long, *Iob* 7.4.

His ſcaring us with dreams,

Affrighting us with viſions, when we expect reſt, *Iob* 7.13, 14.

His making us flie at the ſhaking of a leaf,

As fleeing away, *Lev.* 26. 36.

His cauſing our diſtraction to come often

Diſtributing ſorrows upon us in his anger, *Iob* 21.17.

Our crying to God, to be not heard,

Nor regarded, *Iob* 30. 20.

His lifting us up to the wind,

And making us ride upon it,

Diſſolving our ſubſtance. *Iob* 30.32.

His cauſing us to go mourning without ſun,

To be a brother to dragons,

A companion to owls, *Iob* 30 39.

His cauſing our harp to be turn'd into mourning,

And our organ into the voice of them that weep, *Iob* 30.31.

His bring us into deſolation in a moment,

Conſuming us utterly with terror, *Pſ.*38.1

To be weary of groaning,

All night to make our bed to ſwim, and water our couch with tears, *Pſ.*6.6.

To have our life ſpent becauſe of grief,

And our years ſpent becauſe of ſighing, *Pſ.* 31. 10.

Our being ſore broken into the place of dragons,

Being covered with

the

the ſhadow of death, *Pſ.*44.20.

To be full of heavines without any comfort, *Pſ.*69 20.

To call upon God and not be anſwered,

To ſeek him early, and yet not finde him, *Pro.*1.28.

To have our calamities come ſuddenly,

And to be broken without remedy, *Prov.* 6. 15.

To be filled with our own wayes, *Pro.*14 14.

To have our owne wickedneſſe correct us,

And our backſlidings to reprove us, *Ier.* 2.15.

To be melted & tryed, *Ier.*9 9

To have his wrath kindled againſt us,

And counted as one of his enemies, *Iob* 19. 11.

To have our triumphing ſhort,

And our joy but for a moment, *Iob* 20.5.

To have our candle often put out, *Iob* 21.17

To heap up wrath when God bindes us, *Iob* 36.13.

Not to ſtand in judgment,

Nor in the congregation of the righteous, *Pſal.*1.5.

To have our iniquities go over our heads as a heavy burden, too heavy for us, *Pſ.*38.4.

To have our ſoules far removedfrom peace *Lam.*111.

*H*is cauſing our ſouls in ſhew to be cut off, *Pſ.*88.14.

To be fed with wormwood, having gall to drink, *Ier.*17. & 25.15.

To be drunk,& ſleep a perpetuall ſleep,

Not to wake, *Jer.* 51. 52.

To

To be ſet in great bitterneſſe for want of ſolemn meetings, *Lam.* 1. 4.

In nakedneſſe to ſigh and turne backwards, *Lam.* 1.8.

To come down wonderfully and have no comforter, *Lam.* 1.9.

To have matchleſſe ſorrow inflicted in the day of wrath, *Lam.* 1.12.

The increaſing of our mourning and lamentation, *Lam.* 2.5.

His hedging us about that we cannot get out,

And making of our chain heavy, *Lam.* 3.7.

To have our prayers ſhut out when we cry and ſhout, *Lam* 3.8.

His covering himſelf with a cloud, that our prayers ſhould not paſſe through, *Lam.* 3. 44. *Ezek* 8.18.

To be gathered like lead or tinne,

And melted in the day of Gods wrath, *Ezek.* 22.20.

Not to bee purged from our filthineſſe, untill God have conſumed us,

And made his fury reſt upon us, *Ezek.* 24. 13.

His drawing of ſwords againſt the beauty of our wiſdome,

To defile our brightneſſe, *Ezek* 28.7.

To have our ſun go down at noon,

And our earth darkned at noon day, *Amos* 8. 9.

To have our mourning like that of an only ſonne,

And a bitter day,

To cry unto the Lord and not be heard, *Mic.* 3. 8.

To be under ſuch calamity, That

That neither ſilver nor gold ſhal profit us, *Zeph.*1.9.

To be ruled over with a rod of iron,

And to be broken like a potters veſſell,

Daſhed to peeces, *Rev.*2.27.

To bring upon us the fruit of our thoughts, *Ier.*6.14.

To weep ſore in the night,

Teares being in our eyes amongſt all our lovers, *Lam.*1.2.

To have our ſighes many, *Lam.*1.21.

To have our feaſts turned into mourning,

To have our ſongs turned into lamentation, *Amos* 8.10.

His breaking the power of our pride, *Lev.* 26.19.

To have no eaſe in captivity,

Nor reſt to the ſoal of our feet,

But to have a trembling heart,

Failing of eyes,

And ſorrow of mind *Deut.*28.65.

To have our griefe heavier then the ſand of the ſea, *Iob* 6.3.

To poſſeſſe the ſinnes of our youth, *Iob* 13.26.

Not to depart out of darkneſſe, *Iob* 14.30.

In our Reputation.

His making us to be a wonder unto many. *Pſ.*7.7.

His bringing of ſuch deſolation upon us, that at the report therof

Our eares ſhall tingle, *Ier.*19.3.

His utterly deſtroying, making us an aſtoniſhment, with a hiſſing, With

With a perpetuall deſolation, *Ier.* 29.9.

At Gods awaking to have our image deſpiſed as a dream, *Pſal.* 37.20.

To have hypocritical mockers in feaſts, gnaſh upon us with their teeth, *Pſ.* 35.16.

His making us a terror to our ſelves,

And our friends, *Ier.* 20.4,

Hi cauſing our ſervants to rule over us, *Lam.* 5.8.

To be removed from our habitations,

All who honoured us, deſpiſing us, *Lam.* 1.8.

To put our remembrance from under heaven, *Exod.* 17.14.

To be an aſtoniſhment,

A proverb amongſt ſtrange Nations, *Deut.* 28 37.

To have ſojourning ſtrangers exalted, and we driven low, *Deut.* 28 43.

To have ſtrangers lend us, and wee not them,

They to be the head, and we the taile, *Deut.* 28.44.

To ſcatter us amongſt all the Nations.

To ſerve unknowne gods. *Deut.* 28.64.

To have out remembrance periſh from off the earth,

And to have no name in the ſtreete, *Iob* 18 17.

To be a reproach to our neighbour enemies,

To be a feare to our acquaintance, *Pſ.* 31.11.

To be forgotten as the dead out of minde, like a broken veſſell, *Pſ.* 31.12.

To have falſe wit-

neſſes

neſſes riſe up againſt us, laying things unknown to our charge, *Pſ* 35.11.

To have reproach break our hearts, *Pſal.* 69.20.

To be an execration in a ſtrange land, an aſtoniſhment, curſe and reproach,

Seeing our country no more, *Ier.* 42.18. 8. *Ier.* 44.

To be a deriſion to our people, and their ongs all the day, *Lam.* .18.

To be made the oft-touring and refuſe in he midſt of the peo-le, *Lam.* 3.45.

To gather all our lo-ers round about us,

And diſcover all our akedneſſe unto them. *Ezek.* 16.37.

To be brought to hes on the earth, in e ſight of all that be-hold us, *Ezek.* 28.18.

To have all that know us be aſtoniſhed at us among the people,

To be a terror, never to be any more. *Ier.* 20.4.

In our children.

His cauſing us to eat the fleſh of our ſonnes and daughters. *Levit.* 26.2?.

His cauſing of wilde beaſts to robb us of our children, and cattell,

And to make us few in number. *Levit.* 26.22.

To be curſed in the fruit of our body, Land, increaſe, cattell, and ſheep. *Deut.* 28.18.

To have our ſonnes and daughters given to another people, our eys to fail for them all the day long,

Without any might

in our hand, *Deut.* 28.32

To have ſonnes and daughters, and not enjoy them,

They going into captivity, *Deut.* 28.41.

To eat the fruit of our bodies greedily,

Without compaſſion of others of our friends *Deut.* 28.53.

To have our children curſed in the gate, far from ſafety, none to deliver them, *Job* 5.4.

To have our children miſerable, and to make reſtitution, *Job* 20.10.

To have our iniquity laid up for our children and to know it, *Job* 21.19.

Our eyes to ſee our childrens deſtruction, and to drink of the wrath of the Almighty *Job* 21.19.

To have our children multiplied forthe ſword

And our off-ſpring not to be ſatisfied with bread, *Iob* 27.44.

To have our young men die by the ſword, and our ſonnes and our daughters by famine, *Ier.* 11.22.

To have our children delivered up to famine,

Our blood to be poured out by force of the ſword,

Our wives to be widows and bereaved of their children,

Our men put to death, our young men ſlain by the ſword, *Ier* 19.3.

To have all our mighty men in the midſt of us trod under foot, An aſſembly called to crush our young men,

Having our Virgins troden as in a wine preſſe, *Lam.* 1.15.

To have our young

men and virgins ſlain by the ſword, unpitied, *Lam.*2.21.

To have our precious ſonnes eſteemed as earthen pitchers, *Lam.*4.2.

To have our women and maids raviſhed, *Lam.*5.11.

The flame to dry up our branches, *Iob* 13.30.

To have our roots dried up beneath, and above our branches cut off, *Iob* 18.16.

To have neither ſon nor nephew among the people, nor any remaining amongſt our dwellings, *Iob* 18.20.

In our Goods.

His cauſing our ſeed to be ſown in vain, for the uſe of our enemies, *Lev.*26.6.

His ſending upon us the curſing vexation, and rebuke in all we put our hands to,

Untill we be deſtroyed and periſh quickly, *Deut.*28.20.

To plant a vineyard, and not to eat of the grapes, *Deut.*30.33.

To have our beaſts killed before our eyes, Not to eat of them,

Violently taken from us, not to be reſtored, none being to reſcue them, *Deut* 28.31.

To have the fruit of our land, and all our labours eaten up, by a Nation we know not, *Deut.*28.33.

His making the heavens iron and the earth as braſſe, *Levit.*26.18. *Deut.*28.31.

His cauſing us to ſpend our goods in vain, ſo that the earth ſhall not yeeld her increaſe, nor trees fruit, *Lev.*26.20.

His bending his bow like an enemy againſt us,

His right hand like an enemy deſtroying all things pleaſant to our eyes, *Lam.*2.4.

His making of our good not to be in our hands, *Iob* 21.6.

To be curſed in our basket and ſtore, *Deut.* 28.17.

His making the rain from heaven powder & duſt,

Until we be deſtroyed, *Deut.*28.24.

To carry out to the field much ſeed,

And bring in little, it being eaten by the locuſt, *Deut.*28.38.

To have olive trees all over, and yet not anoint us with the oile,

The olive to caſt her fruit, *Deut.*48 40.

To have all the trees of the land conſumed by locuſts, *Deut.*28.42.

To have our ſeed time cut off, 1 *Sam.*2.31.

To periſh by a blaſt of God, *Iob* 5.3.

To have our harveſt eaten up by the hungry out of the thorns,

And the robber to ſwallow up our ſubſtance, *Iob* 5.5.

To have our hope periſh, *Iob* 8.13.

To have our hope cutoff and like a ſpiders web, *Iob* 8.13.

To vomit up againe ſwallow'd down riches, God caſting them out of our belly, *Iob* 20.5.

To reſtore our labours, and not ſwallow them, and to have no joy in them, *Iob* 20.18.

To have the increaſe of our houſes depart, and our goods flow away, *Iob* 20.28.

To

To have the juſt enjoy, our riches, and the innocent our ſilver. *Iob.* 27. 17.

To have our way turned upſide down *Pſ.* 146. 9.

To be flung out of our poſſeſſion, *Ierem.* 10. 18.

To have riches in the midſt of our dayes, and in the end to prove a foole, 17. 4.

To have God take away his corn and wine from us, in the ſeaſon thereof,

And to recover his wooll and his flaxe, given to cover our naked neſſe, *Hoſ.* 7. 9.

In our habitations.

By burning againſt a Kingdome like a flameing fire, that devours round about. *Lam.* 2. 4.

His pouring out his fury like fire upon our habitations, *Lam.* 2. 1.

His ſwallowing up a Kingdome and all her pallaces and ſtrong holds,

Like an enemie, *Lam.* 2. 4. 5.

His making of us weary,

And all our congregations deſolate, *Iob* 16. 2.

His making of our Cities waſte, *Levit.* 26. 33.

His making the Land deſolate,

And Cities waſte, *Levit.* 26. 36.

His making us periſh in the Land of ſtrangers, *Levit.* 26. 38.

To be removed unto all the Kingdomes of the earth, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To build an houſe and not dwell therein,

To marry a wife and not

not enjoy her, *Deut* 28. 30.

To take roote ſuddenly, but have our habitations curſed, *Iob* 5. 3.

To have our houſes fall and not ſtand,

When we leane upon them for ſupport, *Iob* 8. 15.

To have our light darkneſſe in our Tabernacle,

and our light to be put out with us, *Iob.* 18. 6.

To have terror dwell with us,

And brimſtone ſcattered in our habitations, *Iob.* 18. 15.

To have all darknes in our ſecret places, *Iob* 20 26.

To have our houſes be as mothes, *Iob* 27. 18.

To be ſet in ſlipery places,

Caſt down into deſtruction. *Pſ.* 73. 18.

To have our habitations made heaps and dens of Dragons;

Without inhabitants *Ier.* 9. 11.

To have the Land and our houſes overrunne, with dreadfull wild beaſts, *Ier.* 5. 25.

To have all our wayes to mourne,

And all our wayes deſolate. *Lam.* 1. 4.

Our chiefeſt habitations to be like a menſtruous woman amongſt our enemies, *Lam.* 1 17,

To ſwallow up all our habitations without pitty,

Throwing down our ſtrong holds to the ground,

To pollute our Kingdome, and Princes, *Lam.* 2. 2.

To cut off in anger all

all the horn of the kingdome,

And the withdrawing of Gods hand from against the enemy, *Lam.* 2. 3.

To take away our habitations violently, *Lam.* 2. 6.

To make our ramparts and walls lament together and languish, *Lam.* 2. 8.

To have our city-gates sunk to the ground

To have the bars of them broken & destroyed, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have all the land devoured with the fire of Gods jealousie, *Zeph.* 1. 18.

To be made as Sodome and Gomrorah, the breeding of nettles and salt-pits,

And a perpetuall desolation, with making the land desolate, and cities waste *Lev.* 26. 36.

His making the pestilence cleave unto us, untill he have destroyed us from our habitations, *Deut.* 28. 31.

The whole land to be carried captive, & given over to idolatry, *Deu.* 28. 36.

To have our confidence rooted out of our tabernacles, bringing us to the King of terrors, *Iob* 18. 14.

To have terror dwel with us, and brimstone scattered in our habitations, *Iob* 18. 15.

In Church-affairs,

His destroying of our high places,

And casting down of our images, *Lev.* 26. 30.

His bringing of our sanctuaries into desolation, so as our our in-

dwelling enemies ſhall be aſtoniſhed, *Levit.* 26. 32.

The cauſing of our ſabbaths and ſolemne feaſts to be forgotten,

With the deſpiſing both of King & Prieſt, *Lam.* 2 6.

To give our ſanctuary into the hand of the enemy, polluting the houſe of God with noiſe *Lam.* 2. 7.

To have our Law be no more,

To have our Prophets be without viſion, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have the ſtones of the ſanctuary poured out in every ſtreete, *Lam* 4 1.

To have our Prieſts and Prophets ſlaine in the ſanctuary, *Lam.* 2. 20.

To have God ſhut out all the Saints prayers for us, *Ezek.* 14. 14.

In our Friends.

To put our Brethren far from us,

And utterly to eſtrange our brethren far from us, *Job* 19. 13.

To have our kinſmen to fail us, our familiar friends to forget us, *Job* 19. 14. & 15. 16.

To be abhorred of inward friends, and thoſe that loved turned againſt us, *Job* 19 19.

To have our lovers, friends and kinſmen to ſtand afar off from our grief, *Pſ.* 38. 11.

To have lovers, friends & acquaintance be put far from us,

And our acquaintance into darkneſſe, *Pſ.* 88. 18.

All friends dealing treacherouſly, being become enemies, *Lam.* 1. 2.

To

To call for our lovers, but to be deceived by them, *Lam.*1.18.

To be ſcorned of friends,

Yet our eyes to poure out tears unto God, *Iob* 16.20.

By our Enemies.

To waxe old becauſe of our enemies, *Pſ.*6.7.

To have the puniſhment of the ſword, *Iob* 9. 29.

His walking contrary to us in fury, *Lev.*26 28.

His ſuffering us to be filled all the day long,

And counted as ſheep to the ſlaughter, *Pſal.* 44. 18.

His cauſing of changes of war againſt us, *Iob* 6. 10.

Gods ſhewing himſelf marvellous againſt us, *Iob* 10.16.

His cauſing his troops to come together, raiſing up their way againſt us,

Incamping round about our tabernacles, *Iob* 14.12.

His hunting us like a fierce lion, *Iob* 10.10.

His cauſing us believe that he is become cruel unto us,

And become ſtrong againſt us, *Iob* 30.21.

Gods own fighting againſt us with an outſtretched hand and a ſtrong arm, in anger, in fury, and in great wrath *Ier.*21.4,5.

His covering us with anger, ſlaying us without pity, *Lam.* 3. 43.

To have the ſword, famine and peſtilence ſent upon us,

And to be as the fig which cannot be eaten, *Ier.*29.7.

The

The failing of our ſtrength not to be able to riſe up before enemies, *Lam.* 1.14.

To ſpread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord cõmanding our enẽies to camp roũd about us, *Lam.* 1.17.

His making of the poor to pine away in their iniquities, in their enemies land,

To make Gods arrowes drunk with our blood, and to devoure our fleſh, *Deut.* 32.32

To have the ſword abroad bereaving; our home being as death unto us, *Lam* 1.19.

His ſetting his face againſt us, cauſing us to be ſlain before our enemies,

Thoſe that hate us to rule over us; to flie when none purſueth us, *Lev.* 26.16.

The bringing of a ſnare to avenge the quarrel of his Covenant,

His ſending the peſtilence into our greateſt aſſemblies.

His delivering us into the hands of our enemies, *Lev.* 26.25.

His ſcattering us amongſt the Heathen, And his drawing out a ſword againſt us, *Lev.* 26.33.

His making us have no power to ſtand againſt our enemies, *Lev.* 26.37.

His ſmiting us with the edge of the ſword, deſtroyed utterly,

With all the beaſts amongſt us, *Deu.* 13.15

To be ſmitten before our enemies: Going forth one way,

And flying ſeven wayes before them, *Deut.* 28.25.

To be oppreſſed and ſpoiled evermore, having none to deliver & ſave us, *Deut.* 28.29.

To be inceſſantly oppreſſed alwayes, and cruſhed,

To be mad for the ſight of our eyes which we ſhal ſee, *Deut.* 28. 33

To ſerve our enemies in hunger, nakedneſſe, and want of all things,

To have our enemies put a yoak of iron about our necks, untill we be deſtroyed, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To have a devouring nation, cruell, fierce, and altogether mercileſſe brought againſt us,

Who ſhall not at all pity, but uſe all crueity to all ſexes to deſtruction, *Deut.* 28.49.

To have the ſword without, & terror within to deſtroy us, all ſorts and ages of ſexees and ages, *Deut.* 28 35.

To be waited for of the ſword, *Iob* 14.22.

To have our enemies to tear us in their wrath To gnaſh upon us with their teeth,

And ſharpen their eyes upon us, *Iob* 16.9.

To have enemies gape upon us, ſmite us upon the cheek deſpitefully, and gather againſt us, *Iob* 16. 10.

To be ſpoiled on every ſide, gone, our hope removed like a tree, *Iob* 19. 10.

Our flying from the iron weapon, to be ſtruck through with a bar of ſteel, *Iob* 20. 4.

To have thoſe who ſeek our life, lay ſnares for us,

And to ſpeak miſchievous things againſt us,

And imagin deceit all the day long, *Pſ.* 38.12.

To

dwelling enemies ſhall be aſtoniſhed, *Levit.* 26. 32.

The cauſing of our ſabbaths and ſolemne feaſts to be forgotten,

With the deſpiſing both of King & Prieſt, *Lam.* 2 6.

To give our ſanctuary into the hand of the enemy, polluting the houſe of God with noiſe *Lam.* 2. 7.

To have our Law be no more,

To have our Prophets be without viſion, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have the ſtones of the ſanctuary poured out in every ſtreete, *Lam* 4 1.

To have our Prieſts and Prophets ſlaine in the ſanctuary, *Lam.* 2. 20.

To have God ſhut out all the Saints prayers for us, *Ezek.* 14. 14.

In our Friends.

To put our Brethren far from us,

And utterly to eſtrange our brethren far from us, *Job* 19. 13.

To have our kinſmen to fail us, our familiar friends to forget us, *Job* 19. 14. & 15. 16.

To be abhorred of inward friends, and thoſe that loved turned againſt us, *Job* 19 19.

To have our lovers, friends and kinſmen to ſtand afar off from our grief, *Pſ.* 38. 11.

To have lovers friends & acquaintance be put far from us,

And our acquaintance into darkneſſe, *Pſ.* 88. 18.

All friends dealing treacherouſly, being become enemies, *Lam.* 1. 2.

To

To call for our lovers, but to be deceived by them, *Lam.*1.18.

To be ſcorned of friends,

Yet our eyes to poure out tears unto God, *Iob* 16.20.

By our Enemies.

To waxe old becauſe of our enemies, *Pſ.*6.7.

To have the puniſhment of the ſword, *Iob* 9. 29.

His walking contrary to us in fury, *Lev.*26 28.

His ſuffering us to be killed all the day long,

And counted as ſheep to the ſlaughter, *Pſal.* 44. 18.

His cauſing of changes of war againſt us, *Iob* 16. 10.

Gods ſhewing himſelf marvellous againſt us, *Iob* 10.16.

His cauſing his troops to come together, raiſing up their way againſt us,

Incamping round about our tabernacles, *Iob* 14.12.

His hunting us like a fierce lion, *Iob* 10.10.

His cauſing us believe that he is become cruel unto us,

And become ſtrong againſt us, *Iob* 30.21.

Gods own fighting againſt us with an outſtretched hand and a ſtrong arm, in anger, in fury, and in great wrath *Ier.*21.4,5.

His covering us with anger, ſlaying us without pity, *Lam.* 3.43.

To have the ſword, famine and peſtilence ſent upon us,

And to be as the fig which cannot be eaten, *Ier.*29.7.

The

The failing of our ſtrength not to be able to riſe up before enemies, *Lam.* 1.14.

To ſpread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord cõmanding our enẽies to camp roũd about us, *Lam.* 1.17.

His making of the poor to pine away in their iniquities, in their enemies land,

To make Gods arrowes drunk with our blood, and to devoure our fleſh, *Deut.* 32.32

To have the ſword abroad bereaving; our home being as death unto us, *Lam* 1.19.

His ſetting his face againſt us, cauſing us to be ſlain before our enemies,

Thoſe that hate us to rule over us; to flie when none purſueth us, *Lev.* 26.16.

The bringing of a ſnare to avenge the quarrel of his Covenant,

His ſending the peſtilence into our greateſt aſſemblies.

His delivering us into the hands of our enemies, *Lev.* 26.25.

His ſcattering us amongſt the Heathen, And his drawing out a ſword againſt us, *Lev.* 26.33.

His making us have no power to ſtand againſt our enemies, *Lev.* 26.37.

His ſmiting us with the edge of the ſword, deſtroyed utterly,

With all the beaſts amongſt us, *Deu.* 13.15

To be ſmitten before our enemies: Going forth one way,

And flying ſeven wayes before them, *Deut.* 28.25. To

To be oppreſſed and ſpoiled evermore, having none to deliver & ſave us, *Deut.* 28.29.

To be inceſſantly oppreſſed alwayes, and cruſhed,

To be mad for the ſight of our eyes which we ſhal ſee, *Deut.* 28. 33

To ſerve our enemies in hunger, nakedneſſe, and want of all things,

To have our enemies put a yoak of iron about our necks, untill we be deſtroyed, *Deut.* 28. 25.

To have a devouring Nation, cruell, fierce, and altogether mercileſſe brought againſt us,

Who ſhall not at all pity, but uſe all crueity to all ſexes to deſtruction, *Deut.* 28.49.

To have the ſword without, & terror within to deſtroy us, all ſorts ſorts of ſexees and ages, *Deut.* 28 35.

To be waited for of the ſword, *Iob* 14.22.

To have our enemies to tear us in their wrath To gnaſh upon us with their teeth,

And ſharpen their eyes upon us, *Iob* 16.9.

To have enemies gape upon us, ſmite us upon the cheek deſpitefully, and gather againſt us, *Iob* 16 10.

To be ſpoiled on every ſide, gone, our hope removed like a tree, *Iob* 19. 10.

Our flying from the iron weapon, to be ſtruck through with a bar of ſteel, *Iob* 20. 4.

To have thoſe who ſeek our life, lay ſnares for us,

And to ſpeak miſchievous things againſt us,

And imagin deceit all the day long, *Pſ.* 38.12.

To

To have lively and ſtrong enemies; and thoſe who hate us wrongfully, multiplyed, *Pſal.* 38. 19.

To have evill come upon us we know not whence, and miſcheife to come we ſhall not put off.

With ſuddaine unknowen diſtruction, *Iſa.* 47. 11.

To have ſerpents and Cocatrices ſent amongſt us, and ſuch as will not be charmed, *Iſa.* 8. 17.

To have the weapons of our ſtrength for our enemies, *Ierm.* 21. 4.

To have ſtrange enemies come amongſt us, who ſhall deliver ſuch as are for death, to death, captivity and ſword, *Jer.* 43. 11.

To have enemies like a flood overflow the Land, and the cities and habitations,

So as all ſhall crie & howle, *Ier.* 47. 2.

To have no reſt in captivity, all our perſecutors over taking us in ſtraits, *Lam.* 1. 3.

To have our enemies to heare of our trouble, and rejoyce at it, without comfort, *Lamen.* 1. 20.

To have our enemies to chaſe us ſore, like a bird without cauſe, *Lam.* 1. 32.

To have ſtrangers the terrible of the nations brought againſt us *Ezek.* 28. 7.

To ſpread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord commanding them to incamp againſt us, *Lam.* 1. 17.

By his Word

His hewing us by his Prophets,

And his ſlaying us by the words of his mouth *Hoſ.* 6. 5.

His fighting againſt us with the ſword of his mouth, *Revel.* 2. 27.

His breaking us in pieces with words, *Iob.* 19. 22.

To have a famin, not of bread, but of the word of God, amongſt us, *Amos*, 8. 11.

To have the Kingdome of heaven taken from us,

And given to a Nation, bringing forth the fruits thereof, *Matth.* 21. 31.

By hearing to heare and not underſtand,

And by ſeeing to ſee and not perceive, *Mat.* 13. 14.

In Sinne.

His cauſing us to poſſeſſe the ſinnes of our youth. *Iob* 13 6.

His making us unable to look up for iniquities, that unceſſantly take hold upon us, *Pſ.* 40. 12.

To have double recompence for all our ſinne, *Ier.* 17. 8.

To pine away for the iniquities of our fathers with them, *Lev* 26. 39.

To have our ſtrength to fail becauſe of ſinne, and to be conſumed, *Pſ.* 31. 10.

To have our tranſgreſſions ſealed up as in a bag,

To have our iniquities ſowed up, *Iob* 14. 17.

To have our ſorrow ever before us, *Pſ.* 38. 17

To roar all the day long.

long becauſe of ſinne, *Pſ.*32.3.

To have our iniquities go over our head like a heavy burden too heavy for us, *Pſ.*38 4.

In Rulers.

To have our beauty depart: to have our Princes become like hearts that find no paſture, Going without ſtrength before the perſuer *Lam.* 1. 6.

To have our Elders ſit ſilent on the ground, having caſt duſt upon their heads girded with ſackcloth,

Our virgins to hang the head on the ground *Lam.*2.18.

To have our Kingdoms and Princes to be amongſt the Gentiles, *Lam.*2.9.

To have our Princes hang by the hand, and our Elders not to be honoured, *Lam.*5.12.

To have thoſe clothed with ſcarlet, imbrace dunghils, *Lam.* 4. 5.

In Proſperity.

To remember our former proſperity in bitterneſſe, and to want helpers, *Lam.*1.7.

In our proſperity to have the deſtroier come upon us,

To have vanity be our recompence, *Iob* 13 31.

Not to ſee the rivers and floods, and brooks of honey and butter, *Iob* 20.17.

Our retainers not proſpering, *Iob* 20.26.

To have our turning away ſlay us, and our proſperity deſtroy us, *Prov.*1.32.

His making us forget

get prosperity, *Lam.*1. 17. & 1. 11.

By Death.

To be driven from light to darkneſſe and chaſed out of the world *Iob* 18.18.

To be reſerved to the day of deſtruction, brought forth to the day of wrath, *Iob* 21. 30.

To have our remainder buried in death, our widows not to weep, *Iob* 27.15.

To be turned to hell with all that forget God, *Pſ.*9.7.

To bring upon us our iniquity, being cut off in our own wickedneſſe, *Pſ.*94.23.

Never to enter into Gods reſt, *Pſ.*95.11.

To die without inſtruction, in the midſt of our folly to go aſtray, *Pro.*5.23.

To have our carcaſes as dung upon the open field, and

To be as the harveſt-handfull, which none gathereth, *Jer.*9.22.

To die of grievous deaths; Not to be lamented:

To be as dung upon the face of the earth,

To be conſumed by famine,

And our carcaſes to be meat for the fowles of heaven and earth, *Jer.*16.4.

To have our lives cut off in the dungeon, and caſt a ſtone upon us *Lam.*5.23.

To fall in the field and not be brought together nor gathered,

And to be given for meat unto the beaſts of the field, and unto the fowles

fowls of heaven, *Ezek* 29, 5.

To paſſe away as the chaffe driven before the whirl-winde,

And as the ſmo k of the chimney, *Hoſ.*13.13.

To be hewen down and caſt into the fire, *Mat.*7.19.

To have our plagues come in one day, death, mourning, famine, *Ier.* 7. 33.

To die in our ſinnes, *Iohn* 8. 2.

Not to enter into Gods reſt, *Heb* 3.11.

To have no inheritance in the kingdom of God nor Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 6. 9.

To have the blackneſſe and darkneſſe of tempeſt reſerved for us for ever, *Iude* 1c.13.

To have Chriſt deny us in the world to come *Mat.*3.12.

To make an account of every idle word in the day of judgment, *Mat* 12.39.

Not to ſee life: To have the wrath of God abiding on us, *Ioh.*3 36.

To burn up as chaffe in unquenchable fire, *Mat.*3.12.

To be ſent to everlaſting fire prepared for the devil and his angels, *Mat.*25.31.

To be bound hand & foot and caſt into utter darkneſſe,

Where ſhall be weeping and gnaſhing of teeth *Math.* 22. 13.

To have our part taken out of the book of life, and drinke of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured without mixture, into the cup of his indignation,

And tormented in the

fire and brimstone, in the presence of the Lamb and of the holy Angell. *Rev.* 14. 10.

His putting of us away like drosse, *Psal.* 119. 119.

Its causing us to crie unto the hils and mountaines, to cover us from the presence of the Lamb, *Rev.* 6. 16.

To seek death, and not to finde it, to desire to die, and death flie from us, *Rev.* 9. 6.

XXXI.

Knowledge of God.

Generals.

GOd, even only God knowes the hearts of the children of men, 1 *King* 8. 39.

All his works are known unto him from the beginning, *Acts* 15. 18.

None can teach him knowledge, since he judgeth these that are on high, *Iob.* 21 22.

It is wickednesse to demand whether or not there be knowledge in the most high, *Psal.* 73. 11. *Iob* 22 12.

He is perfit in knowledge. *Iob* 36. 8.

Man is nothing that God should take knowledge of him, or make account of him, *Psal.* 144. 3.

Those who know him not, and call not upon him, are in danger of his wrath pouring out on them, *Psal.* 79. 6.

Wee rather are known of him, then know him, *Gal.* 4. 6.

The riches both of the knowledge and

wiſedome of God are a great depth,

His judgements are unſearchable, and his wayes paſt finding out, *Rom.* 11. 33.

He knowes our reproach, our ſhame, and our diſhonour, *Pſal.* 69. 19.

He knoweth our frame, he remembreth that we are but duſt, *Pſal.* 103. 14.

Thereby the depths are broken up *Pro.* 3. 20.

Wee ought not to glory in our might, wiſdome, riches, but that we underſtand & know God, *Ier.* 9. 23.

This knowledge is more required then burntofferings, *Hoſ.* 6. 6.

He knoweth the proud afar off, *Pſ.* 138. 6.

He knows our downſitting and up-riſing, *Pſ.* 139. 2.

He is acquainted with all our wayes, *Pſ.* 139. 9.

He who teacheth man knowledge, muſt of neceſſity know althings *Pſ.* 94 10.

There is not a word in our tongue, but the Lord knoweth them, *Pſ.* 139. 4.

He knows our ſpirits and way, even when our ſpirits are overwhelmed, *Pſ.* 142. 2, 3.

Hee is moſt of all known and loved of us, by experience of his wonderfull mercies, *Ezek.* 20. 4

He knoweth our hearts, *Luk.* 16. 15.

The hearts of all men, *Act.* 1. 24.

Such knowledge is too wonderfull for us, ſo high that we cannot attain unto it, *Pſ.* 139. 6.

Know-

Knowledge paſt.

He knew *Ephraim*, and *Iſrael* was not hid from him, *Hoſ.*5.3.

He knew his people in the wilderneſſe in a land of great drought, *Hoſ.*13.5.

He knew the wrath of *Moab*, and ſtopt it, *Ier.*48.30.

He knew *Abrahams* feare, *Gen.*22.12.

He knew Iſraels ſorrows, *Exod.*3.7.

He knew *Senacheribs* abode, 2 *King.*19.27.

He knew the proud dealings of the Egyptians, *Nehem.*9.1.

He knew *Iobs* wayes, *Iob* 32.2.

He knew Iſraels tranſgreſſions and mighty ſinnes, *Amos* 5.12.

He knew the thoughts of the Scribes, *Act.*15.8.

He knew the Phariſees, *Iohn* 5.42.

He knew the unbelievers from the beginning, *Iohn* 5.46.

Chriſt knew all things ſhould come unto him, *Iohn* 18.4.

His Knowledge preſent.

He knoweth the way we take, *Iob* 23.10.

He knoweth the place of wiſdome, *Iob* 28.23.

He keepeth our ſoul, knoweth all ſecrets, *Prov.*24.10.

He knows the goings forth, and rage of his enemies againſt him, *Iſa.*37.28.

He knows our thoughts and our works, *Iſa.* 66.18.

He knowes us before he formed us in the belly, and before we came

out of the wombe, *Jer.* 1. 5.

He knowes the quality of thoſe things that proceed out of our mouth *Ier.*16.17.

He knows all the devices of our enemies againſt us, *Jer.*20.11.

He knows the things that come in out minds every one of them, *Ezek.*11 6.

He knows the things that we have need of, *Mat.*6.8.

He is a God of knowledge by whom purpoſes are eſtabliſhed, 1 *Sam.*2,3.

He knows the thoughts of men, that they are but vanity, *Pſ.* 94 11.

Iſraels wilderneſſe-walk known, *Deut.*2.7.

He knows the imaginations of the wicked, *Deut.*31.32.

David known of God 1 *Chron.*17.18.

Moſes is known by name, *Exod.*3.3.

He knows our works, *Iob* 34.35.

He knowes all the fowls in the mountains, *Pſ.*50 11.

Hee knoweth the works of mighty men to overturn them in the night, ſo that they are deſtroyed, *Iob* 34.25.

He knows our paines taking and goodneſſe in good things, *Pſ.*4c.10.

He knoweth the ſecrets of the heart, *Pſal.* 44.21. *Luk.*16.15. *Act.* 1. 24.

He knowes our fooliſhneſſe, *Pſ.*69.5.

He only knowes the hearts of the children of men, 1 *King* 8.39.

He underſtandeth the way of wiſdome, and knoweth the place therof, *Iob* 38.32.

He

He knows our works *Isa.*66.18.

He knows the thoughts of man, *Ps.*94.11.

He knowes wicked mens treacherous dealing, *Isa* 48.8.

He knowes all our enemies counsel against us, *Ier.*18 23.

He knows what is in man, *Ioh.*2.25.

He knows his sheep, *Iohn* 10.14.

He knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are but vain, 1 *Cor.*3.20.

He knoweth our love to him, 1 *Cor.*8.3.

He knowes all his, 2 *Tim.*2.9.

Depth of wisdome and knowledge are in him.

He knowes how to deliver his Saints out of temptation, 2 *Pet.*2.9.

He knows the Churches works and tribulation, poverty & dwelling, charity, service, faith, patience, works, *Rev.*2.9,13.

He knowes what we are, *Job* 10.7.

He knows vain men, *Job* 11.11.

He knowes the way that the wicked take, *Iob* 23.10.

He knows the dayes of the upright, *Ps.*37.18.

He knoweth our integrity, *Ps.*39.9.

He knoweth our foolishnesse, and our sinnes are not hid from him, *Ps.*99.5.

Tryals.

He is known by the judgements which he executeth, *Ps.*9.16.

The more we know him, the stiller we are, *Ps.*48.3.

He is known for a refuge in the Churches palaces, *Pſ.*48.3.

The conſumption of wicked men makes it known. that God rules in Jacob, *Pſ.*59.13.

Thoſe who know him truly, will deal righteouſly & mercifully with others, *Ier.*22.16.

It is God who muſt give us a heart to know him, *Ier.*24.1.

He is moſt of all known and loved of us by his wonderfull undeſeryed mercies, *Ezek.*20.24.

No man knoweth the Son but the Father,

And no man knoweth the Father ſave the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him *Mat.*11.27.

Such knowledge is too wonderfull for us, *Pſ.*139.6.

XXXII.

Predeſtination. Election.

WE were ordained for to walk in good works, *Eph.* 2.10.

Iacob was choſen for Gods peculiar treaſure, *Pſal* 135.4.

We were choſen to ſalvation, 2 *Theſſ.*2.13.

We were elected, by the foreknowledge of the father, 1 *Pet.* 1.2.

Some diſobedient, whereunto they were appointed 1 *Pet.*2.8.

Chriſt was the Lamb of God, apointed before the foundation of the world, 1. *Pet.*1.10.

We were elected according to the foreknowledge of God the father; unto ſanctification

tion of the Spirit. &c. 1 *Pet.* 1. 2.

The elect, their names were writen in the book of life, before the foundation of the world, *Rom.* 17. 8.

Iſrael was choſen, *Iſa.* 44. 1.

Ieremie known ere he came out of the belly, *Jer.* 1. 5.

Eſau ere born hated, and *Iacob* loved, *Mal.* 1. 2.

It is a Kingdom prepared from everlaſting before the foundation of the world, *Matth.* 25. 39.

Thoſe given of the Father ſhall come, *Ioh.* 6. 37.

Chriſt was delivered to ſuffer, by the determinate counſel & foreknowledge of God, *Act.* 3. 23.

Such were added to the Church as ſhall be ſaved, *Act.* 2. 47.

Paul a choſen veſſel to beare Gods name, *Act.* 9. 15.

Pharoah hardened, that Gods power may be ſeen upon him, *Rom.* 9. 17.

Veſſels of mercy aforehand prepared to glory, *Rom.* 9. 25.

Thoſe foreknowne were alſo predeſtinate to be made conforme unto the image of his Sonne, &c. *Rom.* 1. 29.

He foreknew his people, *Rom.* 11. 2.

Moreover whom he did predeſtinate, them alſo he called, &c. *Rom.* 8. 30.

A remanent ſaved according to the Election of Grace, *Rom.* 11. 5.

The Goſpel was ordained before the world to our glory, 1 *Cor.* 2. 7.

Paul was ſeparated frō his mothers womb, *Gal* 5.15.

Wee are choſen in Chriſt before the foundation of the world, *Eph* 1.4 11.

We were predeſtinate unto the adoption of children, by Jeſus Chriſt unto himſelf, *Eph* 1.5.

Wee were choſen when we were predeſtinate according to the purpoſe of him who worketh all things after the counſel of his own will, *Epheſ.*1.11.

There is a faith of Gods elect, and of the knowledge of the truth, which is according unto godlineſſe, *Tit.*1.1.

The *Theſſalonians* are ſaid to be the Elect of God, 1 *Theſſ.*1.4.

The Jews according to the Election beloved for their fathers ſakes, *Rom* 11.28.

XXXIII.

Providence.

His providing for the young lions their food.

His hunting the prey of the lion, and filling the appetite of the young lions, *Iob* 38.39.

His making the wilderneſſe the houſe of the wild aſſes, *Iob* 39.6.

In his book all our members were written, which in continuance were faſhioned, when as yet there was none of them. *Pſ.*139.16.

The Lord directeth our ſteps, *Prov.*16.9.

The diſpoſing of the lot is of God, *Pr.*16.33. Many ſeek rulers favors but every mans judgement comes from the Lord, *Pro.*29.26.

Weare called according to Gods purpoſe before the world was,

2 *Tim*

2 *Tim.* 1. 9.

It came of God to harden their hearts againſt Iſrael for their deſtruction, *Ioſh* 2.20.

The renting away of the ten Tribes from *Rehoboam*, 1 *King.*12.15.

Is there any evill in the city, and the Lord doth it not? *Amos* 3.6.

The ſufferings of Chriſt were foreordained before the foundation of the world, 1 *Pet.* 1. 20.

Diſobedient men are appointed thereunto, 1 *Pet.*2.8.

Men of old ordained to this condemnation, *Iude* 4.

We ſhould doe our endeavour, and not to be too carefull, but rely upon God for outward things, *Mat.*6.25.

All who are ordained unto eternall life, ſhall believe, *Act* 13.48.

Ioſeph acknowledged Gods providence in all his croſſes, *Gen.*45 5.

None by care-taking can add one cubit to his ſtature, *Mat.*6.27.

The lilies of the field they grow, and toil not, neither ſpin, *Mat.*6.29.

If God clothe the withering graſſe, much more will he cloth men, &c. *Mat.*6.3.

Infidelity makes us to diſtruſt Gods providence, *Mat.*6,30.

We ought not to be too carefull for to morrow, becauſe Gods providence takes that care from day to day, *Mat.* 6.34.

We muſt in the firſt place ſeeke heavenly things, and ſo Gods providence adds unto us a ſupply of all other things, *Mat.*6.33.

Gods

XXXIV.

Gods all-seeing eye.

HE seeth all under the whole heaven, *Iob* 28.24

He looketh unto the ends of the earth, *Iob* 28. 24

His eyes are upon our wayes, *Iob* 24.23.

Wicked men think that he will never see, *Ps.*10.11.

He sees all things and beholds mischiefe and wrong to requite it, *Ps.*10.14.

His eye-lids behold the children of men, *Ps.*11.4.

He seeth not as man seeth, 1 *Sam.*16.7.

His countenance beholds the upright, *Psal.* 11. 7.

When he looks down from heaven, he sees all gone aside, *Ps.*14 2.

A thousand years are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch of the night in his sight, *Ps* 90.4.

His eyes behold the things that are equall, *Ps.*17.2.

He looketh from heaven, he beholdeth all the sonnes of men,

From the place of his habitation he beholdeth all the inhabitants of the earth, *Ps.*33.13 14.

His eyes are upon them that fear him, such as hope in his mercy, *Ps.* 33. 18.

His eyes are upon the righteous *Ps.*24.14.

He sees all the misdemeanours of wicked men against his servants *Psal* 35.22.

He looks down from heaven, *Ps.*53.2.

His eyes behold the Nati-

Nations, *Pſ.*66.7.

Our adverſaries are all before him, *Pſal.* 69.19.

He looks from heaven and viſits his vine, *Pſ.*80.14.

His looking on the earth cauſeth it to tremble, *Pſ.*104.32.

He humbleth himſelf to behold the things that are done in heaven and in the earth, *Pſal.* 113 6.

His eyes are every where, beholding the evill and the good, *Pſ.* 15.3.

He ſees all our actions, and our ſlowneſſe to goodneſſe & mercy to others, *Iſa.*66.1.

He ſees the lewdneſſe of all our abominations

His eyes are upon the wayes of all the ſonnes of men, to give every one according to his works, *Ier.*32.18.

He ſees all our wrong, vengeance, and imaginations againſt us, *Lam.* 3.59.

He ſaw the works of the Ninevites returning from their evill way, *Ionah* 2.10.

The eyes of the Lord they run to and froe through the whol earth, *Zech.*4.12.

He ſeeth wickedneſſe alſo, will he not then conſider it? *Job* 11.11.

Hell is naked before him, and deſtruction hath no covering, *Job* 26.6.

His eye ſeeth every precious thing, *Job* 28. 10.

God ſeeth all our wayes and counteth all our ſteps, *Job* 32.4.

His eyes are upon the wayes of man, & he ſeeeth all his goings, *Job* 34.21.

There is no darkneſſe nor ſhadow of death, can hide themſelves from him, nor workers of iniquity, *Iob* 34.22.

He that planted the eare and the eye doth eaſily heare and ſee all, 94. 9.

Our ſubſtance was not hid from him, when we were made in ſecret and curiouſly wrought in the lower parts of the earth.

His eyes did ſee our ſubſtance, being yet imperfect, *Pſ.* 139. 16.

Hell and deſtruction are before him, how much more our hearts? *Pro.* 6. 11.

All things are naked and open unto the eyes of him, with whom we have to doe, and all creatures are manifeſt in his ſight, *Heb.* 4. 13.

His eyes run to and fro, throughout the whole earth, 2. *Chron.* 16. 9.

Our ſecret good actions done in ſecret, are ſeene and rewarded openly, *Matth.* 6. 4.

XXXV.

Works of GOD.

Of Creation.

Generals.

GOd does all *Iſa.* 24. 44.

All his workes are done in truth *Pſalme*, 33. 6.

He doth great things and unſearchable, marvellous things paſt finding out, *Iob* 5. 9.

Many are his wondrous works which he hath done, and his thought towards us-

ward

ward passing number *Ps.*4.5.

He only doth wondrous things, *Ps.*72.18.

Whatsoever he doth it shall be for ever, nothing can be added to it, nor deminished from it, 1 *Cor.* 3.14.

In all his works he hath set this over against that, that man might finde nothing after him, *Eccles.*7.14.

A man cannot find out his worke under the sunne, *Eccles.* 8.17.

We cannot know his workes who made all, *Eccles.*11.5.

Knowne unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. *Acts*, 15.18.

All his workes were made in wisedome, *Ps.* 130.5.

His wondrous works declare the neerneſſe of his Name, *Ps.*95.1.

There are no works like his works, *Ps* 68.8.

His works are very great, and his thoughts very deep, *Ps.*92.5.

His works are many, and most wonderfull, all made in wisdome, *Ps.*104.24.

They are great, and sought out of all them that have pleasure therin, *Ps.*111.2.

The works of his hands are verity & judgment, *Ps.*111.7.

Whatsoever he pleased, that he did in heaven and in earth, and in all deep places, *Psal.* 135.7.

He alone doth great wonders, *Ps.*136.4.

His works are marvellous, *Ps.*139.14.

He hath made all things for himself, *Pro.* 16.4.

He

He created all things by Jesus Christ, *Eph.*3:9. *Joh.*1.3.

All things were created for the manifestation of the wisdome of God, *Eph.*3:10.

Declaration unto posterity of his wondrous works, breed hope in God, *Ps.*78.6.

God only doth wondrous things, *Ps.*27:8.

In Heaven & Earth.

His creating of heaven and earth, *Gen.*1.1. *Ps.*115.15. & 21. 2. & 134.8. & 134.3.

His speaking of the word and doing, and all stood fast, *Ps.*33.9.

His making of the heavens, *Ps.* 96 5. & 102.25.

His making of them by wisdome, *Ps.*136.5.

His making of the heavens and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth, *Ps.*33:6.

His stretching out the heavens like a curtain, *Ps.*104.2.

His garnishing of the heavens by his Spirit, *Job* 26. 13.

His spreading out of the heavens alone, and treading upō the waves of the sea, *Iob* 9. 8.

His spreading out the sky which is strong like a molten looking-glasse *Job* 36.37.

His stretching out the heavens like a curtain,

His spreading them out like a tent to dwell in, *Isa.*40.22.

His making of all things, and stretching out the heavens alone, *Isa.*44.24

His making the earth by his power,

His establishing it by his

his wildome,

His ſtretching out the heavens by his diſcretion, *Ier.*10.12.

His ma' ing of heaven and earth by his great power & ſtretched out arm, *Ier.*32.17.

His building his ſtory in the heavens,& founding his troope on the earth, *Amos* 9.6.

His bringing out the hoſt of heaven by number,

His calling of them all by names, by the greatneſſe of his power, *Iſa.*40.26.

In the Sun, Moon, and Stars.

His creating of the ſun,moon and ſtars, being the works of his hands, *Pſ.*8.3.

His preparing the light of the ſun, *Pſ.*74.16.

His appointing the moon for ſeaſons, and the ſun to know his going down, *Pſ.*104.20.

His making of the ſun,moon & ſtars, *Pſal.* 136.6,7.

His telling the number of the ſtars, and calling them all by their names, *Pſ.*147.4.

His making of Arcturus, Orion, & the chambers of the South, *Iob* 9. 9.

His making the Seven ſtarres & Orion, *Amos* 5. 8.

His binding the ſweet influences of Pleiades, and looſing the bonds of Orion, *Iob* 38.30.

In the Earth.

His making of the earth, man and beaſt by his great power and his out ſtretched arm,

arme, *Ier.* 27. 7.

His eſtabliſhing the ends of the earth; *Pro.* 30.4

His eſtabliſhing the world upon the Seas, and eſtabliſhing it upon the floods *Pſ.* 24. 2.

His laying the meaſures of the earth. *Iob.* 38. 5.

His laying the foundations of the earth, *Iob.* 38.4.

His laying the corner ſtone, and foundations of the earth *Iob* 38 .6.

His founding of the world, and the fulneſſe thereof, *Pſ.*89.11.

His ſetting the borders of the earth, *Pſal.* 74.17.

His laying the foundation of the earth ſo as it ſhould not be remoued for ever, *Pſ.* 104.5.

His ſtabliſhing the earth that it abideth, *Pſal.*119 90.

His ſetting faſt the mountains, being girded with power by his ſtrength, *Pſ.*69.6.

His ſtabliſhing the Creation for ever, and making a Decree which they ſhould not paſſe, *Pſal.* 148. 6.

In the Waters.

His covering the earth with them, as with a garment,

His cauſing the waters to ſtand above the mountains, *Pſal.*104.6.

His ſetting a bound over the waters, that they cannot paſſe to cover the earth, *Pſ.*104.9.

His making of the ſea, and his hands preparing the dry land, *Pſ.*95. 25.

His laying the beams of his chambers in the waters, *Pſ.*10.4.

His

His ſhutting up the ſea with doors, when it brake forth, *Job* 38.8.

His placing the ſand for the bounds of the ſea, which it cannot paſſe, though the waters thereof roare and toſſe themſelves, yet they cannot prevaile; *Ier.* 3.22.

His forming of the mountains, and creating of the wind, *Amos* 4.13.

In the Seaſons.

His commanding of the morning, and cauſing the day-ſpring to know his place, *Iob* 38. 12.

His making ſummer and winter, *Pſ.*74.17.

In Mankinde.

Our fearfull & wonderfull making, *Pſal.* 149.14.

His faſhioning of all hearts alike,

His conſidering of all our works, *Pſ.*33.15.

His creating of rich and poor, *Pro.*22.2.

Man was not created for the woman, but the woman for the man, 1 *Cor.*11.9.

Creatures.

His forming of the crooked ſerpent, *Iob* 26.13.

His making of Behemoth, *Iob* 40.15.

XXXVI.

Works of Providence.

Generals.

HIs magnifying of man, and ſetting his heart upon him, *Iob* 7.17.

His teaching us more then the beaſts of the earth,

His making us wiſer then the fowles of the heavens, *Iob.* 35. 11.

His workes which we behold ought to bee magnified, *Iob.* 36. 24.

His turning of all things about by his councels, that he may by them do on the face of the earth, whatſoever he commandeth them. *Iob.* 37. 12.

His ſetting the dominion of heaven on the earth, *Iob* 38. 32.

His performing of all things for us, *Pſal.* 57. 2.

His crowning the year with his goodnes, and his paths droping fatneſſe, *Pſal.* 65. 11.

His holding our ſoul in life, and not ſuffering our feet to be moved, *Pſal.* 66. 9.

His daily loading us with his benefits. *Pſal.* 68. 18.

His doing of wonders and declareing his ſtrength among the people, *Pſal.* 7. 7.

His ſatisfying the earth with the fruit of his workes, *Pſ* 104. 13.

His giving of all their meat in due ſeaſon *Pſ.* 104 27.

His work is honourable aud glorious. *Pſ.* 111. 3.

His giving unto all life, breath and all things *Acts*, 17. 25.

He hath made his wonderful works to be remembreds *Pſ.* 111. 4.

He did ſhew unto his people the power of his works, that he might give them the heritage of the heathen *Pſal.* 111. 6.

His upholding of all that fall, and raiſing up of

of all thoſe who be bowen down, *Pſ.* 145. 112.

His turniug upſide-down the way of the wicked. *Pſ.* 146.9

His gathering the out-caſts of his people, *Pſal.* 147. 2.

His ſetting of the baſeſt men in high places, *Dan.* 4.17.

His delivering and reskuing.

His working ſignes and wonders in heaven and earth, *Dan.* 6. 27.

His bringing his judgments, to light every morning,

His revealing the deep and ſecret things,

His knowledge whats in darknes, and the light dwelling with him, *Dan* 2. 22.

His giving of wiſdome and might, *Dan.* 2.23.

His increaſing the Nations and deſtroying them, *Iob* 12.23.

His paſſing by us and we ſee him not, *Iob.* 24.8.9.

His inlarging of the Nations and ſtraightning them, *Iob* 12.23.

His often ſpeaking when we do not perceive the ſame, *Iob* 33.14

His working great matters and deliverances with man, *Iob*, 33.30.

In the heavens and Cloudes

His right hand ſpan the heavens,

Their ſtanding together when he cals, *Iſa.* 48. 13.

His clothing the heavens with blacknes, making ſackcloth their covering.

His commanding the Sun not to riſe, & ſealing up the ſtars, *Iob* 9.7.

His giving the ſun for a light by day, and the moon and ſtarres for a light by night, *Jer.*31.35

His meting out heaven with a ſpan, *Iſa.* 40.12.

Clouds.

His binding up the waters in his thick clouds, the cloud not being rent under them, *Job* 26.8.

His lifting up his voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover us, *Job* 38.34.

By watering his wearying the thick cloud, & ſcattering his bright cloud, *Job* 37.11.

His diſpoſing of his clouds, and cauſing of their light to ſhine, *Iob* 31.16.

His ballancing of the clouds, *Iob* 37 16.

His numbring of the clouds in wiſdome, and ſtaying of the bottles of heaven, *Iob* 38.37.

His making the clouds his chariot, and walking upon the wings of the wind, *Pſ.*124.3.

His covering of the heavens with clouds, & preparing of raine for the earth,

His making of graſſe to grow upon the mountains *Pſ.*147.18.

His holding back the face of his throne, and ſpreading the cloud upon it, *Iob* 26.9.

Light.

His forming the light and creating darkneſſe, *Iſa.*45.7.

His ſpreading his light upon the ſpreadings of the clouds, *Iob* 36.29,30

His covering the light and commanding it not to ſhine by the interpoſing

ſing cloud, *Iob* 36.32.

His parting of the light which ſcattereth the Eaſt-wind upon the earth, *Iob* 38.24

His covering himſelf with light, as doth a garment, *Pſ.*104.2.

Snow, Rain, Ice.

His ſaying to the ſnow, Be thou on earth:

Likewiſe the ſame to the ſmall rain, and to the great rain of his ſtrength *Iob* 37.6.

His giving rain upon the earth, and ſending waters upon the fields, *Iob* 5.10.

His cauſing the deep to congeal in the heart of the ſea, *Exod.*15.8.

His treaſuring up the ſnow and hail, *Iob* 38.22

His viſiting the earth and watering it,

His greatly inriching it with the river of God which is full of water, *Pſ.*65.9.

His preparing of corn when he hath ſo watered it, *Pſ.*65.9.

His watering the ridges thereof abundantly,

His ſetling the furrows thereof,

His making it ſoft with ſhowers,

His bleſſing the ſpringing thereof, *Pſ.*65 10.

His hiving the former and latter rain in their ſeaſon, *Ioel* 2.23.

His giving of froſt by his breath,

His ſtraitning the breadth of the waters, *Iob* 37.10.

His paths dropping upon the paſtures of the wilderneſſe,

His cauſing the little hils to rejoyce on every ſide, *Pſ.*65.12.

His giving of snow like wooll, his scattering the hoar frost like ashes *Ps.*147.17.

His casting forth of ice like morsels, *ibid.*

His sending out his word & melting them, *Ps.*147.14.

His sending of the ice and the hoary frost of heaven, *Iob* 38.29.

His making small the drops of rain, pouring down rain according to the vapour thereof, *Iob* 36.27.

His watering the hils from his chambers, *Ps.* 104.13.

Lightning, Thunder.

His making lightnings with rain, *Ier.*10 13.

His dividing a watercourse for the overflowing of the waters, and making a way for the lightning and thunder, *Iob* 38.25.

His present sending of lightnings to go and come readily, *Iob* 38.35.

His making of lightnings for the rain, *Ps.* 135.7.

Winde.

His causing of his winde to blow, that the waters may flow, *Psal.* 147.14.

The bringing the wind out of his treasures, *Ps.* 135.7. *Ier.*10.13.

His commanding and raising the stormy wind which lifteth up the waves, *Ps.*107.25.

His gathering of the wind in his binding the waters in a garment, *Iob* 26.8.

In the Earth.

His treading on the high places of the earth, *Amos* 4.13. His

His ſhaking the earth out of her place, cauſing the pillowes thereof to tremble, *Job* 9.6.

His giving of the earth in the hands of the wicked, *Job* 9. 24.

His ſtretching out the North over the empty place.

And hanging the earth upon nothing, *Job* 26.7.

His ſpreading abroad the earth by himſelf, *Iſa.* 44.24,

His making the goings of the evening and morning to rejoice, *Pſ.* 65. 8.

His looking on the earth, to make it to tremble,

His touching the hils that they may ſmoak, *Pſ.*104.32.

His turning the wilderneſſe into a ſtanding water,

And dry ground into water ſprings, *Pſ.*107.35

His turning the rock into a ſtanding water,

And the flint into a fountain of waters, *Pſ.* 114. 8.

His cauſing the vapours to aſcend from the ends of the earth, Pſ.135.7. *Jer.*10.13.

His ſending forth his commandement upon the earth,

His making of his word to run very ſwiftly, Pſ. 147.15.

His cauſing of the utmoſt parts of the earth to be afraid at his tokens, Pſ.65.8.

Waters.

His with-holding the waters, cauſing them to drie up,

His ſending them out to overturn the earth, *Job* 5.15.

His compaſſing the waters with bounds, till the day and night come to an end, *Job* 26.12.

His dividing the ſea by his power,

His ſmiting through the proud by his underſtanding, *Iob* 26 12.

His cutting out of rivers amongſt the rocks,

And overturning of mountains by the roots, putting out his hand upon the rocks, *Iob* 28 9.

His cutting out the rivers amongſt the rocks, *Iob* 28.10.

His binding the earth from overflowing, *Iob* 28.11. His ſtraiteningthe breadth of the waters, *Job* 37.10.

His gathering of the waters of the ſea as a heap,

His laying up the depths in ſtorehouſes, *Pſ.*33 7.

His ſtilling the noiſe of the ſeas, the noiſe of their waves, and the tumults of the people, *Pſ.*65.7.

His turning of the ſea into dry land, that his people went through on foot, there rejoicing, *Pſal* 66.6.

His ruling the raging of the ſea, and ſtilling of them when they ariſe, *Pſ.*92.5.

His removing the waters, and making them flie at the voice of his thunder,

Their going up to the mountaines, and down to the vallies, unto the place that he hath founded for them, *Pſal.* 104.7,8.

His ſending the ſprings into the valleys, which runn amongſt the hills, *Pſ.*104.10.

His turning rivers into a wilderneſſe,

And the water ſprings into a dry ground, *Pſal.* 107.33.

His

His measuring the waters in the hollow of his hand,

His comprehending the dust of the earth in a measure, *Isa.*40.12.

His making the rivers Islands,

His drying up the pools, *Isa.*42.15.

His saying to the deep be dry,

And drying up the rivers, *Isa.*44.27.

His drying up the sea at his rebuke, making the rivers a wildernesse, *Isa.*50.2,3.

His voice causing multitudes of waters in the heavens, *Jer.*10.13.

His dividing the sea, when the waves thereof roar, *Ier.*31.35.

His rebuking the sea and making it dry,

And drying up all the rivers, *Nahum* 1.4.

His causing with the blast of his nostrils the waters to gather together,

The floods to stand upright as a heap, *Exo.* 15. 8.

Mountains.

His causing the mountains to quake, and the earth and hills to quake at his presence, yea the world and all that dwel therein, *Nahum* 1.5.

His making waste mountains and hills, and drying up all their herbs *Isa.*42.15.

His weighing the mountaines in scales, and the hills in a ballance, *Isa.*40.12.

His removing the mountaines and they know not,

His overturning them in his anger, *Job* 9.5.

His putting forth his hand upon the rock, and over-

overturning of mountains by the roots, *Job* 28.9.

Mankind, Great men.

His removing & seting up of Kings,

His pouring contempt upon Princes, causing them to wander in a wilderneſſe where is no corn, *Psal.* 107.4.

His giving of wisdom to the wise, and knowledg to them that know understāding, *Dan.* 2.21

His turning of wise men backwards, and making their knowledg fooliſh,

His making Diviners mad, His fruſtrating the tokens of the liars, *Isa.* 24 25.

His bringing the Princes to nothing,

His making the Iudges of the earth as vanity *Isa.* 40 23.

His looſing the bond of Kings, and girding their loins with a girdle *Job* 12.18.

His leading of Princes away ſpoiled, and overthrowing the mighty, *Job* 12.19.

His pouring contempt upon Princes, and weakning the ſtrength of the mighty, *Iob* 12.21.

His leading of Counſellors away ſpoiled, & making the Judges fools *Job* 12.17.

His removing away the ſpeech of the truſty, And taking away the underſtanding of the aged, *Job* 12.20.

His taking away the heart of the chief of the people, *Pſ.* 107.4.

His cauſing them to wander in a wilderneſſe where is no way, *Job* 12.24.

His giving of ſalvation unto Kings, *Pſ.* 144.10

His taking the wiſe in their

their own counſels, and carrying headlong the counſel of the froward, *Job* 5.13

Poore men.

His bringing poore, and making rich,

His bringing low, & lifting up, 1 *Sam.*2.7,8.

His delivering the poor in affliction, and opening their ear in oppreſſion, *Iob* 36.15.

His ſetting the poor on high from affliction,

His making him families like a flock of ſheep *Pſal.*107.41.

His raiſing up the poor and needy out of the duſt, and lifting him out of the dunghill,

That he may ſet him with the Princes of his people, *Pſal.*113.7,8.

His ſaving of the poor from the ſword, & from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty, *Job* 5.15.

Mankinde.

His ruling in the kingdome of men,

His giving it to whomſoever he wil, *Dan* 4.17

His giving of light to them that ſit in darknes and in the ſhadow of death,

His guiding our feet in the way of peace, *Luk.*1.79.

His teaching us to profit,

His leading us by a way that we ſhould go, *Iſa.*48.17.

His opening the ears of men, and ſealing their inſtruction, *Job* 33.16.

His withdrawing a man from his purpoſe, and hiding pride from him, *Job* 33.17.

His ſpeaking in a dream in a viſion of the night, in ſlumbering and in a deep ſleep, *Job*33.15

His putting down one and raiſing another, *Pſ.* 75.7. His

His cauling our cloths to be warme, when he quieteth the south wind *Job* 37.17.

His making us to dwel in safety only, Ps. 4.8.

His girding us with strength, and making our wayes perfect, Ps. 18.32.

His making our feet like hinds feet, and setting us upon high places Ps 18.33.

His teaching our hands to warre, so that a bow of steel is broken in our arms, Ps.18.34.

His making us to lie down in green pastures,

His leading us by the still waters, Ps.23.2.

His making of wars to cease unto the end of the earth,

His breaking the bow and cutting the spear asunder,

His burning the chariot in the fire, Ps.46 9.

His choosing out our inheritance for us, Psal. 47.4.

His holding us up from the wombe.

His taking us out of our mothers bowels, Ps.71.6.

His opening his hand to fill all with good,

His hiding his face, and troubling the creatures, Ps.104.29.

His taking away their breath that they die and returne to dust, Psal. 104.29.

His sending forth his Spirit, that they are created upon the face of the earth, Ps 104.30.

His making the hungry to dwell in a wildernesse, and to prepare a city for their habitation, Ps.107.36.

His blessing of men that they are multiplied greatly

greatly, Pſ.107.38.

His making the barren woman keep houſe, and be a joyfull mother of children, Pſ.112.9.

His keeping all our bones, that not one of them is broken, Pſ.34.20

His teaching our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, Pſ.144.1.

His giving of all meat in due ſeaſon, Pſ.145.15.

His opening his hand and filling the deſire of every living thing, Pſal. 145.16.

His executing of judgement for the oppreſſed, Pſ.146.7.

His giving of food to the hungry, *Pſ.*146.7.

His looſing of the priſoners, *ibid.*

His raiſing them that are bowed down, Pſ.146.8.

His preſerving the ſtrangers, and relieving the fatherleſſe & widow Pſ.146.9.

His lifting up of the meek,

His caſting of the wicked to the ground, Pſal. 147.6.

His ſtrengthening of of the bars of our gates

His bleſſing of our children within them, Pſ.147.13.

Miniſters.

His confirming the word of his ſervant,

His performing the counſel of his meſſengers, *Iſa.*44.26.

His creating the fruit of the lips peace, peace to him that is neer, and to him that is afar off, *Iſa.*57.19.

His making peace, and Creating of evil, *Iſa.* 45.7.

His declaring unto man his thought, *Amos* 4.13.

His

terprise, *Iob* 5.12.

His ſtrengthening the ſpoiled againſt the ſtrong. *Amos*, 5.9.

Afflictions.

His pouring us out as milk, and curdling us as cheeſe, *Iob* 10.10.

His breaking down without poſſible repairing again,

His ſhuting up a man without any opening, *Iob* 12.14.

His diſcovering deep things out of darkneſſe,

And bringing out to light the ſhadow of death, *Iob* 12.22.

His making of peace in his high places, *Iob*. 25.2.

His ſending a meſſenger unto us one of a thouſand *Iob* 33.23.

His exalting on high thoſe that be low, that thoſe who mourn may be exalted, *Iob* 5.13.

His killing and making a live,

His wounding and healing. *Deut*. 32.39.

His giving of us ſongs in the night, *Iob*. 35 10.

In our being bound with cords and fetters of affliction, his ſhewing us our works and tranſgreſſions, & wherin we have exceeded,

His opening our eare to Diſcipline, and commanding us to returne from our inquity *Iob*. 36.8.9.

His putting of wiſdome in the inward parts,

His giving of underſtanding to the heart. *Iob*. 3.8.

His giving councell, to our reines, and his inſtructing of us in the night ſeaſon, *Pſ*. 16.7.

His

His reſtoring our ſoal,

His leading us in the paths of righteouſnes for his name ſake, *Pſ.* 23. 3.

His planting his people, his affiicting his people and caſting them out, *Pſ.*44.2.

His caſting us off, and putting us to ſhame,

His not going forth with our armies, *Pſal.* 44.9.

His ſetting the ſolitary in families,

His bringing out thoſe that are bound with chains, *Pſ.*68.6.

His making us meet darknes in the day time, and grope at noon day as at night, *Job* 13.14

His correcting of man and teaching him knowledge, *Pſ.*94.10.

His remembring us in our low eſtate, *Pſal.* 136.23.

His bringing the blind by a way which they knew not,

His leading them in paths which they have not known,

His making darkneſſe light before them, and crooked things ſtraight, *Iſa.*42.16.

His giving of power to the faint,

And increaſing of ſtrength to them that have no might, *Iſa.* 40.29.

His turning the ſhadow of death into the morning,

His making the day dark with night, *Amos* 5. 8.

Enemies.

His diſappointing the purpoſes of the crafty, ſo that their hands cannot performe their enter-

His bringing of the councels of the wicked to nought,

His making the devices of the people to none effect, *Pſ.*33.10.

His driving out the heathen with his hand, *Pſ.*44.2.

His making us to turn back from our enemy,

His making us a ſpoil unto them that hate us, *Pſ.*44.10.

His giving us like ſheep appointed for meat,

His ſcattering us among the heathen, *Pſal.* 44.11.

His ſelling of us for nought, *Pſ.*44.12.

His making of us a reproach to our neighbours,

His making us a ſcorn and deriſion unto them that are round about us, *Pſ.*44.13.

His making his people a by-word among the heathen, a ſhaking of the head among the people, *Pſ.*44.14.

His treading down our enemies for us, *Pſ.* 108.13.

His redeeming us from our enemies, *Pſ.*126.34.

Darkneſſe.

His making us grope in darkneſſe without light,

His making us ſtagger like a drunken man, *Iob* 12. 25.

His ſetting an end to darkneſſe, and ſearching out of all perfection even the ſtones of darkneſſe, and the ſhadow of death, *Iob* 33.3.

His bringing of hidden things out to light, *Iob* 28.11.

His bringing our ſoul from the pit, to be enlightned

lightned with the light of the living, *Iob* 33.30.

Beasts and Goods.

The roaring of the lyon, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions breaking, *Iob* 4.10.

The old lyons perishing for want of prey, and the scattering of the stout lyons whelp abroad, *Iob* 4.11.

His providing the young ravens their food *Iob* 38.37.

His giving of goodly wings to the Peacock,

His giving of wings and feathers unto the Ostrich, *Iob* 39.

His depriving us of wisdome & understanding, *Iob* 39.16.13.

His giving of strength to the horse,& clothing his neck with thunder, *Iob* 39.19.

His making the hawk to flie by his wisdome, *Iob* 39.36.26.

His causing the Eagle to mount up at his command, *Iob* 39.27.

His drawing out the Leviathan with a hook, *Iob* 41.1.

His causing the pastures with the flocks of the valleys all covered with corn to sing, *Ps.*65.13

His satisfying our mouth with good things

His renewing our youth like the Eagles, *Ps.*103.5.

His causing the grasse to grow,cattel and food for the service of man, *Ps.*104.14.

His causing of wine that maketh glad the heart of man, *Ps.*104.15.

His causing of oile which maketh the face to shine,

His causing of bread

to ſtrengthen man, *Pſ.* 104.15.

His not ſuffering our cattell to decay, *Pſal.* 107. 38.

His ſuffering them to be miniſhed & brought low through affliction, oppreſſion and ſorrow, *Pſ.*107.38.

His making graſſe to grow on the mountains, *Pſ.* 147.8.

His giving of the beaſts food, and to the young ravens which cry,

His ſending of peace in our borders, & filling us with the flower of wheat, *Pſ.*147.13.

Sinnes.

His pardoning & paſſing by the tranſgreſſion of the remanent of his heritage, *Mic.*7.18.

His forgiving all our ſinnes,

His healing all our diſeaſes, *Pſ.*103.3.

His redeeming our life from deſtruction, *Pſ.*103.4.

His crowning us with loving kindneſſe & tender mercies, *Pſ.*103.4.

His not dealing with us after our ſinnes, nor rewarding us after our iniquites, *Pſ.*10310.

His removing our tranſgreſſions from us as far as the eaſt is from the weſt, *Pſ.*103.12.

Seaſons.

His changing the times and ſeaſons, *Dan.*2.21.

His waſhing away things that grow out of the duſt of the earth.

We are willed to *command* him concerning the works of his hands, *Iſa.*45.11.

In

In our Prerogatives.

His quickening of us together with Chriſt, *Eph.*2 5.

His redeeming us from under the Law to receive the adoption of ſonnes, *Gal.*4 4.

His loving us,& waſhing our ſinns in his own blood, *Rev.*1.5.

His ſealing of us, and giving us the earneſt of the Spirit in our hearts, 2 *Cor.*1.22.

His raiſing us together and making us to ſit in heavenly places in Chriſt Jeſus, *Eph.*2.6.

His making us of both one, and breaking down the ſtop of the partition wall, *Epheſ.* 2. 14.

His begetting us again unto a lively hope through the reſurrection of Chriſt from the dead by his aboundant mercy, *Epheſſ.* 1. 3.

XXXVII

Eternity of God.

HE reignes for ever and ever, *Exod* 15. 19.

He ſhall dwell for ever, P*ſal.*9.7.

His throne is for ever, P*ſal.* 45. 6.

He ruleth by his power, for ever. *Pſal.*6. 8.

He is from everlaſting, Pſal.93 1.

He ſhall endure for ever, Pſal.102 12.

He is the ſame, and his years ſhall have no end, Pſal.102.27.

His glory ſhall endure for ever, *Pſal.*104. 31.

Chriſt is a Preiſt for ever after the order of

Melchizedeck. Pſ. 110. 1. 6.

His righteouſneſſe endureth for ever. *Pſal.* 111. 3.

His Kingdome is an everlaſting Kingdome, *Dan.* 4. 9.

His Dominion endureth through all generations he ſhall reign for ever, *Pſalme* 146. 10.

Whatſoever he doth ſhall be for ever, *Eccleſ.* 3. 14.

His name is from everlaſting, *Iſaiah* 63. 16.

His dominion ſhall be for ever unto the end, *Dan.* 8. 18.

He is the ſame and his yeares ſhall not faile, *Heb.* 1. 12.

XXXVIII.

Strength of God.

Generals.

IT is he who girds us with ſtrength to the battell, 2. *Sam.* 22. 40.

We ſhould give unto the Lord, glory and ſtrength,

Strength and gladneſſe are in Gods palace 1 *Chron.* 16. 27.

He is wiſe in heart, and mighty in ſtrength, no proſpering againſt him, *Iob* 9 4.

If we ſpeake of ſtrength, loe he is ſtrong, *Iob* 9. 19.

He is mighty in ſtrength and wiſdome, *Iob.* 38. 5.

He is our ſtrength and our redeemer, *Pſ.* 19. 14.

He is exalted in his own

own ſtrength, *Pſ.*21.13.

He is our ſtrength and our ſhield, *Pſ* 28.7.

He is the God of our ſtrength, *Pſ.* 43.2.

He is the ſtrength and ſaving ſtrength of his people, *Pſal.*28.8.

He is the rock of our ſtrength, *Pſ.* 6.2.

He is the ſtrength of our heart, and our portion for ever, *Pſ.*73.26.

When he ſhews ſtrength with his arme, he ſcatters the proud in the imaginations of their hearts, *Luk.* 1.51.

His ſtrength is in the cloudes, *Pſal.*68.34.

He hath a mighty arme, ſtrong is his hand and high is his right hand, *Pſal.* 89.13.

When he marches to ſave his people, he marches in the greatneſſe of his ſtrength, Iſa. 63.1.

He hath ſtrength, *Pro.*4.18.

Strength and beauty are in his ſanctuary, *Pſ.* 96.6.

God is the glory of our ſtrength, *Pſ.*89.16.

Power of his ſtrength.

IT brought the people out of Egypt, *Exod.* 13.3.14.

Thoſe who ſtumble, he girds therewith, 1 *Sam.*2.4.

The channels of the ſea appear, the foundations of the world are diſcovered at his rebuke and at the blaſt of the breath of his noſtrils, 2 *Sam.*22.16.

He delivereth us thereby from our ſtrong enemies, 2 *Sam.*22.18.

Thereby he gives ſtrength to his King, and exalts the horn of his

anointed, 1 *Sam* 2. 10.

He is our ſtrength & power, to make our way perfect, 2 *Sam.* 22. 35.

He is our refuge and ſtrength, a very preſent help in trouble, *Pſ.* 46. 1.

He commands ſtrength to his Saints, and ſtrengthens that which he hath wrought in us, *Pſ.* 68. 28

Thereby he ſetteth faſt the mountains being girded with power, *Pſ.* 65. 6.

The God of Iſrael it is he who giveth ſtrength and power to his people, *Pſ.* 78. 35.

Thereby he divides the ſea, cleaves the fountain and the flood, and dries up the mighty waters, *Pſ.* 74. 13.

Doing wonders, he hath declared his ſtrength amongſt the people, *Pſ.* 77. 14.

He hath laid help for the Saints upon one who is mighty, *Pſ.* 89. 19

He is clothed with ſtrength wherewith he hath girded himſelf, having thereby ſet the world that it cannot be moved *Pſ.* 93. 1.

He is God the Lord, the ſtrength of our ſalvation, who covers our head in the day of battel *Pſ.* 140. 7.

It is he our ſtrength wch teacheth our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, *Pſ.* 144. 1.

His way is ſtrength to the upright, *Pro.* 10. 29.

We ought to be confident and not fearfull, becauſe the Lord Jehovah is our ſtrength and ſong, and is become our ſalvation, *Iſa.* 12. 2.

He is ſtrength to the poor, a ſtrength to the needy in their diſtreſſe, &c. *Iſa.* 25. 4.

He

He is ſtrength to his people, who turn the battell to the gate, *Iſa.* 28. 6.

It is he that giveth power to the faint, and to increaſe ſtrength in them that have no might *Iſa* 40.29.

The God of heaven giveth Kings a kingdom ſtrength and glory. *Dan.* 4. 32.

Vſe.

To truſt in God that ſtrength. *Pſ.* 18. 2.

To joy in the Lords ſtrength, *Pſ* 21. 1.

To deſire to be judged by his ſtrength, *Pſ.* 54. 1.

To reſolve therefore to wait upon God, *Pſ.* 59. 9.

Therefore to reſolve to ſing unto God, being our refuge and the God of our mercy, *Pſ.* 59. 17.

Therefore to aſcribe ſtrength unto God the Lord, *Pſ.* 71. 17.

Therefore to walk in the ſtrength of the Lord God, *Pſ.* 71. 17.

Therefore to ſhew it forth unto their generation, and his power unto that to come, Pſ. 71. 18.

To ſhew unto the generation to come the praiſes of the Lord, his ſtrength, and the wonderfull works that hee hath done, Pſ. 78. 4.

To pray God to gird up his ſtrength & come and ſave them, Pſ. 80. 2.

To ſing aloud unto God our ſtrength, Pſal. 81. 1.

To deſire it unto us, Pſ. 86. 16.

In diſtreſſe to cry out unto God for his zeale and his ſtrength, and the ſounding of his bowels and his mercy, *Iſa* 63. 15.

When in danger the Saints adhere unto other helps, yet it is in the Lord their God, *Zech.*12.5.

Tryals.

It is a cauſe of our ruine to forget the God of our ſalvation, and not to be mindfull of the God of our ſtrength, *Iſa.*17.10.

The Saints in exigents may come to think that their ſtrength and hope are paſſed from the Lord *Lam.*3.18.

Encouragements.

That the Lord will give ſtrength unto his people, Pſ.29.11.

That he is the Saints ſtrength in the time of trouble, Pſ.37.39.

That wiſdome and knowledge makes a man ſtrong, and increaſe in ſtrength, *Pro.*24.5.

That the Lord is our ſtrength and ſong, being become our ſalvation, Pſ.118.14.

That they who wait upon the Lord, do renew their ſtrength, and do mount up with wings as Eagles, *Iſa.*40.31.

That in the Lord we have righteouſneſſe and ſtrength, that men ſhould come unto him, *Iſa.* 45.24.

That though other helps fail, yet the Saints joy that God is their ſtrength, *Iſa.*49.5.

That God in dangers ſaves his people from future danger, by his right hand, and by the arm of his ſtrength, *Iſa.* 62.8.

That the Lord is our ſtrength, our fortreſſe, and

and our refuge in the day of affliction, *Jerem.* 16. 19.

That the Lord is their ſtrength, and will make their feet like Hindes feet, *Hab.*13.

XXXIX.

Power of GOD.

Generals.

NOthing is too hard for him, *Gen.*18.14.

There is none that can do according to his might, *Deut.*3.24.

None knoweth the power of his anger, *Pſ.* 90. 1.

Through the terribleneſſe thereof his enemies do ſubmit unto him, *Pſ.*66.3.

There is no wiſdome power or underſtanding againſt him, *Pro.*21.30. *Iſa.*24.19

His hand is not ſhortned at all, that it cannot redeem, *Iſa.*50.2.

None can ſtay his hand or ſay unto him, what doſt thou? *Dan.* 4.25. *Nahum.* 1. 3, 5.

He is excellent in power and in judgment *Iob* 37.23.

He is able to abaſe thoſe who walk in pride *Dan.*4 27.

None can underſtand the thunder of his power, *Iob* 26. 14.

It belongeth unto him *Pſ* 62.11.

There is an exceeding greatneſſe of power to make us believe, *Eph.*1.19.

Excellencie.

It was *Davids* ſong, *Pſ.*59.16.

He

He thirſted to ſee his power and his glory, *Pſ.*63.2.

He is excellent in power and in judgement, *Iob* 37.23.

His right hand is glorious in power, *Exod.* 15. 6.

It is a great power, *Num.*14.17.

It is a mighty power, *Deut.*4.37. 1 *Sam.*44.6.

Particulars.

He hath power to help, 2 Cor 29. 8.

He is able to recompence the obedient all loſſes, 2. *Chron.*25.9.

He divideth the ſea, *Iob.*26.12.

He thereby overturneth the mountaines by the rootes, *Iob*, 28.9.

He ſcattereth enemies thereby, *Pſal.* 59.1.

The earth ſhakes, the heavens drop at his preſence, *Pſ.* 68. 8.

He calleth all the ſtarres by their names, by the greatneſſe of his might, *Iſa.*40.26.

He hath power to deliver, *Iſa.* 50.2.

He is mighty to ſave, *Iſa.* 63. 1.

He hath power to forgive ſinnes, *Matth.* 9.9.

He is able to ſuccor, thoſe who are tempted, *Heb.* 2. 18.

He is able to ſave from death, *Heb.*7.5.

Trials

He hath made the heavens thereby, &c. *Ier.*10. 12.

He hath made the earth and all that is therein by his great power, and outſtretch-

ed

ed arme, *Ier.*2.75.

He exalteth thereby, *Iob.*26.22.

Sometimes he ſlayes not, but ſcattereth men thereby, and throwes them down, Pſ. 95.11.

Through the greatneſſe thereof, his enemies are made to ſubmit unto him, P*ſ.*66.4.

He ruleth thereby for ever, P*ſ.*66.7.

By the greatneſſe thereof, he can preſerve thoſe appointed to dye, P*ſal.*79.11.

He ſaves many times rebellious people to make his mighty power known, P*ſal.*106.8.

His eternall power and godhead was ſeen in the creation of the world, *Rom.* 4 20.

He is of power to ſtabliſh us according to the Goſpel, *Rom.*16.25.

He will raiſe us up by his power 1 *Cor.*6.14.

He is to be praiſed in the firmament of his power, P*ſ.* 150. 1.

Preaching of the Croſſe is the power of of God, 1 *Cor.* 1. 18.

Chriſt is the power of God, 1 *Cor.* 1. 24.

We ſhall live with God by his power towards us, 2 *Cor.* 13. 4.

All things are upheld by the might of his power, *Heb.*1.30.

He is able to do abundantly above all that we can think or ſpeake, *Epheſ.* 3.20.

XL.

Greatneſſe of God.

HE is great, & greatly to be praiſed, and his greatneſſe is unſearchable, *Pſ.*135.36.

He

He is great and of great power, his underſtanding is infinite, *Pſ.* 147. 5.

He filleth heaven and earth, *Ier.* 23. 24.

He is greater then men, *Iob* 33. 12.

The heaven, even the heaven of heavens cannot contain him, 1 *King* 8. 27.

He is great and above all gods, *Pſ.* 135. 5. & 95. 3

He is great, and we know him not,

The number of his years cannot be ſearched out, *Iob* 36. 26.

There is none ſo great as our God, *Pſ.* 77. 13.

There is none who is great like the Lord, and his Name great in might *Ier.* 10. 6.

He is greater then all Gods, *Exod.* 18. 11.

He is great & greatly to be praiſed in the city of our God, and in the mountain of his holineſſe, *Pſ.* 48. 1.

He is great and greatly to be praiſed, and to be feared above all gods 1 *Chr.* 16. 25. *Pſ.* 96. 4.

By the greatneſſe of his arme he ſtills the Churches enemies in their dangers, and makes them to be quiet to let them alone, *Exo.* 15. 16.

His mercies are ſuteable unto his greatneſſe, *Num.* 14. 19. *Nehem.* 9. 22. 1 *Chron.* 21. 13.

We are not able to endure a ſight of his greatneſſe, *Deut.* 5. 24.

Greatneſſe ſhould be aſcribed unto him, *Deu.* 32. 3.

He got himſelf a name of greatneſſe and terribleneſſe, by driving out the Nations from before his people, 1 *Chron.* 17. 21.

His

His is the greatneſſe and the power, and the glory and the majeſty, 1 *Chron.* 29. 11.

Through the greatneſſe of his power he makes his Enemies ſubmit unto him, *Pſ* 66.8.

Through his greatneſſe his people were redeemed and brought out of Egypt, *Deut.* 9. 26.

He ſhould be praiſed according to his excellent greatneſſe, *Pſ.* 150.2

He is a great God and a great King above all gods, *Pſal.* 95. 3. 2 *Chron.* 2.5.

He is great in Zion, and high above all the people, *Pſ.*99.2.

By the greatneſſe of his might he calleth all the hoſt of heavenly bodies by their names, *Iſa* 40.2 6.

He travelleth to deſtroy his enemies, and help his Church in the greatnes of his ſtrength *Iſa.*63.1.

The exceeding greatneſſe of his power is ſeen to them who believe, *Epheſ.*1.19.

He is great, for there is none like him neither is there any God beſides him, &c. 2 *Sam.*7.22.

As he is a great God, ſo he doth great things and unſearchable, marvellous things without number, *Job* 5.9.

Things paſt finding out, yea, and wonders without number, *Iob* 9. 10.

He is very great, and clothed with honour and majeſty, *Pſ.*104.1.

It is confeſſed that he is great and above all gods, *Pſ.*135.5.

As he is great, ſo he alone doth great wonders, *Pſ.*136.4.

He is the great God that formed all things, *Prov.*26.10

In the midſt of us., *Iſa.*12 6.

There is none like unto the Lord, great, and great in might, *Ier.* 10. 6.

The Lord is the great the mighty God called the Lord of hoſts, 1 *Chr.*11.9.

Great in counſel, and mighty in worke, *Ier.* 32. 18. 19.

It is the great God who makes knowne what ſhall come to paſſe hereafter, *Da.*2.45

He is the great and dreadfull God, keeping Covenant and mercy, to them that love him, *Dan.*9. 4.

He is greater then all *Iohn* 10.29.

He is greater then Chriſt conſidered as he is the mediator, *Iohn* 14. 28.

He is greater then our heart, and knoweth all things, 1 *Iohn* 3.20.

XLI.

Goodneſſe of God.

Generals.

HE out of his goodnes prepares mercyes for the poore, *Pſ.* 68. 10.

He is good and his mercie endureth for ever, *Iſa* 63.11.

His goodneſſe layed up for them that feare him, is unexpreſſable, *Pſ* 3 .19.

He is good and upright, and therefore will teach ſinners in the way, *Pſal.*25. 8.

He prevents his Saints with the bleſſings thereof, *Pſ.*21.3. His

His Name is good, *Pſ.*54.6.

His loving kindneſſe is good, Pſ.*69.16.*

He is good to his Iſrael, even to the clean in heart, Pſ.73 1.

He is good and does good, Pſ 119.68.

He is good unto all, and his tender mercies are over all his works, Pſ.145.9. Jer.33.11.

He is good, and a ſtrong hold in the day of trouble, *Nah.*1.9.

He is abundant in goodneſſe and truth, *Exod.*34.6.

The earth is full thereof, *Pſ.*33.5.

It is ſaid to be a high prerogative to dwell in his courts, and to be ſatisfied with the goodneſſe of his houſe, *Pſ.* 65. 4.

He is called the Saints goodneſſe, & their forteſſe, *Pſ.*144.2.

It is mentioned unto God for a ſtrong plea for mercy, to utter thereupon the memory of his great goodneſſe, and to ſing of his righteouſneſſe, *Pſ.*145.7.

It is an expreſſion of the Church, to mention his mercies and loving kindneſſes, according unto all he hath beſtowed out of his great goodneſſe, &c. *Iſa.* 63. 7.

It is ſo great, that men are ſaid in the latter dayes to take ſuch notice thereof, as to fear the Lord and his goodneſſe, *Hoſ.*3.5.

His beauty therewith is ſaid to be unexpreſſably great, when corn and wine ſhould make the young men & maids cheerfull, *Zach.*9.17

As he is good, ſo the frui

fruit of his ſpirit is in all goodneſſe, *Rom.*11. 32.

Tryals touching it.

It is ſuch as makes men to feare and tremble for the greatneſſe the eof, *Ier.* 33 9.

The greatnes thereof is matter of delight unto his ſaints *Neh.*9. 25.

He blots out the ſaints tranſgreſſions for his goodneſſe ſake, *Pſ.* 25.7.

It is matter of thankfullneſſe and praiſe, *Ezra* 3 11. *Pſ.* 107. 1.

He is good unto them that waite for him, and to the ſoule that ſeekes him. *Lam.* 3. 25.

We ought to rejoyce for all the good he does to his people, *Exod.* 18.9.

As one of his greateſt favours, he made all his goodneſſe to paſſe before *Moſes*, *Exod* 33.19

It was an encouragement which *Moſes* uſed to *Hobab*, for to ſtay with him, the participation thereof, *Numb.* 10.32.

It is matter of bleſſing of God for all his goodneſſe and truth of promiſe unto his ſaints, 1 *King.* 8.66. 2 *Chron.* 7.10.

Complaint is made not to have ſerved God in his great goodneſſe, unto that he gave his people in a good land and fat, *Neh.*9.35.

After all the ſaints ſufferings, it revives them and gives them hope, *Pſ* 27. 13.

It endureth continually *Pſ.* 25. 1.

The

The yeare is crowned therewith, *Pſ.*65.11.

It is matter of high, praiſe *Pſ.*107.8.

It is had recourſe unto for the wheat, and for oyle, for wine and for the young flock, &c. and to have their ſoules as a watered garden, *Jer.* 31. 12.

It is a rich goodneſſe not to be deſpiſed, *Rom.* 2.4.

It ſhould lead us unto Repentance, *Rom.*2.4.

It is joyned with ſeverity to make us ſtand in awe, *Rom.* 11. 22.

It is goodnes to us if we continue in his goodneſſe, *Rom.*11.22.

It is Gods good pleaſure that we attaine and fulfill all the good pleaſure of his goodneſſe, unto the worke of faith with power, 2 *Theſ.* 1. 11.

XLII.

Wiſdome of GOD.

Generals.

God who is wiſdom underſtandeth the way thereof, 1 *King.*3. 28.

He is mighty in ſtrength and wiſdome, *Iob* 36.5.

Thereby he made the heavens, *Pſ.*136.5.

He thereby can number the clouds, *Iob* 38. 37.

Thereby he founded the earth, *Pro.*3.19.

The world was eſtabliſhed thereby, *Ier.*10. 12. & 51.15.

Wiſdome and might are his, *Dan.*2.20.

His fooliſhneſſe is wiſer then men, 1 *Cor.* 1. 25.

When the world was ſo wiſe not to know God, out of his wiſdom he made the fooliſhneſs

of preaching to ſave believers, 1 *Cor.*1.21.

Chriſt is the power ofGod and the wiſdom of God, 1 *Cor.*1.24.

It is a myſterie,2 *Cor.* 2. 7.

It is a hidden myſtery, a wiſdom ordained before the world was, 2 *Cor.*2.7.

It is known unto the Church to be a manifold wiſdome, *Epheſ.* 3. 10.

In Chriſt are hid all the treaſures of wiſdom and knowledge,*Col.*2.3.

He is only wiſe, *Iud.*25.

Trials.

It cauſeth us to doe righteous judgement, 1 *King.*3.28.

Out of his wiſdome he puts wiſdome in the inward parts,*Iob* 38.36.

It foretold of the wickedneſſe of men, *Luk.*11.49.

Chriſt is made unto us of God, wiſdome, righteouſneſſe, &c. 1 *Cor.* 1. 30.

It is God who gives the Spirit of wiſdome and revelation, *Epheſ.* 1. 17.

The word of Chriſt ſhould dwel in us richly in all wiſdome, *Col.* 3. 18.

The Lamb only was worthy to receive riches and honour, and wiſdome, *Rev.*5.12.

LXIII.

That GOD doth all.

HE turned the Egyptians hearts to hate his people, *Pſal.* 10. 25.

He made the wicked for

for the day of evil, *Pro.* 16. 3.

His mingling of a perverſe ſpirit amongſt the *Egyptians* to cauſe them to erre, *Iſa.* 19. 14.

He gave *Iacob* for a ſpoyle, and *Iſrael* for a prey unto the robbers, *Iſa.* 42. 24.

Who can ſay that any thing cometh to paſſe, & the Lord commandeth it not? *Lam.* 3. 27.

See a deceived Prophet deceived of God, *Ezek.* 14. 9.

Wicked men in their deſtroying others work for God, *Ezek.* 29. 20.

God threw out all the Kings of the Canaanites before Joſhua, *Joſ.* 11. 8. & 22. 3.

It came of God to harden the Canaanites hearts for their deſtruction, *Joſh.* 2. 20.

The rentinh away of the ten tribes from *Rehoboam*, came of God, 1 *King.* 12. 5.

There is no evill in the city but the Lord does it, *Amos* 3. 6.

At Gods command *Iudah* was carried away captive, and Jeruſalem overthrown, 2 *King.* 24. 3.

The Lord removed Iſrael alſo out of his ſight, and ſent them into captivity for ever, 2 *King.* 17. 23.

It was through the anger of the Lord againſt Jeruſalem, that *Zedekiah* rebel'd againſt the King of *Aſſyria*, 2 *King.* 24. 20.

There is no peace to him that goes out, nor to him that comes in, becauſe the Lord doth vexe them with all adverſity, 2 *Chron.* 15. 5, 6,

Iehoſhaphats time was quiet, becauſe the Lord gave him reſt round about, 2 *Chron.*20.29.

Ahaziahs deſtruction coming to viſit *Ioram* was of God, ſo falling with him, 2 *Chron.*22.7.

Ioaſh was overthrown by God with a ſmall company of Syrians, 2 *Chron.*24.24.

Amaziah refuſed good counſel, becauſe his deſtruction came of God, 2 *Chr.*25.20.

XLIV.

WISDOME.

Generals.

THE Saints may miſſe of diſcerning their wiſdom, *Iob* 6. 13.

Wicked men die without wiſdome, *Iob* 4. 2.

Some may ſeem to be ſo wiſe, as if wiſdom ſhould die with them, *Iob* 12. 2.

A wiſe man ſhould not utter vain knowledge, nor fill his belly with the Eaſt winde, *Iob* 15.2.

We ought not to reſtrain wiſdom unto our ſelves, *Iob* 15.8.

Wiſe relations uſually come from our fathers, *Iob.*

A wiſe man may be profitable unto himſelf, *Iob* 22.2.

The places of wiſdome and underſtanding are hard to be found *Iob* 28.12.

Man knoweth not the price thereof, *Iob* 28.13.

It is infinite in value, beyond the price of ſilver or gold, or pretious ſtones, *Iob* 28.15,16.

God underſtandeth the

the way & place thereof, *Job* 28.23.

Great men are not alwayes wiſe, neither do the ancient underſtand judgment, *Job* 32. 9.

Such are fitteſt to give eare unto knowledge, *Job* 34.7.

God is mighty in ſtrength and wiſdome, *Iob* 36. 5.

It is God who putteth wiſdome in the inward parts, and giveth underſtanding to the heart, *Iob* 38 36.

It is God who deprives us of wiſdome and underſtanding, *Iob* 39. 16.

Our mouth ſhould ſpeak of wiſdome and of underſtanding, *Pſ.* 49. 2.

Our heart ſhould be applied unto wiſdome, *Pſ.*90.12.

In all our troubles we ought to walk wiſely in the perfect way, untill God come, *Pſal.* 101.2.

All Gods works were made in wiſdome, *Pſ.* 104. 24.

Fools deſpiſe wiſdom and inſtruction, *Prov.* 1. 7.

In wiſdome we ſhould be wiſe for our ſelves, *Pro.*9.12.

Wiſe children make glad fathers, *Pro.*10.1.

Scorners ſeeke it, and find it not, *ibid.*

Folly is joy unto ſuch as are deſtitute thereof, *Pro.*15.21.

A fool hath no heart unto it, *Pro.*16.17.

It is too high for a fool, the knowledge thereof, *Pro.*24.7.

There is more hope of a foole, then of one that is wiſe in his own

conceit, *Pro.*26.12.

Wiſe men ought not to have reſpect of perſons in judgment, *Pro.* 24.23.

In much wiſdome there is great griefe, *Eccleſ.*1.8.

There is no remembrance of the wiſe more then of the foole, for ever, *Eccleſ.*2.16.

There is a labour in wiſdom & knowledge, *Eccleſ.*2.21.

Oppreſſion makes ſuch mad, *Eccleſ.*7.7.

It is good with an inheritance, *Eccleſ.*7.11.

We muſt not be overwiſe, leſt we be deſolate *Eccleſ.*7.17.

A little folly makes him to ſtink, who is in reputation for wiſdome and honour, *Eccleſ.*10.1.

God is only wiſe, *Rom.*16.27.

God hath made the wiſdome of this world fooliſhneſſe, 1 *Cor.* 1.20.

The fooliſh things of this world He hath made to confound the wiſe, 1 *Cor.*1.27.

Wiſdome ought to be ſpoken among them that are perfect, 1 *Cor.* 2.6.

The wiſdome of this world is fooliſhneſſe with God, 1 *Cor.*3.19.

God in Chriſt hath abounded unto us in all grace, wiſdome & prudence, *Eph.*1.8.

It is a wofull wiſedome, to be wiſe to do evill; but to do good, to have no knowledge, *Ier.*4.21.

Wiſe, mighty, & rich men, muſt not glory in their wiſdome, might, nor riches, *Ier.*9.23.

It is juſtified of her children, *Luk.*7.35.

What it is.

When one cannot ſpeak profitably, then to be ſilent, *Iob* 13.5.

The fear of the Lord that is wiſdom; and to depart from evil, that is is underſtanding, *Pro.* 28. 8.

The wel-ſpring thereof is like a flowing brook, *Pro* 18.4.

True wiſdome is the wiſdome of the juſt, *Luk.* 1.17.

The ſpeciall point thereof, is to conſider our latter end, *Deu.* 32. 29.

Where.

Uſually wiſdome and underſtanding are with the Ancient, and length of dayes, *Iob* 12.12.

It dwels with prudence, and finds out the knowledge of witty inventions, *Pro.* 8.12.

It is found in the lips of him that hath underſtanding, *Pro.* 10.13.

It is with the well-adviſed, *Pro.* 13.10.

It reſts in the heart of him that hath underſtanding, *Pro* 13.33. & 17. 24.

A wiſe mans heart is at his right hand, *Eccleſ.* 10.2.

Excellencie.

It is infinite in value, beyond the price of ſilver, gold, or precious ſtones, *Iob* 28.15,16,&c.

Thereby God made the heavens, *Pſ.* 136.5.

It is better then ſilver or gold, more precious then rubies,

Nothing deſireable is comparable unto her;

Length of dayes is in her right hand, and

In her left hand

riches and honour, *Pro.* 3. 15. 16. *Pro.* 8. 11.

All her wayes are pleasantnesse, and all her wayes are peace.

Shee is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her;

Every one who retaineth her is happy, *Pro.* 3. 17 18.

Thereby God hath founded the earth, and by his understanding established the heavens, *Pro.* 3. 19.

The fruits therof are better then gold, yea then fine gold, and her revenue then choyce silver, *Pro.* 8. 19.

Thereby all the great works of predestination, and providence were wrought from everlasting, *Prov.* 8. 23.

The law thereof its a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death *Pro.* 13. 14.

It is better to purchase it, with understanding, then gold or silver, *Pro.* 16. 16.

It causes men to scale the Cities of the mighty, and to cast down their confidence, *Pro.* 21. 22.

When the knowledg thereof is understood, it is sweet to the soule, *Pro.* 24 7.

It excelleth folly, as farr as light doth darknesse, *Eccles.* 2. 13.

It is a defence, as money is; but the excellencie of knowledge is, that wisedome, giveth life to them, that have it, *Eccles.* 7. 12.

It makes a mans face to shine, and changeth the boldnes of his face, *Eccs.* 8. 1.

It is to be preferred before riches or Honour

nour, or any other thing whatſoever, 2 *Chron.*1.11.

Nature

A wiſe man and of underſtanding wil hear, increaſe wiſdome, and ſo attaine unto wiſe councels, *Pro.*1.5.

It obſerves wiſe councels, *Pſ.*107.43.

To lay up knowledg, *Pro.*10.14.

To be ſparing of ſpeech, *Pro.*10.19.

Their lips diſperſe knowledge, *Pro.*15.7.

Reproof enters deeply into ſuch, *Pro.*17.10.

Neceſſity.

It is the principal thing, and therefore to be attained with all our getting, *Pro.*4.7.

We muſt attain unto wiſdome to make us to regard diſcretion, and that our lips may keep knowledge, *Pro.*5.1.2.

We muſt make wiſdome as our ſiſter, and underſtanding as our kinſwoman, *Pro.*7.4.

Danger of want thereof.

They who hate it love death, *Pro.*8.26.

He ſinneth againſt his own ſoul, *Pro.*8.35.36.

For want thereof men do die, *Pro.*10.21.

Want thereof makes a man deſpiſed of his neighbour, *Pro.*11.12.

God deſtroyes the worldly wiſdome of the prudent, 1 *Cor.*5.19.

He taketh the wiſe in their own craftineſſe, 1 *Cor.*3.20.

It is wofull to be wiſe in our own eyes, and pru-

prudent in our own sight, *Isa.*5.21.

The wisdome and knowledge of wicked men perverts them, *Isa.* 47.10.

Trials.

Sound wisdome is laid up for the righteous, *Pro* 2 27.

A wise man will be wiser by instruction, and such who are just will increase by hearing, *Pro*9.9.

When it entereth into our heart, and knowledge is pleasant to our soul, then shall we understand righteousnes, judgment, equity, and every good work, *Pro.* 2.9,10.

The wise in heart wil receive commandments *Pro.*10.8.

Such who hearken unto counsel, are wise, *Pro.*4.15.

Their tongue is health *Pro.*12.13.

Such prudent cover shame, *Pro.*12.16.

Such fear and depart from evil, *Pro.*14.16.

They are crowned with knowledge, *Pro.* 14.18.

The tongues of such use knowledge aright, *Pro* 15.2.

The way of life is above, to depart from hell beneath, *Pro.* 15.24.

To hear reproofs of wise men, *Pro.*15.31.

They are prudent, *Pro* 16.21.

Their heart teacheth their mouths & addeth learning to their lips, *Pro.*16.23.

It is a kinde of wisdome to be silent, *Pro.* 17. 28.

They keep their mind till

till afterwards, *Prov.* 29 11.

Such have their eyes in their head, *Eccl.* 2.14.

Their words are heard in quiet, more then they that rule amongſt fools *Eccl.* 9. 7.

Their words are gracious, *Eccl.* 10. 12.

Their words are of goodneſſe, *Eccleſ.* 12.11.

The fulneſſe of the knowledge of Gods will ought to be in all wiſdome and ſpiritual underſtanding, *Col.* 1.9.

The wiſdome from above is firſt pure, then peaceable, gentle and eaſie to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocriſie, *Iam.* 2.17.

To be ſilent in evil times, *Amos* 5.13.

Difficulty.

It is a hard rare matter for fools to become wiſe, Pſ. 94 8.

Commanded.

We muſt keep ſound wiſdome and diſcretion *Pro.* 3.21.

We muſt get wiſdom and underſtanding, *Pro.* 4. 5.

We ought to hear inſtruction, to be wiſe and not refuſe it, *Pro.* 8 32.

Effects.

Such prudent foreſee evil, and hide themſelvs, *Pro.* 22.3.

It will fetch out deep councels, *Pro.* 20 5.

Through it a houſe is builded, and eſtabliſhed by underſtanding, *Pro.* 24. 3.

Diffi- *En-*

Encouragements.

They be happy people who find it, *Pro* 3 13.

Such ſhall inherit glory. *Pro.*3.35.

It leads in the way of righteouſneſſe, in the midſt of the pathes of ju gment, *Pro.*8.20.

It cauſeth the lovers thereof to inherit ſubſtance, and fills their treaſures, *Pro.*8.21.

They are bleſſed who give ear unto it, watching daily at her gates, and at the poſts of her doors, *Pro.*8.34.

Such who find her, finde life and favour from God, *Pro.*8.35.

It is a commendable thing to our meaſure, *Pro.*12.8.

The lips of ſuch ſhall preſerve them, *Prov.* 14. 3.

The Kings favour is towards ſuch ſervants, *Pro.*14.35.

It appertaineth to Princes, *Pro.*14.16.

Such who purchaſe it love their own ſoule, *Pro.*19.8.

Such walking wiſely ſhall have deliverance, *Pro.*28.16.

Chriſt is made unto us of God the Father, wiſdom, &c. 1 *Cor.*1.30.

Attaining.

It is God who muſt ſhew us the ſecrets thereof, *Job* 11.6.

It is God who makes us to know wiſdome in the inward parts, *Pſal.* 51.6.

Wiſe conſideration of Gods doings, makes us to feare, and declare the work of God, Pſ.64.9.

By

By frequencie in the word of God, Pſ.119.98

It is the gift of God, *Pro.*2.6.

To fear the Lord, and not to be wiſe in our own eyes, and to depart from evil, *Pro.*3.7.

By walking with wiſe men, *Pro.*13.20.

Deſire makes a man to ſeparate himſelf, and intermeddle with all wiſdome, *Prov.*18.1.

By hearing counſel and inſtruction, to become wiſe in our latter end, *Pro.*19.20.

Scorners puniſhed, makes the ſimple wiſe, *Pro.*21.11.

By inſtruction, *ibid.*

The rod and reproof give it, *Pro.*29.15.

By being good in Gods ſight, it is given, *Eccleſ.*2.26.

We muſt become fools, to become wiſe, 1 Cor.3.18.

It muſt be beg'd of God, who giveth to all men liberally, &c. *Jam.* 1. 5.

Unto thoſe who ſeek it early. *Pro.*18.17.

Uſe.

It ſtrengthens the wiſe, more then ten mighty men in the city, *Eccleſ.*7.19.

That the hearts of ſuch may diſcern both of time and judgment, *Eccleſ* 8.5.

It is profitable to direct, *Eccleſ.*10.10.

It makes us wiſe unto that which is good, and ſimple unto that which is evil, *Rom.*16.19.

Teaching and admonition ſhould be in all wiſdome, *Col.*1.28.

To walk thereby warily towards them that are without, *Col.*4.5.

To ſhew thereby out

of

of a good converſation, all our works with meekneſſe of wiſdome, *Jam.*2.13.

XLV.

KNOWLEDGE.

Generals.

A Wiſe man ſhould not utter vaine knowledge, *Job* 15.2.

Fools have a ſort of knowledge. *Pro.*1 21.

It is wickedneſſe not to deſire the knowledge of Gods wayes, and bid God depart from us, *Iob* 21.14.

Our lips ſhould utter knowledge cleerly, *Iob* 33. 3.

Prying into Gods councel, darkens counſel without knowledge, *Job* 38.2.

Every prudent man dealeth therewith, *Pro.* 13.16.

We ſhould depart from wicked men, not having the lips of knowledge, *Pro.* 4.7.

It is not good for the ſoule to bee without knowledge, *Pro.*9.2.

He who increaſeth knowledge, increaſeth ſorrow, *Eccleſ.*1.13.

The moſt excellent knowledge is, the knowledge of Chriſt crucified 1 *Cor.*2.2.

They are fooliſh who know not the way of the Lord, nor the judgment of their God, *Ier.* 5. 4.

Thoſe who think they know any thing, know nothing yet as they ought to know, 1 *Cor.* 8. 2.

Knowledge and diſcretion go together, *Pro.*1.4.

Danger

Danger of the want thereof.

It is a cauſe of our deſtruction, *Hoſ.*4 6.

Hating thereof makes us to cry and not be heard, when we chooſe not the fear of the Lord *Pro.*1.29.

Nature.

If unſanctified, it puffs up. 1 *Cor.*8.1.

Such are ſparing of their words, being of an excellent ſpirit, *Prov.* 17.28.

Heavenly knowledge it humblas, *Phil.*3.12,13.

They conceal knowledge, *Pro* 12.23.

Excellencie.

Thereby the depths are broken up, *Pro* 9.11.

Thereby the juſt are delivered, *Pro.*11.9.

The lips of ſuch are a pretious jewel, *Pro.* 20.15.

Thereby a houſe is filled with all pleaſant and precious riches, *Pro.*24.4.

It is life eternal to know God, and Jeſus Chriſt whom he hath ſent, *John* 17.3.

Uſe.

To grow in grace and in the knowledge of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, 2 *Pet.* 3.18.

Trials.

Puting of us in feare, makes us to know that we are but men, *Pſal.* 9, 20.

We may know that God loves us, when our enemies do not triumph againſt us, Pſal. 41.11.

Thoſe

Thoſe who love inſtruction, doe love it, Pro 12. 1.

Underſtanding hearts ſeek after it, Pro 15. 4.

The lips of ſuch diſperſe knowledge, *Pro.* 14.7.

Attaining

The ſight of Gods great workes, ſhould breed it, *Pſal.* 19 2.

To crie after it, to ſeek it as for ſilver, and for hid treaſures, Pro.2. 34.

Knowledge and underſtanding come out of Gods mouth, Pro.2.6.

It is eaſie to him that underſtandeth, Pro 14. 6.

The heart of the prudent geteth underſtanding, and the eare of the wiſe ſeeketh it, Pr.18.15

Underſtanding makes us to underſtand knowledge, Pro. 19. 25.

Not hearkening unto fooliſh doctrine, not tending to knowledge, *Pro.* 19. 27.

It is Chriſt who enriches us in all utterance & knowledg, 1 *Cor.*5.1.

XLVI.

Holineſſe.

Sanctification.

Generals.

WE muſt be holy as he is holy in all manner of converſation, 1 Pet 1. 15.

Children ought to be lookt after, and ſanctified, *Iob.* 1. 5.

God is terrible out of his holy places, *Pſal.* 68. 35.

We ſhould give thankes at the remembrance of his holineſſe, Pſal. 97. 12.

We ſhould worſhip, at

at his holy hill, for he is holy, Pſal. 99. 9.

The Lord is righteous in all his wayes, and holy in all his workes, Pial. 145. 17.

There ſhould be no hurt nor deſtruction in all Gods holy mountaine, *Iſa.* 11. *Iſa.* 65. 25.

Our bodies and ſouls ſhould be preſented as a living ſacrifice, holy and acceptable before him, *Rom.* 12. 1.

There is none like God, glorious in holineſſe, &c. *Exod.* 15. 11.

Thoſe who miniſter about holy things, ſhould live of the things of the temple, 1 Cor. 3. 13.

The myſtery of godlineſſe is very great, 1 *Tim.* 3. 16.

All that will live godly in Chriſt Jeſus ſhall ſuffer perſecution, 2 *Tim* 3. 12.

In our courſe of holineſſe, we cannot do the things which we would, *Galath.* 5. 17.

God is holy, holy, holy, the Lord God almighty, which was, which is, and which is to come.

Manner

As he who hath called us is holy, ſo muſt we be, in all manner of converſation, 1 Pet. 1. 13, 14,

Such ſo qualified muſt purge themſelves even as he is pure, 1 *Ioh.* 3. 3.

God muſt be worſhiped in the beauty of holineſſe, *Pſal.* 96. 9.

Neceſſity

Without it no man can ſee the Lord, *Heb.* 12. 14.

Becauſe no unclean or polluted thing can enter therein, *Revel.* 21.27.

Becauſe unleſſe a man be born again of water and the Spirit, he can in no wayes enter into heaven, *Iohn* 3. 5.

Becauſe if any man be in Chriſt, he muſt be a new creature, 2 Cor. 5. 17.

Becauſe with God nothing is availeable, but a new creature, *Gal.*5.6.

Becauſe we are ſaved and called by an holy calling, 2 *Tim.*1 9.

Danger of wanting.

It is a ſnare to devour that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry, *Pro.*20.25.

Deſpiſing the words of the Holy one of Iſrael, is deſtruction, *Iſa*5.24.

It is wicked hypocriſie deſpiſing others, to brag thereof, *Iſa.*65.5.

Encouragements.

Then we may boldly enter into the Holieſt, by the blood of Jeſus, *Heb.*10.19.

That ſuch as are ſanctified by God the Father, are preſerved in Chriſt Jeſus and called, *Iude* 1.

That godlineſſe with contentment is great gain, 1 *Tim* 1 6.

Motives unto it.

The Commandment is holy, juſt and good, *Rom* 7.12.

Becauſe ſuch who ſow to the Spirit, ſhall of the Spirit reape life everlaſting,

laſting, *Galat.*6.8.

Such ſhall have peace in this their ſtrong wraſtlings, *Gal.*6.16.

Such coming out of darkneſſe to be light in the Lord, ſhould walk as children of the light, *Epheſ.*1.8.

The Church ſanctified by God, ſhould be a glorious Church, without ſpot or wrinkle, *Epheſ.*3.27.

Becauſe the new creature is renew'd in knowledge, according unto the image of him who created him, Col.3.10.

Becauſe the elect of God are holy and beloved, Col.3.12.

Becauſe it is the will of God our ſanctification, 1 *Theſſ* 4.3.

Becauſe God hath not appointed us unto uncleanneſſe, but unto holineſſe, 1 *Theſſ* 4.7.

Becauſe that unto the pure all things are pure 1 *Tim.*1.5.

Becauſe Chriſt gave himſelf for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purifie unto himſelf a peculiar people zealous of good works, *Tit.*2.14.

Becauſe we are ſaved by the waſhing of regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghoſt, *Tit.*1 3.

It is preſumed that the Saints are called ſanctified ones *Iſa.*13.9.

Gods dwelling is in the high and holy place *Iſa.*57.15.

Gods courts are courts of holineſſe, *Iſa.* 62.9.

The Saints are called a holy people, redeemed of the Lord, *Iſa* 62.12

They are ſaid to be the people of his holi-

neſſe, *Iſa.*63.18.

Our cities ſhould be holy cities, *Iſa.*64.10.

It is Gods motto & impreſſion upon all he owns, *Zech.*14.21.

His covenant is a holy covenant, *Luk.* 1.72.

He hath ſworne that we ſhould ſerve him in holineſſe and righteouſneſſe all, our dayes, *Luk.* 1. 75.

The Scriptures are holy, *Rom.*1.2.

Chriſt was declared to be the Son of God, according to the Spirit of holineſſe, *Rom.*1.4.

We ſhould ſo purge out the old leaven, as we may be a new lump, 1 *Cor.*5.7.

The Saints ſhal judge the world, 1 *Cor.*6.2.

Salutations muſt be holy, 1 *Cor.*16 20.

Chriſt died, that we ſhould not live unto our ſelves, &c. 2 Cor. 5.15.

Becauſe old things are paſſed away, and all things are become new, 2 Cor.5.16.

The Saints are a holy people, *Deut.*7.6.

Gods habitation is a holy habitation, *Deut.* 26.15.

Holineſſe was engraven upon all conſecrated things, *Ezra* 8.28.

All places ought to be ſanctified unto God, *Neh.*3.1.

Gods foundation is in the holy mountains, *Pſ.*87.1.

His promiſe is holy, *Pſ.*105.22.

Trials.

There ſhould be no hurt nor deſtruction in all Gods holy mountain *Iſa.*11.9.

The

The knowledge of the holy is underſtanding, *Pro.*9.10.

The Lords holy arm and his right hand gets him the victory, *Pſal.* 98.1.

Chriſt ſanctified himſelf, that we alſo might be ſanctified through the truth, *Iohn* 17.19.

Our ſanctified offerings are acceptable thorow the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom.*15.6.

Holy children, the work of Gods hands, ſhould ſanctifie his name and ſanctifie the Holy one of Jacob, *Iſa.*29.23.

The Lord muſt be ſanctified in our hearts, 1 *Pet.* 1.15.

It is matter of great rejoycing, to have the Holy one of Iſrael in the midſt of us, *Iſa.*12.6

He that ſanctifieth, and they which are ſanctified, are all of one, &c. *Heb.*2.11.

Some have a forme of godlineſſe, but have denied the power thereof, 2 *Tim.*3.5.

Thoſe are proud who conſent not to wholeſome doctrine according to godlineſſe, &c. 1 *Tim.*6.3,4.

It is profitable unto all things, having the promiſe of this life and of that wch is to come, 1 *Tim.*4.8.

The creatures are ſanctified by the word of God and prayer, 1 *Tim.*4.5.

Thoſe who are Chriſts have crucified the fleſh with the luſts of it, *Gal.* 5.24.

Attaining.

We were elected by the foreknowledge of God the Father through ſanctification of the

Spirit,&c. 1 *Pet.*1.2.

Our ſouls are purified through obeying the truth, through the Spirit, 1 *Pet.*1.22.

We are borne again through the incorruptible ſeed of the word of God, 1 *Pet.*1.23.

All things pertaining to life and godlineſſe, are given us through the knowledge of Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, 2 *Pet.* 1.4.

The heart is purified by faith, *Act.*15.9.

By being renewed in the Spirit of our mind,

So putting on the new man, which after God is created in righteouſneſſe and true holineſſe, *Epheſ.*4.23 24.

By walking circumſpectly, not as fools, but as wiſe men, *Eph.*5.15.

By the waſhing of water, through the word, Chriſt ſanctifies his Church, *Eph.*5.26.

By putting on the whole armour of God, *Epheſ.*6.13.

The God of peace, he ſanctifies us wholly, 1 *Theſſ.*5.23.

We are choſen to ſalvation through ſanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth, 2 *Theſſ.*2.13.

The grace of God &c. teaches us to deny ungodlineſſe and worldly luſts, that we might live ſoberly, righteouſly and godly &c. *Tit.* 2.12.13.

We are ſanctified through the truth, *Iohn* 17.

Chriſt for our ſakes ſanctifieth himſelf, that we alſo might be ſanctified through the truth *Ioh.*17.17.19.

We are waſhed, ſanctified and juſtified by the

name of the Lord Jeſus, and by the power of our God, 1 *Cor* 7.11.

The unbelieving huſband is ſanctified by the helieving wife, &c. 1 *Cor*.7.14.

We are transformed into the image of Chriſt from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord, 2 *Cor*.3.18.

The bearing about in our body the dying of the Lord Jeſus, cauſes that the life of Ieſus be made manifeſt in our body, 2 *Cor*.4 10,11.

The many precious promiſes wee have, ſhould make us to cleanſe our ſelves from all filthineſſe of the fleſh and ſpirit, to perfect holineſſe in the feare of the Lord, 2 *Cor*.7,1.

Faith

XLVII.

FAITH.

Generals.

HE that cometh to God, muſt believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of thoſe that diligently ſeeke him, *Heb*.11 6.

Whatſoever is not of faith is ſinne, *Rom*.14.23

It is the ground of all ſpeedy and faithfull obedience, *Heb*.11.7.

If we ſhall confeſſe with our mouth, and believe with our heart that God hath raiſed Chriſt from the dead, we ſhall be ſaved, *Rom*. 10. 9.

Thoſe who ſeek righteouſneſſe by the works of the Law, and not by faith, miſſe thereof.

The unbelief of ſome

makes not the faith of God of none effect, *Rom.* 3. 3.

The righteouſneſſe therof is revealed from faith to faith, *Rom.* 1. 17.

The righteouſneſſe of God is by Jeſus Chriſt, unto all, and upon all them that believe, *Rom* 3. 22.

There is a law of faith, *Rom* 3. 27.

It is one God who ſhall juſtifie the circumciſion by faith, and uncircumciſion through faith, *Rom.* 3. 3,

To him that worketh not, but believeth in him who juſtifieth the ungodly: his faith is counted for righteouſneſſe, *Rom.* 4. 5.

Chriſt is the end of the law for righteouſneſſe, to them that believe *Rom.* 10. 3.

We cannot call on him in whom we have not believed, *Rom.* 10. 14.

The eſtimation of our ſelves muſt be according to the meaſure of our faith, *Rom.* 12. 3.

If we have faith, we ſhould have it to our ſelves before God, *Rom.* 14. 20.

God is manifeſt to all nations for the obedience of faith, *Rom.* 16. 26.

We are not juſtified by the workes of the law, but by the faith of Jeſus Chriſt. *Gal.* 2. 16.

All are concluded under ſinne, that the promiſe of the faith of Jeſus Chriſt, may be given unto them that believe, *Gal.* 3. 22.

Before the law came we were ſhut up unto the faith to be revealed, *Gal.* 3. 23.

There

There is one God, one faith, one Baptiſm, *Eph.*4.5.

There is an exceeding great power of God, toward us who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, *Eph.* 1. 19.

We ſhould ſtrive together for the faith of the Goſpell, *Phil.*1.27.

The onely righteouſneſſe, is the righteouſneſſe of God by faith, *Phil.* 3. 10.

The faith of others is to be inquired after, 1. *Theſ.* 3. 5. 6.

The proſpering of others in this grace, is matter of comfort, 1 *Theſ.* 3.7.

We ought to ſtrengthen what is wanting in others faith, 1 *Theſ.* 3. 10.

The growth thereof in others, is matter of thankſgiving, 2 *Theſ.*1. 3.

All men have not faith, 2. *Theſ.*3.2.

Godly edification is of faith, 1 *Tim.* 1. 4.

We ſhould be an example unto believers, in word, in converſation, in charity, in doctrine, in faith, in purity, 1 *Tim.* 5. 12.

Such deny the faith as do not provide for their own families, 1 *Tim.* 5. 8.

It is dangerous to caſt off our firſt faith, 1 *Tim.* 5. 12.

If we believe not, God abideth faithfull, he cannot deny himſelf, 2 *Tim.* 2. 13.

Good actions are accepted as they are done in faith, *Heb.*11.4.

We muſt not have the faith of our Lord Ieſus in reſpect of perſons

ſons, *Iam.*2.1.

The poore in this world may be rich in faith, *Iam.*2.19.

The devils have a kind of trembling faith, *Iam.* 2. 19.

It is a commandement, that we ſhould believe in the name of his Son Ieſus Chriſt, and love one another, 1 *Ioh.* 1. 2.

We ought to know and believe the love that God hath unto us, 1 *Ioh.*4.16.

We ſhould contend earneſtly for the faith once given unto the Saints, *Iude* 3.

The faith of Chriſtians is a ſure belief, *Luk.* 1. 1.

A weak faith, yet may be faith, *Matth.* 8. 26.

In hard tasks we had need of a ſtrong faith, *Luk.*17.5.

Severed from doubting, it may remove a mountaine, *Luk.*17,19.

It is a rare Jewell to be found on the earth, *Idem.*

Outward reſpects may hinder the manifeſtation thereof for a time, *Iohn* 12 42.

Former admonitions ſhould ſtrengthen our faith, *Iohn* 13. 9.

As many as are ordained unto eternall life ſhall believe, *Acts* 13. 48.

It is imputed unto believers for righteouſneſſe, *Rom.*4.3.

What.

It is the ſtrength of faith, againſt hope to believe in hope, *Rom.* 4. 18.

Not to ſtagger at the promiſe through unbelief,

lief, but give glory to God, *Rom.*4.24.

It is the ſubſtance of things hoped for, and the evidence of things not ſeen *Heb.*11.1.

It is, To believe that Jeſus Chriſt is the Son of God, *Act.*8 37.

Nature.

It is ſtedfaſt, *Col* 2.5.

It is laborious and active, accompanied with love, and patience of hope, 1 *Theſſ.*1.3.

It muſt be unfained, 1 *Tim* 1.5.

It picks comforts out of all diſcomforts, ſurmounting all difficulties *Mat.*15.27,28.

It expects not ſignes and wonders to breed it, *Iohn* 4.48.

It takes Chriſt at his word, *Iohn* 4.50.

It hath therewith certain aſſurance, *Iohn* 6. 69.

Such believers cannot abide in darkneſſe, *Iohn* 12 46.

It is bountifull to others neceſſities, *Act.* 2 44.

It is accompanied with a true love to God *Iohn* 16.27.

It purifieth the heart, *Act.*15.9.

It is apt to confeſſe and acknowledge bypaſt offences, *Act.* 19.18.

It is a moſt holy grace, *Iude* 20.21.

Excellencie.

Chriſt thereby dwels in our hearts, *Epheſ.*1. 1. 17.

Neither circumciſion availeth any thing, nor uncircumciſion, but this which worketh by love, *Gal.*5.6.

After

After our believing we are ſealed thereby with the holy Spirit of promiſe, *Eph.*1.13.

The ſhield thereof is moſt excellent to quēch all the fiery darts of Satan, *Eph.*6.16.

The fight thereof is a good fight, 2 *Tim.* 4. 7.

Thereby wee wade through ſeeming impoſſible things, *Hebr.* 11.11.

Being tried, it is much more precious then gold 1 *Pet.*1.7.

It hath whatſoever it believes, *Mark* 5. 36.

All things are poſſible to a believer, *Mar.* 5. 36.

It may remove mountains, *Mat.*21.21.

Neceſſity.

We ſtand by it, 2 *Cor.*1.24.

The life we now live in the fleſh, is by the faith of the Son of God &c. *Gal.*2.20.

We muſt hold up faith and a good conſcience, 1 *Tim.*1.19.

The man of God muſt follow after righteouſneſſe, godlineſſe, faith, love, and meekneſſe, 1 *Tim.*6.11.

We cannot lay hold on eternal life without fighting the good fight thereof, 1 *Tim.*6 12.

The juſt muſt live by it, *Heb.*10.38.

Our keeping to ſalvation by the mighty power of God is thereby, 1 *Pet.*1.5.

Unleſſe we believe in Chriſt, we muſt die in our ſinnes, *Joh.*8.24.

Effects.

Though greatly afflicted,

cted, it makes us to break off silence, *Psal.* 116.10.

Being justified thereby, it works our hearts to peace through our Lord Jesus Christ, *Rom.* 5. 1.

By the foolishnesse of Preaching it saves such who believe, 1 *Cor.* 1. 21.

In Christ thereby we have confidence and boldnesse in him, *Eph.* 3. 12.

It makes us to die comfortably, *Heb.*11. 13.

It causeth us to esteem nothing too dear for God, *Heb.*11.17.

It makes us to chuse suffering with Gods people, before worldly preferments, *Heb.* 11 35.

It overcomes the world, 1 *Joh.*5.4.

Use.

Thereby we are freely justified without the works of the Law, *Rom.* 3 28.

We must receive him that is weak in faith, and not to doubtfull disputations, *Rom.*14.1.

To fill us wish joy and peace through the Holy Ghost by believeing, *Rom.*9.15.13.

To live by it, *Hab.* 2. 4.

We wait throu.h the Spirit thereby for the hope of righteousnesse thereby, *Gal.*5.5.

With love it serves us for a breast-plate, 1 *Thess.*5.8.

Thereby we understand that the world was made by the word of God,

That things that are seene, were not made of thin

things which do appear *Heb* 11.3.

To ſave the ſick by prayer, *Iam.*5.15.

By ſtedfaſtneſſe therein to reſiſt the devil, 1 *Pet.*5.9.

Thereby to receive the promiſe of the Spirit, *Gal.*3.4.

Thereby to comfort and eſtabliſh one another mutually, *Rom.* 1. 12.

To ſtabliſh us, *Iſa.*7.

To make us ſee the glory of God, *Ioh.*11.4.

To make us children of the light, believing in the light, *Ioh.*12.36.

To ſee things to come, *Heb.*1.31.

Encouragements.

It obtains us a good report, *Heb.*11.2.

It makes men famous & renowned, *Rom.*1.8.

Such believers ſhall not be aſhamed, *Rom.* 9. 23

Such who confeſſe Chriſt with their mouth and believe in heart that God raiſed him up from the dead, ſhall be ſaved, *Rom.*10.9.

Thereby we receive the promiſe of the Spirit, *Gal.*3.14.

That it is a praiſe worthy grace, *Col.*1.4.

It is famous, 1 *Theſ.* 1. 8.

Chriſt coming to be glorified in his ſaints will be made mervellous in all them that believe, 2 *Theſ.*1. 10.

That God is the Saviour of all men, but eſpecially of ſuch who believe, 2 *Tim.* 4 10.

That thereby with patience we come to inherit the promiſes, *Heb* 6.12.

That

That in confidence of Chriſts ſacrifice, and ſatisfaction for ſinne, we may draw neer to God with full aſſurance of faith, *Heb.* 10.22.

That ſuch who believe ſhall not be confounded, 1 *Pet.* 2 6.

That believers have whatſoever they pray for, *Mark.* 11. 24.

That all believers ſhall be ſaved, *Mark.* 16. 16.

That all ſuch, though dead, yet ſhall they live, *Iohn* 11.25.

That ſuch ſhall never dy, *Iohn* 11.26.

That it is the way to do ſome greater works then Chriſt did, *Ioh.*14. 12.

That Chriſt hath prayed for ſuch, *Joh.*27. 20.

That all ſuch receive remiſſion of ſinnes, *Act.* 10. 43.

That the ſpirit is received by the hearing of faith, *Gal.* 3 2.

Companions.

Utterance, Knowledge, Diligence Love,

Patience, is inſeparable therefrom, 2 *Theſ.* 1. 4.

Grace, mercy and peace are joyned together, 1 *Tim.* 1. 2.

Sobriety, Gravity, Temperance, Charity, Patience, *Tit.*2.2.

Thereunto we ſhould add a chaine of graces, Vertue, Knowledge, Temperance, Patience, Godlineſſe, Brotherly kindneſſe, Charity, 2 *Pet.* 1.6.

Trials.

It ſhould not ſtand in the wiſdome of men, but

but in the power of God, 1 *Cor* 2.5.

Thoſe who are of faith, the ſame are the children of *Abraham*, *Gal.* 3.7.

Thoſe which be of faith, are bleſſed with faithfull *Abraham*, *Gal.* 3.9.

It is accompanied with love unto all the ſaints, *Eph.* 1.15.

There ought to be an unity of the faith; all gifts are given to advance it, *Eph.*4.1.13.

Srange Doctrine overthrows the faith of ſome, 2 *Tim.*2.18.

We ought to follow Faith, Charity, & Peace with them that call on the Lord, out of a pure heart, 2 *Tim.*2.22.

Such who believe in Chriſt muſt be carefull to maintaine good works, *Tit.*3.8.

The profeſſion therof muſt be held without wavering, *Heb.*10.23.

Thereby we have experience of the great and wonderfull works of God, *Heb.*11.39,40.

Our prayers muſt be acted therein without wavering, *Jam.*1.6.

Without works it is dead, and profits not, *Jam.*2.14.

Chriſt is precious unto ſuch who believe, 1 *Pet.*2.7.

With the heart man believeth unto righteouſneſſe &c. *Rom.*10.10.

The leſſer ſight and greater oppoſition, the more faith, *Mat.*8.10.

It is a touch of faith which toucheth Chriſt. *Mat.*9.22.

Strugling and conflicting paſſions may retard our believing, *Luk.*16.41. He

He who believeth in Christ, believeth in God who sent him, *Ioh.* 12.44

They are most blessed who believe without sight, *Iohn* 20.29.

Our faith and love must be towards Christ Jesus and all the Saints, *Philem.* 5.

Prerogatives.

In the behalf of Christ not only to believe in him, but also to suffer for his sake, *Phil.* 1.29.

Not to perish, but to have everlasting life, *Iohn* 3.15.16.

To escape, and never to come into condemnation,

To be passed from death unto life, *Iohn* 3.18.

Never to thirst, *Iohn* 6.35.

Thereby to enter into rest, *Heb.* 4.3.

To have power to become the sonnes of God, *Iohn* 1.12.

They have everlasting life, *Iohn* 5.24.

Out of their bellies flowe rivers of living waters, *Iohn* 7.38.

Such have life through his Name, *Iohn* 20.31.

To be justified from all things, whereby they could not be justified by the Law of *Moses*, *Act.* 13.39.

Attaining.

Excellent things were written, to worke it in us. 1 *Iohn* 5.13.

Terrible execution of justice sometimes works it, *Ps.* 106.12.

It comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God, *Rom.* 10.17.

By help of the mini-

ſtery of the word, 1 1 *Cor.*3.5.

It is a gift of the Spirit, 1 *Cor.*12.9.

By watching to be ſtrong in the ſame, and quit us like men, 1 *Cor.* 6.13.

Sharp rebukes further the ſame, as there is cauſe, *Tit.*1.13.

Chriſt is both the author and finiſher thereof, *Heb.*12.12.

By building up our ſelves in our moſt holy faith, and praying in the Holy Ghoſt, &c. *Jude* 20.

In weakneſſe thereof by comming unto Chriſt for ſupply, *Mat.*9.4.

By the great works of Chriſt done, wee ſhould be enduced to believe, *John* 10.30.

By the good hand of God upon us, *Act.* 11. 21.

It is wrought by God in his Saints with power, 2 *Theſſ.*1.11.

End.

The ſalvation of our ſouls, 1 *Pet.*1.8.

Keeping.

Chriſt as he is the author, ſo he is the finiſher thereof, *Heb.*12.12.

We are kept thereby through the mighty power of God to ſalvation, 1 *Pet* 1.5.

The myſterie thereof muſt be held in a pure conſcience, 1 *Tim* 3.9.

It is God who upholds our faith from failing, *Luk* 22.32.

XLVIII.

REPENTANCE.

Generals.

THe Lord is not ſlack of his promiſe, as men

men count ſlackneſſe, but is long-ſuffering to usward, &c. and is willing that all men ſhould come unto repentance, 2 *Pet.*3.9.

An impenitent heart is a hard heart, *Rom.*2.5.

God hath no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, wherefore we ſhould turne our ſelves and live, *Ezek.*18. 30, 31.

All muſt periſh who repent not, *Luk.*13.5.

People like Sodome and Gomorrah are willed to repent, *Iſa* 1.10.

Neceſſity.

Unleſſe wee repent we muſt all periſh, *Luk.* 13. 3.

Unleſſe a man be born again of water & the Spirit, he cannot ſee the Kingdom of God, *Iohn* 3.5.

Iohn the Baptiſts firſt ſermon was of repentance, *Mark* 1.4.

What.

A turning at wiſdoms reproof, *Pro.*1.23.

The circumciſion of our ſelves to the Lord, and taking away the foreskin of our heart, *Jer.*4.3.4.

A waſhing from ſin, and making of us clean,

A putting away of the evill of our doings, a ceaſing to do evil,

A learning to do wel, *Iſa.*1.16.17,18.

A following of contraries unto our former aberrations, *Iſa.*1.17.

A renting of our hearts and not our garments, *Joel* 2.13.

It is a turning, receiving inſtruction, *Pro.* 1.23.

An afflicting of our

ſelves with ſhame and confuſion, in remembrance of by-paſt wayes of ſinne, *Jer.*31.19.

An after-wit and coming to our ſelves, *Luk.*15.17.

It is a pricking and compunction of the heart, *Act.*2.37.

Effects accompanying.

Queſtions, reſolutions and actions, *Act.*2.37.41.

It is inquiſitive what to do, *Act.*16.32.

A ſeeing of our inabilities to help our ſelvs A praying and hometaking of Gods corrections, *Jer.*31.18.

To confeſſe ſinne, *Pſ.*32.5.

Nature.

A good ſoul until repentance is reſtleſſe, *Pſ.*32.3.

It after conviction makes mercifull reſtitution, *Luk.*19 8.

Trials.

It is acted in duſt and aſhes, and in abhorring of our ſelves, *Job* 42.3.

It works carefulneſſe, clearing of our ſelves, indignation, vehement deſire, zeal and revenge, 2 *Cor.*7.11

It is full of ſerious thoughts what we have done, *Jer.*8.6.

Such weep and mourn asking the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards, *Jer.*50.56.

They come that God may lead them with weeping and ſupplications, *Ier.*31 9.

After converſion there is a generall, diſtinct, great mourning overtakes ſome, *Zech.* 12. 11,12. Then

Then ſuch mourners do bind themſelves unto God in a perpetuall Covenant never to be forgotten, *Jer.*50.5.

It is accompanyed with bemoaning of our ſelves to God, accepting of his corrections, *Ier.*31,18,19.

Prayer therwith can recover us out of the deepeſt diſtreſſe, *Ionah.* 2. 2.

It ſeekes out ſolitary places to vent it ſelfe in mourning, *Zech.* 12. 12.

Manner.

In great deſolations the ſaints do mourn apart like doves upon the mountaines for their iniquities, *Ezek.* 7. 16.

In caſting away all our tranſgreſſions, and making of us a new heart and a new ſpirit, not to die, *Ezek.*18.31.

In ſowing unto our ſelves in righteouſneſſe, to reap in mercy, and breaking up on fallow ground, *Hoſea* 10.12.

With all our hearts, with weeping and mourning, and renting of our our hearts, *Joel.* 2.12.

Encouragements.

When we Repent of our ſinnes, God will repent of his judgements. *Contra*, &c. *Ier.* 18,7,10.

Then we ſhall experimentally know God, to be our God, when we returne unto him with our whole heart, *Ier.*24.7. and 29.12.

True Repentance and turning to God, is ever

taken notice of God, *Ier.* 31 18

That God is troubled in all the troubles of his servants, *Ier.* 31. 20. *Isa.*

That joy shall be in heaven for the Repentance of one sinner more then for ninety & nine just persons, &c. *Luk.* 15.10.& 5 10.

With conversion, it is the way to blot out all our sinnes, *Acts* 3 19.

That if we confesse our iniquities and take notice of Gods heavy hand against us, be humbled, and beare the punishment of our iniquitie, God will be mercyfull to us, *Levit.*26, 40, 41.

That in our greatest sorrowes and afflictions, he will be found of us, if we seek him with all our heart, *Deu.* 4.29.30.

That God is readier to receive and pity us, then we are to repent, *Ier.*31. 20.

That God after our unfained repentance, so pardons sinnes, as if after sought for, they shal not be found, *Ier.*50.20.

That our filth and sin is washed thereby, *Isa.* 4.4.

That with pardoning of our sins after it, he casts all our sins into the bottome of the sea, *Micah*, 7.19.

Danger of impenitency

At least God will cast us into great tribulations unlesse we repent, 2. 22.

It is a grievious sinne, guilty of heynous punishments, not to repent us of our sinnes, when God gives us space

ſpace to repent, *Revel.* 2. 21.

If we repent not of ſin, it will prove our ruine, if we turn not from all our tranſgreſſions, *Ezek.* 18.31.

Breeding.

Gods goodneſſe ſhould lead us unto repentance *Rom* 2.4.

The way from ſinne unto God, is by weeping and ſupplications: ſuch ſhall be led ſo as they ſhall not ſtumble, *Ier.* 31.9.

By the Spirit convincing us of the odiouſnes of ſin, *Iohn* 16.8,9.

It is by the bleſſing of Chriſt to turne away every one from his iniquities, *Act.* 3.26.

It is wrought by Gods mercy in the new Covenant to take away our ſtony heart, & give us a heart of fleſh,

To make us to keep his judgments, and cauſe us to do them, *Ezek.* 36. 26, 27.

Motives.

That thereby we may have our ſinnes blotted out when the times of refreſhing ſhall come forth from the preſence of the Lord, *Act* 3.19.

Untill repentance, Chriſt can be no known Chriſt unto us, *Matth.* 9. 13.

Untill then men lie under the wrath of God *John* 15. 6.

Untill then they have not aſſurance to have prayers heard, *Pſ.* 9.3.

Untill repentance, they are in a ſort condemned already, *Iohn* 3. 18,

Untill then they are but dead, yea twice dead, *Rev.*2.16. *Iude* 12.

Untill then we have God to fight againſt us with the ſword of his mouth, *Rev.*2.16.

Repentance of relapſe.

Diſeaſe.

A leaving of out firſt love, *Rev.*2.3.

Recovery.

To remember whence we are fallen, & repent, and do our firſt works, *Rev.*2.7.

To be watchfull, and ſtrengthen things remaining ready to die, *Rev.*3..

To remember how we haue received, hold faſt and repent, *Rev*3.3.

To buy of Chriſt gold tried in the fire, that we may be rich; and white raiment that we may be clothed, that the ſhame of our nakednes do not appeare,

And anoint our eyes with eye-ſalve that we may ſee, *Rev.*3.18.

XLIX.

HUMILITIE.

Generals.

IT is the Chriſtian *A.B.C.* the mother and nurſe of all other graces, *Mat.*11.29.

God humbles himſelf to behold things in heaven and earth, *Pſal.* 113.6.

It is Gods own work to abaſe proud men, *Job* 40.11.

Wicked men may humble themſelves to do miſchief, *Pſ.*10.10.

The haughty are the objects of humbling, *Iſa.*10.37.

The

The brother of low degree ſhould rejoice and be exalted, becauſe he is rich, *Jam.*1 9.

The rich ſhould rejoice to be made low, *Iam.*1.10.

We ſhould be humbled in the ſight of God, that he may lift us up, *Iam.*4 10.

Though God be high yet he hath a reſpect unto ſuch, *Pſ.*138.6.

We ſhould not be high-minded, but condiſcend to men of low degree, *Rom* 12.16.

When God threatens, all ſorts of people ought to be humbled, *Ier.* 13.18.

It is the Lords deſire that we ſhould do juſtly, to love mercy, and to walk humbly with him, *Micah* 6. 8.

Nature.

It can in all eſtates be contented, to be abaſed and abound, *Phil.* 4.12.

It trembleth at Gods word, *Iſa.*66.2.

It humbleth it ſelf to learn obedience in all eſtates, *Phil.*2.8.

It acknowledgeth it ſelf to be leſſe then the leaſt of all Gods mercies, *Gen.*32.11.

It is not overcome of evil, but overcomes evil with good, *Rom.* 12.21.

It feareth alway leſt it ſhould become high-minded, *Rom.*11.20.

It rejoyceth at our magnifying of God. *Phil.*1.20.

Encouragements.

That God forgets not the crie of ſuch, *Pro.*9. 12.

That

That he hears their deſire, *Pro.* 10.17.

That he giveth grace to ſuch, *Pro.*3.34.

That with them is wiſedome, *Pro.*11.2.

That honour ſhall uphold the humble in ſpirit, *Pro.* 29.23.

That it is a work of God, to ſet on heigh thoſe that be low, *Job.* 5. 11.

Hereby with Gods feare comes riches, honour and life, *Pro.*22.4

That God dwels with an humble and contrite ſpirit, to give life unto ſuch and revive them, *Iſa.* 57. 15.

That God exalts men of low degree and puts down the mighty, *Luk.* 1. 55.

That he heares their crie, will prepare their hearts, and cauſe his ear to hear them, *Pſ.*10.17.

That he forgets not their crie, *Pſ.* 9.12.

That he will ſave ſuch, *Iob* 22.29.

That it is the ſeat of wiſdome, *Pro* 11.10.

That whoſoever humbleth himſelfe ſhall be exalted, *Mat.*23.12.

Excellency.

That to have ſuch a ſpirit, is better then to divide the ſpoile with the proud *Pro.*16.19.

That God looks upon and regards ſuch ſpirits, *Iſa.*66.2.

Manner.

To walk worthy of our calling, with all lowlineſſe, with long-ſuffering, forbearing one another *Phil.* 2. 3. *Epeſ.* 1.2.

To be humble as little

tle children, *Mat.*18.4.

Gods ſervice muſt be performed with humility of mind, *Iſa.*57.15.

Trials.

Strange and great croſſes come upon us to humble us, *Levit.*26.21.

It makes us to think our ſelves leſſe then the leaſt of all Gods mercies, *Gen.*32.10.

It precedes unto honour; *Pro.*18.12.

It makes us to ſee our ſelves moſt vile, *Iob* 42.1.2.

It makes us to think all others better then then our ſelves; *Phil.*2.3

It makes us to think our ſelves the worſt of all, 1 *Tim* 1.15.

It values and ſeeks that honour which comes from God, only, *Iohn* 5.44.

Pride of heart keeps us from being humble, *Iohn* 5.44.

It minds not high things, but condiſcends to men of low degree, *Rom* 12.16.

It makes us equal unto thoſe of the lower ſort, *idem.*

The ſinnes of others are matter of humbling us, 2 *Cor.* 12.21.

It makes us not to ſeeke our own things, but the things of others alſo, *Phil.* 2.4.

It makes us to be contented in every eſtate, to be abaſed and to abound, *Phil.*4,11,12.

By humbling our ſelves, in the ſight of God, he lifts us up, *Lam.*4.10.

We muſt be clothed therewith, becauſe God reſiſteth the proud, and giveth grace unto ſuch, 1 *Pet.*5.5. Hum-

Humbligg our ſelves under Gods mighty hand, he will raile us up in due time, 1 *Pet.* 5,6.

Attaining.

From Chriſt we muſt be taught meekneſſe & lowlineſſe, by taking on his yoak, *Mat.* 11.29.

By not being wiſe in our own conceit, *Rom.* 12.16.

By Satans buffeting meſſengers, 2 *Cor.* 12.

By learning obedience from Chriſts being humbled even unto the death of the croſſe, *Phil.* 2.7,8.

By walking worthy of our calling, with all lowlineſſe and meekneſſe, *Epheſ* 4.1,2.

By doing juſtly, being mercifull, and walking humbly with God, *Micah* 6. 8.

By condeſcending unto men of low degree, *Rom.* 12.16.

By refuſing no good helps or means, whereſoever it comes, *Iob* 31. 13.

L.

HOPE.

Generals.

THere is a confounding and an aſtoniſhing hope, *Iob* 6. 20.

A Saint may come to complain, that his dayes are ſpent without hope, *Iob* 7. 6.

Wicked mens hope is as the giving up of the ghoſt, *Iob* 11.20.

The poor hath hope, when iniquity ſhall ſtop her mouth, *Iob* 5. 16.

The Saints are ſometimes to ſeek of their hope, asking who ſhall ſee

ſee it, *Iob* 17. 15.

The Saints may be ſometimes driven to complain, that their hope is removed like a tree,

And, in temptations and trials think themſelves gone, *Iob.*19 10.

The more our ſorrows and croſſes are, we ought to hope continually the more, and praiſe God yet more and more, *Pſ.* 71.14.

It is our happineſſe to have the God of *Iacob*, for our hope, *Pſ.* 146. 5.

Righteous men have hope in their death, *Pro.* 14.32.

The creature is ſubjected under hope, *Rom.* 8. 20.

If in this life only we have hope, we are of all men the moſt miſerable, 1 *Cor.* 15.19.

There is hope laid up for the Saints in heaven, *Col.*1.5.

We ſhould be ready to give unto every one that asketh us, a reaſon of the hope that is in us with meekneſſe & fear, 1 *Pet.*3.15.

There is ſtrong conſolation in flying for refuge to lay hold of the hope ſet before us, *Heb.* 6. 18.

God many times delights to deſtroy the hope of man, *Iob* 18.19.

The Saints make not gold their hope, *Iob* 32.24.

Excellencie.

We are ſaved thereby, *Rom.*8.23.

It is a ſure and ſtedfaſt anchor of the ſoul, which entreth within the veil, *Heb.*6.19.

It is a helmet of ſalvation, *Eph.*1.8.

Our

Our ſtrength and hope is nothing, that we ſhould ſeek to prolong our life, *Iob* 6.11.

Continuance.

We ſhould hold faſt the confidence of the rejoycing of the hope firm to the end; *Heb.* 3. 6.

The full aſſurance of hope ſhould be laboured after unto the end, *Heb.* 6.11.

Trials.

The more we hope and truſt in God, the more quiet and peaceable ſpirits we have, *Pſ.*38 13.14,5.

In viewing the incertainty of our life times, the beſt way is to hope in God, look up and depend on him, *Pſ.*39.7.

Under diſcouragement, the beſt remedy is to hope and truſt in God, *Pſ* 42.11.

If we hope, our hope it ſhould be in Gods word, *Pſ* 119 74.

If we hope in Gods ſalvation, we will do his commandements, *Pſ.*119.66.

In all our troubles and exigents we ſhould hope in God, becauſe with him is plentiful redemption, *Pſ.*130.7.

We muſt hope in God for ever, *Pſal.* 131 3.

Hope defered makes the heart ſick, *Pro.*13. 12.

If we hope for that we ſee not, then we patiently wait for it, *Rom.*8 24.

It is patient, 1 *Theſ.* 1. 3.

Every man who hath this ſaving hope, purgeth

geth himſelf, even as Chriſt is pure, 1 *John* 3. 3.

It ought to be ſtedfaſt, 2 *Cor.* 1. 7.

The Saints at the worſt are priſoners of hope, *Zech* 9. 12.

Attaining.

By declaring Gods wondrous works to poſterity to come, to make them remember his works, *Pſ.* 78 6, 7.

Experience breeds that hope which makes not aſhamed, *Rom.* 5. 4, 5.

Former things in Scripture before were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope, *Rom.* 15. 4.

It is the God of hope that fils us with all joy and peace in believing, and makes us to abound in hope through the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom.* 15, 13.

We are begotten again into a lively hope through the reſurrection of Jeſus Chriſt from the dead, 1 *Pet.* 1. 3.

LI.

LOVE.

Generals.

NO man knoweth either love or hatred by any thing that is before him, *Eccleſ.* 9. 1.

Open rebuke is better then ſecret love, *Pro.* 27. 5.

A dinner therewith is better then a ſtalled oxe with hatred, *Pro.* 27. 5.

We ſhould owe nothing unto any man, but to love one another *Rom* 13. 8. It

It ought abundantly to accompany our expressions unto the Saints 2 *Cor.*2.4.

We should follow after it, 1 *Cor.*14.1.

We ought to confirme our love to relenting sinners, 2 *Cor.* 2.7.

The end of the commandement is love, out of a pure heart, and faith unfained, 1 *Tim* 1.5.

For the comprehending with all saints, what is the breadth and length, and height. and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledge, we must be rooted and grounded therein, *Eph.* 3.8.

We should love our neighbour as our selfe, *Mat.* 19.19.

It is a just matter of complaint, the forsaking of our first love, *Rev.* 2. 4.

The strongest and excellent pure love, aimes especially at the best good of the beloved, *Iohn* 14.28.

We must love our enemies, and do good to them that despitfully use us, and pray for them, *Mat.*5.44.

It is a commandement from God, that he who loveth him, should love his brother also, 1 *Iohn* 4 21, 13.

It is the ancient first message to love one another, 1 *Iohn* 2. 11.

Our hearts should be knitt together therein, *Col* 2. 2.

He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death, 1 *Iohn.* 2.14.

Excellency.

He who loveth hath ful-

fulfilled the Law, *Rom.* 13.8.

All the commandements are comprehended therein, to love our neighbour as our ſelfe, *Rom.* 13. 9.

All excellencies without it is nothing, 1 *Cor.* 13; 1, 2.

All the law is fulfiled in loving our neighbour as our ſelfe, *Gal.*5.14.

It is the band of perfectneſſe, *Col.* 3.1.14.

Thereby our love is perfited, that we may have boldneſſe in the day of judgment, 1 *Ioh.* 4.17.

It is the perfection thereof to love our enemies, *Mat.*5.48.

It is the moſt worthy portion, 1 *Sam.* 1. 5.

All hoſpitality and charity without it is nothing, 1 *Cor* 13.3.

Nature.

It worketh no ill to its neighbour; therefore it is the fulfilling of the law, *Rom.* 13. 10.

It covereth all ſinnes, *Pro.* 10.12.

It corrects others in our power betimes, *Pro.* 13.24.

It ſuffereth long, envieth not, vanteth not it ſelfe, is not puft up, it behaveth not it ſelfe unſeemly, ſeeketh not her own, is not eaſily provoked, thinketh not evill, 1 *Cor.*13.3.

It rejoyceth not in iniquity, but rejoyceth in truth,

It beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth al things, endureth all things, 1 *Cor.*13.6.7.

It ſhould be ſincere, 2 *Cor.*8.8.

It hath boldneſſe, and

is a bold grace, 1 *Tim.* 3.13.

It covers the multitude of ſinnes, 1 *Pet.* 4 8.

There is no feare therein, 1 *Joh.* 4.18.

It is laborious, 1 *Theſ.* 1.3.

It is ſtrong as death, *Cant.* 8.6.

It never faileth, 1 *Cor.* 13.8.

Encouragements

To love one another, is both the ancient and the new commandment, 2 *Joh.* 5. 1 *John* 4. 12.

It is an outward teſtimony that wee are Chriſts diſciples, 1 *Joh.* 13.35.

Manner.

We ſhould be kindly affectioned to one another, in brotherly love preferring one another *Rom.* 12.10.

We ſhould walke in love as Chriſt alſo loved us, and gave himſelfe for us, *Epheſ.* 1.2.

We ſhould be like-minded, having the ſame love, being of one accord, *Phil.* 2.2.

It is Chriſts commandement to love one another, even as he hath loved us, *Joh.* 15.12.17.

We ſhould not love in word and in tongue, but in deed & in truth, 1 *Joh.* 3. 18.

Our love unto others ſhould eſpecially be in the truth, 2 *John* 1.

It muſt be without diſſimulation, *Rom.* 12. 9.

Thereby we muſt ſerve one another, *Gal.* 5.13.

Tryals.

Trials.

The greateſt love is, to lay down our lives for our friends, *Iohn* 15 13.

It ſhould abound in knowledge and in all judgement, *Phil.* 1.9.

Such who love their brother, abide in the light, 1 *Iohn* 2.10.

He is not of God who loves not his brother, 1 *Iohn* 3.10.

We know our tranſlation from death to life thereby, 1 *Ioh.* 3.14.

If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us, 1 *Ioh.* 1.12.

He that loveth not, knoweth not love, for God is love, 1 *Ioh.* 4.8.

He that feareth is not made perfect in love, 1 *Ioh.* 4,18.

In hating our brother, and ſaying we love God, we are lyars, 1 *Ioh.* 4.20.

Whoſoever loveth him that begat, loveth him alſo that is begotten of him, 1 *Ioh.* 5.2.

When we love God and keep his commandments, then we know that we love the children of God, 1 *Ioh.* 5.2.

Abundance of iniquity makes it to grow cold, *Mat.* 24.12.

Weeping with mourners over Chriſt, *Zech.* 12.10.

Attaining.

We are taught of God to love one another, 1 *Theſſ.* 4.9.

By conſidering one another, to provoke to love and good workes, *Heb.* 10.24.

LII.

Love to God.

Generals.

IF any man love not the Lord Jeſus, he be muſt be an Anathema Maranatha, 1 *Cor.* 6. 22.

If we love him, we muſt keepe his commandements, *Ioh.* 14.15

He that loveth not Chriſt, keepeth not his ſayings, *Iohn* 14.15, 24.

Manner

It ought to be with all our heart, with all our ſoul, and with all our might, *Deut.* 11. 13, 14.

It ought to be in ſincerity, *Epheſ.* 6.24.

Encouragements.

He that loveth him, ſhall be loved of his Father, and Chriſt will love him and manifeſt himſelf unto him, *Iohn* 14.21.

This loving of God with all our heart, with all our ſoul and all our might, procures us abundance of outward bleſſings, *Deuter.* 11. 13. 14.

To love God, and to walk in his wayes, and to keepe all his commandements, is the way to increaſe and multiply, *Deut.* 30.16.

Reaſons.

Becauſe he preſerveth the faithfull, *Pſ.* 31.32.

Becauſe hee heareth the voice of our ſupplications,

cations, *Pſ.*116.1,2.

Becauſe he preſerveth all ſuch who love him, *Pſ.*145.20.

Becauſe he loveth all ſuch who follow after righteouſneſſe, *Prov.* 15.9

Becauſe he hath loved us and given us everlaſting conſolation, and good hope through grace, 2 *Theſſ.*2.16.

Becauſe hee hath ſhewed ſo great love to us, to have Chriſt lay down his life for us, *Iohn* 15.13.

Becauſe he is our life and the length of our dayes, who makes us to proſper, *Deut.*30.20.

Becauſe he loved us firſt, 1 *Iohn.*

Trials.

When our ſoul loveth him, *Cant.*3.1. & *Pſ.*42.1,

Such who love his name, ought to be joyfull in God, *Pſ.*5.11.

Such who love him muſt hate evil, *Pſ.*

All things work for good unto them, *Rom.* 8.28.

Such caſt away all encumbrances betwixt them and heaven, *Heb.* 12.1.

It ought to be without diſſimulation, *Rom.* 12.9.

Having loſt communion with Chriſt, it is reſtleſſe until it be renewed, *Cant.*3.2,3.

Having found its wiſhed cómunion with Chriſt, its love is enflamed more then ever to hold faſt, *Cant.*3.4.

It makes us ſomtimes ſick of love, *Cant.*2.5.8.

It makes us to flie out in praiſes of Chriſt, *Cant.*5.10.

In want of feeling of love, even then it ardently loves Christ, *Cant.* 5. 6.

It sometimes longs for the comming of Christ, *Cant.* 2. 16.

It tries all meanes, being at a losse untill it find Christ, *Cant.* 3. 4.

It is diligent to know the places and times of Christs chiefest refreshings, *Cant.* 1. 7.

Attaining.

It is a lesson which is taught of God, 1 *Thess.* 4. 9.

Our hearts must be directed by God to love him, and wait patiently for the coming of Christ 2 *Thess.* 3. 5.

It is shed abroad by the Holy Ghost which is given us, *Rom.* 5. 5.

By challenging the promises in the New Covenant, *Ezek.* 36. 27.

By Gods giving unto us a circumcised heart to love him, with all our heart and with all our soule, *Deut.* 30. 6.

Keeping.

By keeping his commandments we shall abide in his love, as Christ by keeping his Fathers commandments abides in his Fathers love, *Ioh.* 15. 10

LIII.

Feare of God.

Generals.

ALL the earth ought to feare the Lord and stand in awe of him *Ps.* 33. 8.

In Gods fear we must worship towards his holy temple, *Ps.* 5. 7.

Those

Thoſe who fear him ought to praiſe him, *Pſ.* 22.23

Such ought to acquaint others what God hath done for their ſouls, *Pſ.*66.16.

He ought to be feared, *Pſ.*76.11.

He is to be feared above all Gods, *Pſal.* 96.4.

We ought to feare him before all the earth *Pſal.*96.9.

Thoſe who fear him ſhould alſo truſt in him, *Pſ.*115.11.

Such ought to acknowledge that Gods mercyes do endure for ever, *Pſ.*118.4.

Such who fear him ought alſo to bleſſe him *Pſ.*135.20.

With obedience it is the whole duty of man *Eccl.*12. 13.

It is the ſumme of all which God requires of us, *Deut.* 10.12.

What.

It is the beginning of wiſdome. *Pſ.*111.10

It is the beginning of knowledge, *Pro.*1.7.

It is to keep our tongue from evill, and our lips from ſpeak guile,

To depart from evil and to do good to ſeek peace and to follow after it, *Pſ.* 34. 13, 14.

To keep his covenant, and to remember his commandements to do them, *Pſal.*103.17,18.

It is to hate evil, pride, arrogancy; the evil way and the froward mouth *Pro.*8.13.

It is a fountaine of life, to depart from the ſnares of death, *Pro.*14. 27.

It is wiſdome; and

to depart from evil, that is underſtanding, *Job* 28 28.

It is the inſtruction of wiſdome, *Pro.*15.38

To ſerve him in truth with all our heart, and conſider what great things he hath done for us, 1 *Sam.*12.24.

The danger of wanting it.

It is the cauſe, nurſe and root of all ſinnes, *Jerem.*

Wicked men cannot prolong their dayes in want thereof, *Eccleſ.* 8.13.

The want thereof is complained of as an evil and a bitter thing, *Jer.*2.19.

Trials.

We muſt ſerve the Lord with fear, and rejoyce with trembling, *Pſ.*2.11.

It is clean, enduring for ever, *Pſ.*19.9.

Wicked mens tranſgreſſions expreſſe the want of this fear, *Pſal.* 36. 1.

Such who walk in their uprightneſſe, do fear the Lord, *Pſ.*14 2.

Such ſpeak often to, and encourage one another, *Mal.*2.16.

When we are fully obedient unto all his commandements, *Gen.* 22.12.

A little therewith, is better then treaſures with trouble, *Pro.*15.16.

We ſhould be in the fear of the Lord all the day long, *Pro.*23.17.

It obeyes God and looks at his providence in working, not at mans command, *Exod.*1.17.

Men of the feare of God, are men of truth,

Such ought to be ſought

ſought for and preferred unto eminent places, *Exod.*18.21.

It oppreſſeth not others, *Lev.*25.17.

It ſuffers not men to rule with rigour over ſervants, *Lev.*25.23.

Want of changes cauſeth want thereof, *Pſ.*55.19.

Such have a banner in readineſſe to diſplay for the truth, *P.*60.4.

Such ſhall be taught in the way that they ſhall chooſe, *Pſ.*25.12.

His ſecret is with ſuch, *Pſ.*25.14.

Unſpeakable mercies are ſtored up for ſuch who truſt in him, even before the ſonnes of men, *Pſ.*31.19.

Gods eye is upon ſuch who hope in his mercy, *Pſ.*33.18.

The Angel of the Lord encampeth round about ſuch to deliver them. *Pſ.*34.7.

There is no want to ſuch who fear him, *Pſ.* 34.9.

Gods ſalvation is neer unto ſuch, *Pſ.*85.9.

Like as a father pitieth his children, ſo the Lord pities ſuch, *Pſal.* 103.13.

His mercy is from everlaſting to everlaſting upon ſuch as feare him, and his righteouſneſſe unto their poſterity.

Such are bleſſed,

They delight greatly in his commandements, *Pſ.*112.1.

The ſeed of ſuch ſhal be mighty in the earth, Pſ. 112.2.

He will bleſſe all ſuch both great and ſmall, Pſ.115.13. Pſ.127.1.

He taketh pleaſure in ſuch, and who hope in his

his mercy, Pſ.147.11.

It prolongeth our dayes, *Pro.*10.27.

It is ſtrong confidence, *Pro.*14.26.

Thereby men depart from evil, *Pro.*16.6.

It tendeth to life,

Such ſhall reſt ſatisfied, and not be viſited with evil, *Pro.*19.23.

Such ſhall wade out of all troubles, *Eccleſ.* 7. 18.

Howſoever wicked men proſper, yet it ſhal be well with them who fear before him, *Eccleſ.* 8. 12.

Unto ſuch the Sun of Righteouſneſſe ſhall ariſe with healing under his wings, *Mal.*3.2.

Gods mercy is on ſuch from generation to generation, *Luke* 1. 50.

It keeps us from ſining, *Exod.*20.20.

Excellency.

It is our treaſure, *Iſa.* 33. 6.

Breeding.

By ſeeing of Gods wonderful works, *Deu.* 4. 10.

LIV.

Truſting in God.

Generals.

ALl truſt in earthly things is but like a failing ſtaffe or bruiſed reed, 2 *King.*18.21.

The hypocrites truſt ſhall be a ſpiders web, *Job* 8.14.

Such who truſt in vanity, vanity ſhall be their recompence, *Iob* 15. 81.

Whatſoever our eſtates be, yet becauſe of Gods goodneſſe we ought to truſt in him, *Iob* 35.18.

The

The hypocrites ſhall not come before him, *Job* 13.16.

All ſuch are bleſſed, *Pſ.*2. 12.

With our holy ſervices we muſt truſt in God, *Pſ.*4.5.

Such who know Gods name, wil put their truſt in him, *Pſ.*9.10.

It is a bleſſed thing to truſt in God, *Pſal.* 40. 4.

There is no truſting to bow or ſword to ſave us, *Pſ.*44.5.

It is a ſign of a wicked man, to truſt in wealth or riches, *Pſ.*49.6.

It is better to truſt in God, then to put confidence in Princes, *Pſal.* 118. 8.

We muſt not truſt in Princes, *Pſ.*143.6.

It is a bleſſed eſtate, *Pro.*16.20.

Thoſe who truſt in their own heart, are fooliſh, *Pro.*28.26.

Wicked men truſt in vanity, *Iſa.*59.4.

We may truſt and not be afraid, having the Lord Jehovah for our ſtrength, *Iſa.* 12. 2.

To truſt in falſhood, is to forget God, *Iſa.* 13. 25.

Such are curſed who truſt in man, *Jerem.* 17.5.

Such, their heart departs from God, *idem.*

Truſting in our works and treaſures, proves our overthrow, *Jerem.* 48.7.

The Lord knoweth thoſe who truſt in him, *Nahum* 1.7.

Truſters in riches can hardly enter into the kingdome of heaven *Mark* 4.24.

Rea-

Reasons of our trusting.

God saves such by his right hand, *Ps.* 17.7.

Because God is a buckler to all such, *Psal.* 18.30.

Because none trusting in him are disappointed or confounded *Ps.*25.20.

Because by trusting in him we are helped, *Ps.* 28.8.

Because mercy shall come about and compasse such, *Ps.*32.10.

Because such are blessed, *Ps.*34.8.

Because they want no good thing, Ps.34 9.

Because none who trust in him shall be desolate, Ps 34.22.

Because he is our help and our shield, Ps.115. 9. 10.

Because it is better then to trust in man, or Princes, in whom is no help, Ps.14 6.3.

Nature

To hate such who regard lying vanities, Ps.3 .6.

In wrongs and slanders it makes us to trust in God and cleave closer unto him, *Psal.*31. 13, 14.

In time of fear they especially trust in God, Ps.55.23.

With trusting in God such rejoyce in him, Ps. 64.10.

To declare all his works, Ps.73.28.

Though he slay us, yet to trust in him, *Iob* 13,15.

Not to respect the proud and such as turn aside to lyes, Ps.40.8.

To trust in him at all times, Ps.62.8.

To

To trust in his word, Ps. 119 22.

To stay upon God, *Isa.* 26.3.

They make God their hope, *Ier.* 17.7.

Trials.

Such who know his Name, will trust in him, Ps. 9.10.

Our fathers sincerity is a good plea therein, from his former mercies unto them, Ps. 22 4.

It trusts in Gods mercy for ever & ever, Ps. 52. 8.

Whilst wicked men do wickedly, the Saints trust in God, Ps. 55.23.

They poure out their hearts before him, Psal. 62. 8.

It is a good plea, not to be put to confusion, Ps. 71.1.

God should be the hope and Saints trust from their youth, Ps. 71.5.

It is a plea not to have our soul left destitute, Ps. 14 .8.

Such lean not to their owne understanding, *Pro.* 3.5.

There may be times when we must not trust a friend,

Nor put confidence in a guide,

And should keep the doores of our mouth from her that lieth in our bosome, *Mic.* 7.5.

With trusting in God such do good, Ps. 37.3.

Then commit our way unto him to attain our desires, Ps. 37.5.

Not to feare what man can do unto us, Ps. 46.4.11.

Such are not afraid of evil tidings, Ps. 112.7.

Pra-

Practiſed.

Pſ. 71.1. *pſ.*11.1. *pſ.* 16.1. *pſ.* 18. 2. *pſ.* 21.7. *pſ.* 31.14. *pſ.* 52. 8. *pſ.* 71.5. *pſ.*73. 28. *pſ.* 86 2. *pſ.* 119.42. *pſ.* 148. 8. *pſ.* 144. 2. *pſ.* 42. *ult.* ſee

Aſa, 2 *Chron.* 14. 11.

Jehoſhaphat, 2 *Chron* 18.31.

Hezekiah, 2 *King.* 19.20.

Moſes at the red ſea, *Exod.* 14 15.

David at *Ziglag*, 1 *Sam.*30.6.

*Iob.*13,5.

The three Children, *Dan.*3.17.

Chriſt in the garden, and on the croſſe, *Mat.* 26.39. *Luk.*23.46.

Effects.

Keeping cloſe to God and hiding our ſelves under the ſhaddow of his wings, *Pſal.*61.4.

To labour to ſuffer reproach, 1 *Tim.*4. 10.

Continuance in ſupplications night and day, and prayers, 1 *Tim.* 5.5.

Sobriety in apparell, 1 *Pet.*1.5.

To be ſtill, knowing God to be God, *Pſal.* 46.10.

Encouragements.

That God is a buckler unto all ſuch, 1 *Sam.* 21.41.

It brings one to have a matchleſſe commendation, 2 *King.* 18.5.

Becauſe judgement is before him, *Iob.*34.14.

Becauſe ſuch have never been forſaken, Pſ. 9.10.

Becauſe it is the way to rejoyce in Gods ſalvation, *Pſ* 13.5.

Becauſe he ſaveth ſuch

ſuch by his right hand againſt their enemies, *Pſ.*17.7.

That is the way not to be aſhamed, *Pſa.* 25. 2. and 31. 1.

It is a means of ſtedfaſtnes not to ſlide, *Pſ.* 26. 1.

It is the way to find help and to breed rejoycing, *Pſa* 28.7.

It is the way to hart rejoycing, *Pſ.* 31. 3.

None of ſuch ſhall be deſolate, *Pſa.* 34.22.

It is the way to dwell in the land, and to be aſſuredly fed, Pſ. 37.3.

It is the way to bring deſires to paſſe, Pſ. 37.5.

It is the way to be holpen, ſaved and delivered from the wicked, Pſ.73.40.

God is a help and a ſhield unto all ſuch, P*ſa.* 112. 10.

Such ſhall be ſafe, P*rov.* 29.25.

It is a means to be kept in perfect peace, *Iſa.* 26. 3.

It upholds us walking in darknes, and having no light, *Iſa.*49.10.

In dangerous time we may thereby have our life for à prey, *Ier.* 39.18.

It cauſeth deliverance in trouble, P*ſal.*39.4.

It is a plea for mercie, P*ſ.* 57. 1.

It is a plea, not to be put to confuſion, P*ſal.* 71.1.

Becauſe he is our refuge, and our fortreſſe P*ſa.* 91. 1.

Becauſe ſuch ſhall be as Mount Zion, which cannot be removed, P*ſ.* 121.1.

It is a plea for ſpeedy hearing and ſuccor, P*ſ.* 143.7.8.

That

That ſuch ſhall not be moved *Pſ.* 21.7.

It is a good plea, for keeping deliverance, and not to have our enemies triumph over us, *Pſ.* 25.20.

That unconceiveable mercies are layed up for ſuch in this life, *Pſal.* 31.19.

Thereby we taſte & ſee how gracious the is, *Pſ.*34.8.

Attaining.

The excellencie of Gods loving kindneſſe ſhould work it, *Pſal.* 36.7.

His mervellous deliverances and working towards his Saints, ſhould breed aſtoniſhment, fear and truſting, *Pſ.*40.3.

Mercies from God, *ib.*

By knowledge of Gods name, *Pſ.*9.10.

By viewing of Gods excellent loving kindneſſes, *Pſ.*36.7.

By putting of new ſongs in our mouths, *Pſ.*40.3.

By ſeeing the deſtruction of the wicked,

Conſidering thereof,

Fearing,

Being glad thereat, *Pſ.*64.9,10.

By bowing downe our eares unto the words of wiſdome, *Pro.*22.17.

By applying our hearts unto knowledge, *Pro.* 22.18.

By a ſight of Gods ſalvation, being become our ſtrength and ſong, *Iſa.*12.2.

By affliction and poverty, *Zeph.*3.12.

Helps unto it.

Not to truſt in oppreſſion, *Pſ.*62.10.

Not

Not to become vain in robbery,

Not to set our hearts on encreasing riches, *Pl.*62.10.

Chiding of the soule,

Reason of the matter,

Reflecting on it selfe,

Charging it to trust in God, *Ps.*42. *ult.*

VI.

Waiting on God.

Generals.

NOne that waiteth for him can be ashamed, *Psal.*25. 3.

Praise waiteth for him in his sanctuary, *Ps.*65.1.

The strength of our opposites should make us to trust in God, *Psal.* 59.9.

Waiters must waite for the coming of Jesus Christ, 1 *Cor* 1. 7.

We must waite upon God, even when he hides his face from his people, and looke for him, *Isa.* 8 17.

We must waite upon God, in the way of his mercies, *Isa.* 26.8.

Such are saved in returning and rest,

In quietnesse and confidence is their rest, *Isa.* 30.15.

The Lord waites that he may be gracious to his people, and to be exalted, that he may have mercy upon them, *Isa.* 30.18.

It is good that a man should both waite and hope patiently for the salvation of the Lord, *Lam.* 3. 26.

All the creatures do waite on God to give them their meat in due season, *Psal.* 104. 2.

The Iſles it is ſaid ſhould waight for God & the ſhips of *Tarſhiſh* to bring his ſonnes from far, *Iſa* 60.9.

In the midſt of friends unkindneſſes, we muſt waight for the God of our ſalvation, who will heare us, *Mic.*7.7.

The viſions of Gods help, are for an appointed time,

Though they tarry, yet we muſt waight, for, they will come, *Habbak.*2.3.

The earneſt expectation of the creature, waighteth for the manifeſtation of the ſons of God, *Rom* 8. 19.

The Saints groane in themſelves waighting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of their bodies, *Rom.*8.23.

The long-ſuffering of God waighted long for the old world in the daies of *Noah* 1 *Pet.*3 20.

Trials.

Our ſoule ſhould waight for God, *Pſal.* 33.20.

Such reſt upon God, not freting at the proſperity of others *Pſ.*37.7.

Such keep his wayes, *Pſ.*37.34.

It ſhonld be a watchful waighting, as ſervants watch their miſtreſſes eye, *Pſ.*123.2.

Such waight earneſtly, hopefully and truſt in his word, *Pſ.* 130. 6.

Waighting on God in the way of his judgments teacheth the inhabitants of the earth righteouſnes, *Iſa* 26.9.

The ſaints beſt ſtrength is to ſit ſtill and waight upon God, *Iſa.*30.7.

We ſhould waight upon God, as when he knocks

knock, we may be ready to open unto him, *Luk.* 12. 36.

Those who waight for God, hope in him, *Ps.* 39. 7.

In strength of enemies, the Saints fly to God, because he is stronger, *Ps.* 59. 6. 9.

The Saints in waiting for God, their eyes may faile, throat be dried, and be weary of crying, *Ps.* 6. 6.

The Saints do all their appointed time waite for their change, *Job* 14. 14.

It is a great sin complained of, not to wait for Gods counsel, *Ps.* 106. 13.

Such are early waiters more then for the morning watch, *Psal.* 130. 6.

The Saints even under judgments, then the desire of their soule is towards Gods name, *Isa.* 26. 8.

Wicked walkers in crooked wayes, waiting for light, have obscurity, *Isa.* 59. 9.

Evil may come to some, when they look carefully for good, *Mic.* 1. 12.

Motives.

Because he is our help and our shield, *Ps.* 33. 20.

Because patient waiting brings deliverance, *Ps.* 40. 1.

Because their salvation comes from him, *Ps.* 26. 1.

Because their expectation is from him, *Ps.* 62. 5.

Because all the creatures depending, are furnished in due season, Ps. 145. 15.

Becauſe he is a God of judgment, *Iſa*.30.18.

Bringing a bleſſing with him. *ibid.*

Manner.

We muſt wait patiently without fretting, P*ſal.* 37.7.

It muſt be quiet waiting, *Lam*.3.26.

It muſt be a waiting untill God come, *Hab.* 2. 3.

Helps.

Our uprightneſſe and integrity preſerves us therein, *Pſ*.25.21.

To be chearful and of good comfort, P*ſal.* 27.14.

A ſight of Gods goodneſſe, P*ſal*.52.9.

Encouragements.

Such ſhall inherit the earth, Pſ.37.9.34.

Thereupon God enclines to hear the cry of ſuch, Pſ 40.1.

He will ſave ſuch, make them glad, and to rejoice in his ſalvation, *Iſa*.25.9.

Such are bleſſed, *Iſa.* 30. 18.

That they ſhall renew their ſtrength,

Mount up with wings as eagles,

Runne and not be weary,

Walk and not faint, *Iſa*.40.31.

God hath prepared wonderfull things for them, *Iſa*.64.4.

The Lord is good unto ſuch, *Lam*.3.25.

Thoſe ſervants whom Chriſt findes watching, he will ſit down and ſerve them, *Luk*.12.27.

None of ſuch ſhall be aſhamed, Pſ 25.3.

It is a good plea for deliverance, Pſ.25.5.

It

It is a plea to be kept in our uprightneſſe and integrity, Pſ.24 7.

It is a means to have our heart ſtrengthened, Pſ.25.21.

Is is a means to have our heart ſtrengthened, Pſ.27.4.

For what.

For the conſolation of Iſrael, *Act.*15.3.

For our Lord Jeſus Chriſt from heaven. *Ph.* 3. 20.

For the hope of righteouſneſſe. *Gal.*5.5.

LVI.

PATIENCE.

Generals.

WE ought to be patient, with thoſe engaged unto us, *Mat.*18.29.

Gods ſervants ſhould approve themſelves unto God in much patience and affliction, 2 *Cor.*6.4.

Great things muſt be effected with much patience, 2 *Cor.*12.12.

We ſhould be ſtrengthened with all might according to Gods glorious power, unto all patience, long-ſuffering and joyfulneſſe, *Col.*1.11.

Excellent knowledg in others ſhould draw our attention with patience, *Act.*26.3.

A Church-man ſhould be patient, not a brauler, nor covetous, 1 *Tim.* 3. 3.

It is a duty to be patient towards all men. 1 *Theſ.*5. 14.

Excellency.

The patient in ſpirit is better then the proud of ſpirit, *Eccl.*7.8.

Thereby we poſſeſſe

our ſouls, *Luk.*21.19.

Having its perfect work in us, it makes us entire, lacking nothing, *Jam.*1.4.

Thereby we run the race that is ſet before us, *Heb.*12.1.

We have need thereof, that when we have done the will of God wee may receive the promiſes, *Heb.*10.36. Faith therewith makes us to inherit the promiſes, *Heb.*6.12.

Encouragements.

Becauſe God is the God of patience, *Rom.*15.5.

Becauſe this world is the kingdome of patience, *Rev.*1.9.

Becauſe patience and faith in trouble is matter of glory, 2 *Theſſ.* 1. 4.

The Prophets before us ſhould be taken for an example of ſuffering affliction and patience, *Jam* 5.10.

The ſufferings and patience of *Job*, and what end the LORD made, *Lam* 5.11.

Thereby we ſhall be kept from the generall houre of temptation to come upon the world, *Rev.*3.10.

It is a chief character of the Saints, *Revel.* 14.12.

The beſt way to have God to heare us, is to wait patiently for him, *Pſ.*40.1.

Patient continuance in well-doing is a ſeeking for glory, immortality and life, *Rom.*2.7.

Companions.

Righteouſneſſe, godlineſſe, faith, love, meekneſſe,

neſſe, patience, 1 *Tim.* 6.11.

Faith, long-ſuffering, charity, 2 *Tim.*3 10.

Temperance, godlineſſe, 2 *Pet.*1 6.

Labour and patience, *Rev.*2.2.

Bearing and patience, *Rev.*2.3.

Rejoycing in hope, inſtance in prayer with continuance, charity, hoſpitality, *Rom.* 12.12

Trials.

Fruit muſt be brought forth with patience, *Mat.*8 15.

The patience & faith of the Saints is to ſuffer afflictions, *Rev.*13.10.

Such who reſt on the Lord, muſt wait patiently for him, *Pſ.*40.1.

Our love to God muſt make us to wait patiently for the coming of Chriſt, 2 *Theſſ.* 3. 5.

The ſervant of the Lord muſt not ſtrive, but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, 2 *Tim.*2. 24.

Continuance.

We ſhould be patient untill the coming of our Lord, *Iam.*5.7.

Breeding.

By the trial of our faith, *Jam.*1.3.

Tribulation breeds it *Rom.*5.3,4.

Hoping for that we ſee not, *Rom.*8.25.

We have through comfort of the Scriptures patience and hope *Rom.*15.4.

LVII.

Sincerity, Uprightnes.

Generals.

THe Saints may be unjuſtly accuſed to faile therein of their confidence and hope, *Job* 4.6.

The upright in heart ought to ſhout for joy, *Pſ.*32.11.

Upright walking is ſure walking, *Pro.*10.9.

By the bleſſing of ſuch, the City is exalted, *Pro.*11.11.

They are hated by the bloodthirſty, but the juſt ſeek their ſoule, *Pro.*29.10.

Such are abomination to the wicked, *Pro.* 29.27.

Their way is uprightneſſe, the moſt high doth weigh their pathes *Iſa.* 26.7.

The wicked will deale unjuſtly, in the land of uprightneſſe, *Iſa.* 26.10.

The word of God is onely effectuall to ſuch, *Mic.*2.7.

It is preſumed that the Saints are a congregation of upright men *Pſal.*111.1.

Our words ſhould be of the uprightneſſe of our heart, *Iob.*33.3.

Judgment ought to be adminiſtred therein, *Pſal.*9.8.

All Gods workes are done in truth and uprightneſſe, *Pſ.*111.8.

God cannot be rightly praiſed but by ſuch upright in heart, *Pſal.* 119.7.

God made man upright, *Eccleſ.* 7.29.

Gods word is upright, *Eccleſ.*12.10.

It is a grevious complaint

plant to finde no uprightneſſe among men, *Micah* 7. 2.

What.

To feare God and eſchew evil, *Iob*. 1.

To keep ones ſelfe from ones iniquity, *Pſ.* 18.29.

Such who walke in integrity, are ſuch, *Pro.* 20.7.

To walk according to the truth of the Goſpel, *Gal.*2.14.

Nature.

To love Chriſt, *Cant.* 1.4.

When preſſed and provoked, it is yet conſtant, *Iob* 2.3.

Prerogatives.

At length to have dominion over the wicked, *Pſ.* 49.14.

That it is a glorious eſtate, *Pſal.*46.10.

Encouragements to it.

It is commendable and brings praiſe, 1 *Sam.*29.6.

That God will ſhew himſelfe upright with ſuch, *Pſ.* 18.23.

That God awakes for ſuch to make the habitation of their righteouſneſſe proſperous, *Iob* 8.6.

That God ſaveth ſuch *Pſal.* 7.10.

That his countenance beholds ſuch, *Pſ.* 11.7.

Becauſe God is good and upright, *Pſ.*92.15.

Becauſe praiſe is moſt comly for ſuch, *Pſ.*33.1.

Becauſe God knowes their dayes, and their In-

inheritants ſhall be for everlaſting, *Pſ.*27.18.

Becauſe their end is peace, *Pſ.* 37.37.

Becauſe gladneſſe is ſown for ſuch righteous upright men, *Pſal.* 97. 11.

Becauſe light ariſeth unto them out of darkneſſe, *Pſ.*112.4.

Such are prayed for ſure of a bleſſing, *Pſal.* 125.4.

Becauſe they ſhall dwell in Gods preſence *Pſal.* 140. 13.

Becauſe the way of the Lord is ſtrength to them, *Pro.*10 29.

Becauſe their integritie ſhall guide them, *Pro.*11.3.

Becauſe the uprightneſſe of ſuch delivers them, *Pro.*11.6.

Becauſe ſuch are Gods delight, *Prov.* 11.20.

In that their mouth ſhall deliver them, *Pro.* 12.6.

In that their tabernacle ſhall flouriſh, *Pro.*14.11.

Becauſe their prayer is Gods delight, *Pro.* 15. 8.

Becauſe God is upright, *Pſ.*25.8.

Becauſe it is the way to have all our actions ſtand faſt for ever, *Pſ.* 111.8.

Becauſe heaven is a land of uprightneſſe, *Pſ.*143.10.

Becauſe he is the moſt upright, *Iſa* 26.7.

Becauſe ſuch walking therein ſhall have moſt peace and reſt at laſt, *Iſa.*57.8.

Becauſe they ſhall dwell in Gods tabernacle, *Pſ.*15.2.

Becauſe wealth and riches ſhall be in their hou-

houſes, Pſ.41.12.

Becauſe God is a buckler to all ſuch, *Pro.*2.7.

Becauſe ſuch ſhall dwell in the land with perfect men, *Pro* 2.21.

Becauſe all ſuch ſhall glory in God, Pſ 64.10.

What.

That frees us from groſſe ſinnes, to feare God and eſchew evil, *Iob* 1.1.

To keep ones ſelf from his iniquity, Pſ.18.29. 2 *Sam.*29.24.

Thoſe who walk in their integrity are ſuch, *Pro.*20.7.

It is to walk according to the truth of the Goſpel, *Gal.*2.14.

Trials.

The ſerious diſcourſes of ſuch ought to be our of the uprightneſſe of their heart, *Iob* 33.3.

The Saints wiſhes being ſo, are to be ſoundly tryed, Pſ.7.8.

Walking therein is a ſtrong plea for mercy and redemption, *Pſal.* 26.11.

Praiſe is comely for ſuch, Pſ.33.1.

The devices of the wicked are how to ſlay ſuch, Pſ 36.10.

Their high-way is to depart from evil, *Pro.* 16.17.

Such harden not their face, but direct their wayes, *Pro.*21.29.

The Lord, as he tryeth the heart, ſo he hath pleaſure therein, 1 *Chr.* 29.7.

They are juſt men, *Pro.*12.4.

They are innocent, directly oppoſite to hypocriſie, *Iob* 17.8.

Their

Their uprightneſſe is in heart, *Pſa.*11.2.

It loves to be cleer from, and hates preſumptuous ſinnes, Pſ.19.13.

Gods righteouſneſſe doth accompany ſuch, Pſ.36.8.

They are upright in converſation, Pſ.27.14.

They are perfect, Pſ.37.37.

Such follow judgement unto righteouſneſſe, Pſ.94.15.

Righteouſneſſe keeps ſuch in the way, *Pro.* 13. 6.

It is the way of evil froward men to leave uprightneſſe, to walk in the paths of darknes, *Pro.*2.13.

Their way is uprightneſſe, *Iſa.*26.7.

His heart who is lifted up is not upright, *Hab.*2.4.

Keeping.

It is God who upholds us in our integrity. Pſ 41.12.

Righteouſneſſe keepeth ſuch as are upright in the way, *Pro.*13.6.

Waiting on God, our integrity and uprightneſſe preſerves us, Pſ.25.11.

LVIII.

MEEKNESSE.

Generals.

CHriſt was ſent to preach glad tidings to the poore, *Iſa* 61.1.

It is a grievious ſinne to turn away the way of the meek, *Amos* 2.7.

It ſhould be learned at Chriſt, *Mat.* 11.29.

The ſpirituall ought to reſtore ſuch with the ſpirit of meekneſſe, know-

knowing their own frailty, *Gal.* 6. 1.

We ought to walk in all lowlines & meeknes with long-ſuffering toward others, *Eph.*4.2.

Bowels of mercies, humblneſſe of minde, meeknes, long-ſuffering, all to be put on, *Col.* 3.12.

Righteouſneſſe, Godlineſſe, Faith, Love, Patience ought to be followed after, 1 *Tim.*6.11.

We ſhould be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient in meekneſſe, inſtructing others, *Rom.*12. 12.

Wee muſt ſhew all meekneſſe unto all men *Tit.*3.2.

Wiſe men endued with knowledge, muſt ſhew out of a good converſation, their works with meekneſſe of wiſdome, *Iam.*3.13.

Companions.

Truth, righteouſnes, Pſ.45.4.

Love with the ſpirit of meekneſſe, 1 *Cor.* 4. 21.

The gentleneſſe of Chriſt, 2 *Cor.*10.1.

Encouragements.

Such ſhall eate and be ſatisfied, Pſ 22.2.

Such God will guide in judgement, and teach them his way, Pſ.25.9.

Such ſhall inherit the earth, & delight themſelves in the abundance of peace, Pſ.37.11.

God ariſeth in judgment to ſave ſuch, Pſ. 76. 9.

When the wicked are caſt to the ground, God lifteth up all ſuch, Pſ. 147 6.

That God taketh pleaſure in ſuch who ſhall

ſhall be beautified with ſalvation, Pſ 149.4

Chriſt reproves for equity for ſuch, *Mat.* 11. 4.

Such ſhall increaſe their joy in the Lord, *Iſa.*29.19.

Chriſt was ſent to preach glad tidings unto ſuch, *Iſa.*61.1.

All ſuch ſeeking judgment, it is poſſible for them to be hid in the day of the Lords wrath *Zeph.*2.3.

Such bleſſed ſhall inherit the earth, *Mat.* 5. 5.

The ornament of ſuch a quiet ſpirit, is a thing much ſet by of God and of great price, 1 Pet.3.4.

Againſt meeknesſe, with her companions, there is no law, *Gal.*5. 25.

LIX.

FRAYER.

Generals.

GOd may grant our requeſts in anger, and yet croſſe us in his wrath, *Hoſ.*13.11.

In extremities of reproaches and miſeries it is a ſoveraign remedy, Pſ.42.8.

In ſuch and all extremities it ought to be our refuge, Pſ.63.13.

God may ſeem to be angry againſt the prayers of his people, Pſa. 80. 4.

God may heare and anſwer us, though he take vengeance of our inventions, Pſ.99.8.

It is a duty to helpe on others with our prayers, 2 *Cor.*1.11.

We ſhould pray every where, 1 *Tim.*2.8.

We ought ſo to pray as ſtill to referre all to God, *Mat.*26.39. *Mat.* 6.10.

Manner.

VVith continuance, we muſt be inſtant therein, *Rom.*11.11.

With continuance, we muſt watch thereunto with thankſgiving *Col.*4.2.

With pure hands liſt up without wrath or doubting, 1 *Tim.*2.8.

We ſhould be ſober and watch therein, becauſe the end of all things is at hand, 1 *Pet.* 4.7.

We ſhould uſe no vain repetitions therein, *Mat* 6.7.

VVee ſhould with watchfulneſſe continue in the ſame with thankſgiving, *Col.*4.2.

It ought to be plyed with continuance and inſtance, *Rom.*12.12.

Encouragements.

Becauſe the effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much, *Jam.* .16.

Becauſe it aſcends unto God like incenſe, Pſ.141.2.

Becauſe every one that asketh receiveth, and he that ſeeketh findeth and to him that knocketh it ſhall be opened, *Luk.*11.9.

Becauſe in the weakneſſe of them, Chriſt preſents them and perfumes them with ſweet odours to be acceptable *Rev.*8.3.

Becauſe it is a way to be built up, *Job* 22.23.

Becauſe God heareth prayer, that all fleſh ſhould come unto him, Pſ.65.2. Be-

Becauſe he reſpects the prayer of the deſtitute, and deſpiſeth not the ſame. Pſ 102.17.

Becauſe his eyes are over the righteous, and his ears open unto their prayer, 1 *Pet.*3.12.

Becauſe God is a God hearing prayer, Pſ.55.19

Becauſe whatſoever we ask in prayer, if we believe, we have it; 1 *Joh.*3.22.

By watchfulneſſe & continuance therein we ſhall be counted worthy to eſcape great evils, and to ſtand at laſt before the Son of man, *Luk.*21.36.

VVhatſoever we ask the Father in Chriſts name, he will do it, *Joh.* 14.13.

Experience.

VVhen in the night we pray and meditate, our ſoules may be filled as it were with marrow, Pſ.63.5.

God many times hears us whilſt we are ſpeaking and praying, *Dan.* 9 20.

He hath promiſed ſo to do, whileſt we pray and call, *Iſa.*65.24.

Power.

It may ſhut and open heaven, *Jam.*5.17.

Trials

Our diſtreſſes are times of prayer, Pſ.18.6.

By *Daniel* it was uſed three times a day; by *David* ſeven times a day, Pſ.119. *Dan.*6,10. Pſ.55.17.

We ought to pray continually, 1 *Theſſ.* 5.17.

Inceſſant crying therein, is a good plea in our miſery, Pſ.88.1,2.

Cut

Our words ſhould be few therein, *Eccl* 5.7.

It muſt be with all prayer and ſupplication in the Spirit, with watching and all perſeverance; *Eph* 6.18.

Our requeſts for our friends, ought to be made with joy, *Ph*. 1.4.

It is a fit time to pray then when chaſtiſement is upon us, then to pour it out, *Iſa*. 26.16.

The way to prevaile therein, is with weeping, wraſtling, and importunity, *Hoſ*. 12.3.

To be inſtant and take no deniall therein prevales *Luk*. 1.8.

To ply God, and overcome him with ſtrong invincible arguments, *Mat* 15.27

True mourning therein is to mourn apart without ſhewes, *Mat*. 5 6. *Zech*. 13.3.

The greater our agonie is, the greater and ſtronger ſhould be our pravers, *Luk* 22.13.

Our comfort therein is according to our faith *Iohn* 11.40

LX.

JOYE.

Generals.

AN hypocrites joy is but for a moment, *Job*. 20 5.

Righteous men only have title to joy, and ought to rejoice, *Pſ*. 32. 11.

Righteous men ought to rejoyce, and exceedingly rejovce, *Pſ*.68.3. The ſaints ſhould ſhout for joy, *Pſ*.13 ,9 6.

Strangers thereunto underſtand it not, *Pro*. 14.10.

We ought to ſympathize with rejoycers, and mourners, *Rom* 12.15. V Weep-

Weeping and rejoycing now, muſt be ſo done, as if we did them not, 1 *Cor* 7.30.

The rejoycing of the beſt men ſhould be our joy, 2 *Cor*.2.3.

Some Saints may be ſorrowfull, yet alwayes rejoycing, 2 *Cor*. 6. 10.

It is a duty to rejoyce in God, to rejoyce alwayes, and again to rejoyce, P*hil*.4.4.

It is a duty to rejoyce evermore, 1 *Theſ*.5 16.

To have mirth and rejoycing, when God cals to ſadneſſe and lamentation, a moſt grievious ſin, *Iſa*.22. 13, 14.

Though all outward comofrts ſhould faile, yet we ſhould rejoyce in the God of our ſalvation, *Habak*.3,17,18.

It is a duty with others to rejoyce and congratulate Gods mercyes unto them, *Luk*.1.58.

Object.

We ſhould be glad& rejoyce in God, P*ſ* 9. 2.

Gods ſalvatiō, P*ſ* 9 14.

His ſtrength and his ſalvation, great matter of rejoycing, Pſ. 27.1.

Matter.

The return of Zions captivity, Pſ.53.6.

In that Chriſt whoſoever is preached, Phil. 1.18.

The word of God, P*ſal*.1 9.162.

Falling into divers temptations, *Iames* 1.2.

That our names are written in the book of life, P*hil*.4.3.

Encouragements.

That God meetes them who rejoyce and work righteouſneſſe, *Iſa* 64.5.

That glorifying God here

here, he ſhal appeare to our joy, & we ſhall not be aſhamed, *Iſa.* 66. 5.

It is Chriſts will that we ſhould joy in him, and that our joy ſhould be full, *Iohn* 15.11.

Chriſts true joy no man can take from us, *Iohn* 16.22.

It is our ſtrength, *Nehem.*8.10.

The kingdom of God is in righteouſneſſe, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghoſt, *Rom.* 14. 17.

It is a great earthly bleſſing, our moderate rejoycing in outward things, *Eccleſ.* 3.12.13.

We may plead for a joyfull ſoul, when it is lift up to God, *Pſ.*86.4

It is an aſſurance that we ſhall rejoice in him, when we can truſt in his holy Name, *Pſal.* 33.22.

Attaining.

It is God who muſt make us to heare the voice of joy and gladneſſe, *Pſ.*51.8.

It is reſtored by God in prayer, and upheld by his free ſpirit, *Pſal.* 51.12.

By experience of Gods former help, *Pſ.* 63 7.

By ſowing in teares, *Pſ.*126.5,8.

It is the gift of God, *Eccleſ.*5 19.

We are filled with all joy & peace through believing, *Rom.*15.13.

By prayer joy aboundeth.

LXI.

TRUTH.

Generals.

GOD is a God of truth, *Deut.*32.4.

True laws, judgments and ſtatutes come from God, *Nehem.*9.13.

We muſt buy the truth, and ſell it not, &c. *Pro.*23.23.

The righteous nation ſhould keep the truth, *Iſa* 62.2.

Idolatrie cannot be ſaid to be the truth, *Iſa.*43.9.

He who bleſſeth himſelf in the earth, ſhould bleſſe himſelf in the God of truth, *Iſa* 65. 16.

It is a wofull time, when the Truth cannot be found, *Jer.*5.3.

Deceivers will not ſpeak the truth, but have taught their tongue to ſpeak lyes, *Jer.*9.5.

The teſtimonie of two witneſſes be true, *John* 8.17.

God is true, *John* 8. 26.

We ought to believe the truth; and not to reject the ſame, *John* 8. 45.

Gods word is truth, *Joh.*17.17.

Chriſt is the way, the truth and the life, *Iohn* 14. 6.

The Spirit is the Spirit of truth, *Iohn* 14.17.

Chriſt came into the world to beare witneſſe to the truth, *Iohn* 18.37.

Such who yield not obedience unto it, doe but obey unrighteouſneſſe: to ſuch indignation and wrath, *Rom.*2.8.

God will be true, and every man a lyar, *Rom.* 9. 4.

By manifeſtation thereof we muſt commend our ſelves unto every mans conſcience in the ſight of God, 2 *Cor.* 4. 2.

It

It is no glorying to ſpeak the truth, 2 *Cor.* 12.

We can do nothing againſt it, but for it, 2 *Cor* 13.8.

No man muſt be accounted our enemy for telling us the truth, *Gal* 4.16

We ought to ſpeak the truth to every man, putting away lying, *Epheſ.*4.25.

It is the praiſe of a righteous Nation, to keep the Truth, 1 *Tim.* 3.15.

Men periſh becauſe they recive not the love thereof that they might be ſaved, 2 *Theſſ.* 2. 10.

God would have all men ſaved, and come to the knowledge thereof, 1 *Tim.*2.1.

Perverſe men, deſtitute thereof, ſuppoſe that gain is godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 1.5.

No lie is of the truth 1 *Ioh.* 2.21.

What.

The Church of God is the pillar and ground thereof, 1 *Tim.*3.15.

The word is truth, *Iohn* 17.17.

It is in Jeſus, *Epheſ.* 4.21.

Encouragements.

Such are Gods delight, *Pro.*12.22.

The lips of ſuch ſhall be eſtabliſhed for ever, *Pro.*12.19.

Trials.

The lips of ſuch flow forth righteouſneſſe, *Pro* 12.17.

Excellent things were written to us, to make us to know the certain-

tie of the words of Truth.

And that we might anſwer the words of Truth unto them that ſend us, *Pro.* 22.21.

Such words are upright, *Eccleſ.* 12.10.

Perfect walking herein is a plea in ſore affliction, *Iſa.* 38.3.

When none calleth for juſtice, then none pleadeth for it, *Iſa* 59.4.

It is a bad ſigne not to receive inſtruction and to have truth periſhed from our mouth, *Ier.*7.28.

Thoſe who bend their tongue like a bow for lyes, are not valiant for it, *Ier.*9.3.

He who ſeeketh his glory who ſent him, is true and no unrighteouſneſſe in him, *Iohn* 7.18.

Continuance in Chriſts words makes us to know it, and it to make us free, *Iohn* 8.32.

The devil abode not therein, becauſe there is no truth in him, *Iohn* 8.44.

It is wickedneſſe to change it into a lie, *Rom.* 1.25.

It is ſpoken in Chriſt, *Rom.*9.1.

We muſt by the word thereof approve our ſelves unto God, 2*Cor.* 6.7.

The truth of Chriſt makes men confident to vent truths, 2 *Cor.* 11.10.

Men periſh for not receiving the love thereof to be ſaved thereby, 2 *Theſ.* 2.10.

It is damnable, not to receive the love ther of, but to have pleaſure in unrighteouſnes, 2 *Theſ.*

2 *Theſ.* 2. 12.

Meats are ordained to be received, with Thankſgiving of thoſe who beleeve, and know the truth, 1 *Tim.* 3. 15.

It muſt be a truth which is after godlines, 1 *Tim.* 1. 1.

Our cheerfull walking is matter of joy unto others, 2 *Iohn* 4.

In improvement thereof we may pray for Gods tender mercies and loving kindneſſe, and truth to preſerve us, *Pſ.* 40. 11.

Our loynes ſhould be girt therewith, *Eph.* 6. 14.

If we be true in love, we know that we are of the truth, with aſſured hearts, 1 *Iohn* 3. 19.

Our backwardneſſe to correction is, becauſe this is cut off from our mouth, *Ier.* 7. 28.

Such come unto the manifeſtation of the light, *Iohn* 3 21.

God ſhould be worſhipped in Spirit and truth, *Iohn* 4. 24,

Attaining.

Grace and truth came by Chriſt, *Iohn.* 1. 17.

It is the Lord who directs our work therein, *Iſa.* 61. 8

We ſhould be taught of God as the truth is in Ieſus, *Eph.* 4. 21.

By putting away lying, we come to ſpeak the truth unto others, *Eph* 4. 25.

Mild uſage unto all men trying their ſpirits to winne them to it, 2 *Tim.* 2. 25.

Often repetition of things we know, ſtabliſheth us therein, 2 *Pet.* 1. 12.

By

By reality of our love unto others, we know and assure our hearts that we are of the same, 1 *John* 3. 18.

Keeping.

It is God who must keep the words of truth in our mouth, *Psal.* 119. 43.

LXII.
ZEAL.

Generals.

OUr zeal should especially be for the Lord of hosts, 1 *Kings* 19 10.

Some are zealously affected, but not well, *Gal* 4. 17.

It is good to be zealously affected alwayes in a good thing, *Gal.* 4 5.

Some may have zeal, but not according to knowledge. *Rom.* 10. 2.

The zeale of Gods house should as it were consume us, *Ps.* 96. 6.

There may be an hypocriticall zeal, 2 *King.* 10. 16.

There is a deceitfull or evil zeal, 2 *Sam.* 21 2.

The zeal of the Lord of hosts performes great matters for his Church, 2 *Kings* 19:31. *Isa.* 9. 7.

Blinde zeale may be accompanied with persecution, *Phil.* 3. 6.

Trials.

Such as are of zealous spiritual gifts, seek that they may excel to the edifying of the Church, 1 *Cor.* 14. 12.

Christ gave himselfe to the end that wee should be a peculiar people

people zealous of good works, *Tim.* 2.14.

Some may be too exceedingly zealous for traditions, *Gal.* 1.14.

Our charitable zeale ſhould be ſuch as to provoke very many, 2 *Cor* 9.2.

It is a good ſigne to be zealous for others *Gal.*1.14.

Attaining.

Godly ſorrow, with a concurrence of other graces works it, 2 *Cor.* 7.11.

LXIII.

PEACE.

Generals.

GOd wil ſpeak peace to his people. but they muſt not return again unto iniquity, *Pſ.* 85.8.

Wicked men are haters of peace, *Pſ.*120.6.

We ought to pray for the peace of the Church, Pſ.122 6.

It is the way to proſper, *Idem.*

The ſight thereof in the Church is a bleſſed thing, Pſ.128 8.

If it be poſſible, to our power we ought to keep peace with all men *Rom.*12.18.

We ſhould be at peace amongſt our ſelves, 1.*Theſ.*5.13.

We ought to follow it with holineſſe with all men, *Hebr.* 12.3.

The fruit of righteouſneſſe is ſowne therein of Peace-lovers, *Iam.* 3.18.

We ought to ſeek for it, and perſue it, 1 Pet. 3.11.

There is no peace to wicked men, *Iſa.*57.21.

It is a bleſſed thing to

to be a Peace-maker *Matth.*5.9.

Christ came not to send peace into the world, but a sword, *Mat.*10.34.

Those not strong enough to fight, should make peace, *Luk.*14.32.

With Christ the counsel of peace is established, *Zech* 6.13.

We should execute the judgment of peace and truth in our gates, *Zech.*8.16.19.

It is commanded to have peace with one an other, *Mark* 5. 50.

When the devil hath quiet possession, then all things are in peace, *Luk.*11.21.

It is a barbarous part to reward any man with evil who are at peace with us, *Ps.*7.4.

It is an unbeseeming thing to strive with such who be at peace with us, *Ps.*55.20.

God may send it to his people, though wicked men follow after their wicked wayes, *Ps.*125.5.

There is a time for peace, and a time for war, *Eccles.*3.8.

All the paths of wisdome are peace, *Pro.* 3. 17.

Good men ought to have peaceable protection, 1 *Cor.*16.11.

We should follow peace, &c. with them that call on the Lord Jesus out of a pure heart 2 *Tim.*2.22.

There is a time when peace is taken from the earth to cause men kill one another, *Rev.*6.4.

It is Christ who must still & rebuke all storms and tempests, *Mat.*8.

In affliction especially we

we ought to ſpeake peace unto our friends, *Iudg.*21.13.

The Saints in ſtead of peace may have great bitterneſſe *Iſa.*38.17.

In apparant miſeries we ſhould in our time deſire peace & be quiet, *Iſa.*39.8.

When the Lord will deſtroy, the land ſhall have no peace, *Ier.*12.12

The Saints may expect peace and be diſappointed, *Ier.*14.19.

When God ſends deſtruction, we may ſeek peace and find none, *Ezek.*7.25.

Manner.

We ſhould follow after the things that make peace, and edifie one another, *Rom.*14.19.

The peace of God ſhould rule in our harts *Col.*3.15.

The danger of wanting it.

It is a grievous thing when God takes away his peace from a people, loving kindneſſes and mercies, *Ier.*16.5.

If we neglect the preſent perſuit thereof, it may be hid from our eyes, *Luk.*9.42.

It is a trick of falſe Prophets to proclaime falſe peace, *Ier.*23.17. *Ezek.*13.10.

Trials.

It is a grievous thing to dwel with peace-haters *Pſ.*120.7.

To be ſpiritually minded is life & peace, *Rom.* 8. 6.

We ſhould labour to be found of Chriſt in peace at his comming without ſpot & blameleſſe, 2 *Pet.*3.14.

It

It is a bad ſigne, not to know the way of peace, *Iſa.*59.8.

It is a grievous ſinne to crie peace, peace, when there is no peace, *Ier.*6.14.

It is God who ſends no peace, but one man againſt another, *Zech.* 8.10

Gods covenant with *Levi* for his feare, was life and peace, *Mal.* 2.5.

To walk with God in truth, peace and equity, *Mal.*5.6.

Peace wiſhed and endeavoured for, is not loſt, but hath home returns, *Mat.* 10.13.

A peaceable departure at laſt, comes from right ſight and apprehenſions of CHRIST, *Luk.*2.9.

Being in Gods favour is a ground of peace & reſt, *Pſ.*4.8.

It is the property of wicked men to ſpeake peace, when miſchief is in their hearts, *Pſal.* 28.3.

It is a ſigne of a wicked man not to ſpeak peace, *Pſ.*35.20.

It is God that delivers our ſoule in peace from dangers, *Pſ.* 55.17.

With words of peace we ought to joyn charity, *Iam.*2.16.

Peace is with all them who are in Chriſt Jeſus, 1 *Pet.*5.14.

It is God who makes us to dwel in peaceable habitations, ſure dwellings, and quiet reſting places, *Iſa.*32.18.

It is the Lord who cuts down our peaceable habitations, *Ier.* 25.37.

Heavenly wiſdome is firſt

first pure, then peaceable &c. *Iam.* 3. 17.

It is God who extends the abundance of peace *Isa.*66 12

There is no peace, saith God, unto the wicked. *Isa* 48.18.

When the people are disappointed in peace, it comes of the Lord, *Ier.*4. 10.

Companions.

Love, Joy, long-suffering, gentlenesse, meekenesse, faith, *Gal.* 5. 22.

Peace and grace coming from Christ, 1 *Cor.*1 3.

Peace, love and faith, *Ephes.*6.23.

Purity peaceablenes, gentle, easie to be intreated, *Iam* 1.17.

Peace and joy with believing, *Rom.*15.17.

Glory and honour, *Rom.*2 10.

Encouragements.

Joy attends the counsellours thereof, *Pro.* 12. 20.

Thereby living therein, the God of love and peace will be with us, 2 *Cor.*13 11.

Because Christ is our peace, *Ephes.*2.14.

The Gospel is the Gospel of peace, *Ephes.* 6. 15.

The unity of the Spirit must be kept in the bond of peace, *Ephes.* 4. 3.

Glory, honour and peace are unto all well-doers, *Rom* 2.10.

The feet of such are very beautifull, who preach glad tidings of peace, *Rom.*10 15.

That God hath called

led usunto peace, 1 *Cor.* 7.15.

That God is not the author of confuſion, but of peace, 1 *Cor.* 14.33.

It is a ground of peaceable poſſeſſion, *Gen.* 34.21.

Chriſt is the Prince of peace, *Iſa.* 9.6,7.

Becauſe the chaſtiſement of our peace was upon Chriſt, *Iſa* 53.5.

In that God removeth not the Covenant of his peace once made, *Iſa.* 54.10.

That in midſt of afflictions, God thinks thoughts of peace towards his people, *Jer.* 29.11.

Our ſubſtantial peace is, when God makes a Covenant with us, *Ezek.* 34.25.

Gods Covenant of peace is an everlaſting Covenant, *Ezek.* 37.26.

When God ſpeakes peace to us, there is great peace & ſtrength, *Dan.* 10.10.19.

Attaining.

It is the Lord who muſt bleſſe his people with peace, *Pſ.* 29.11.

By loving of Gods Law great peace, and nothing to offend us, *Pſ.* 119.165.

By keeping of Gods commandements, *Pro.* 3.1.

It was made by Chriſt by the blood of his Croſſe, *Coloſ.* 1.20.

It is the Lord of peace himſelfe, that muſt give us peace, 2 *Theſ.* 5.16.

The Lord ordaines it, for his people, and works all their works in them, *Iſa.* 26.12.

It is God who creates the fruit of the lips

lips to be peace, Peace unto all, *Isa.*57.19.

It is Christ who guids our feet in the way of peace, *Luke* 1.79.

It is God who creates peace and evill, &c. *Isa.* 45.7.

The best way of our strength is to make peace with God, *Isa.* 27.5.

Afflictions doe at length bring forth the peaceable fruit of righteousnes, *Heb.*12.11.

By the peace & prosperity of our superiors and governors, 1 *Tim.* 2. 2.

Faithfull obedience interests us in the protection of the God of peace *Phil.*4.9.

By walking according to divine rules, *Gal.* 6.16.

The God of hope fils us with all joy and peace in beleeving, *Rom.* 15.17.

Justification by faith, brings peace with God, *Rom.*5.1.

Grace and Peace come from God the Father, *Rom* 1.17.

It is God who makes peace in our borders, *Ps.*147.14.

God makes peace in high places, *Job.*25.2.

Keeping.

Christ he guides our feet in the way of peace *Luk.* 1.79.

It is the God of peace who bruises Satan under our feet, *Rom* 16.20.

To have our mindes stayed, trusting in God, is the way to perfect peace, *Isa.*26 3.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, it guards our hearts

hearts and mindes in Jeſus Chriſt, *Phil.*4.7.

LXIV.

PRAISE, THANKSGIVING.

Generals.

THere were ſacrifices for Thankſgiving under the Law, *Levit.*7.12. & 22.29.

In offering the ſacrifice of thankſgiving, we muſt declare his works with rejoycing, *Pſ.*107.22. & 116.17.

We ought to enter into his gates wth praiſe and into his courts with thankſgiving, being thankfull unto him and bleſſe his Name, *Pſal.* 100.4.

Thankſgiving and praiſe are both joyned together unto Gods name, 1 *Chron.*29.13.

It was an appointment every morning & evening for the Levites to ſtand and thank and praiſe the Lord, 1 *Chro.* 23.30.

It muſt be given alwayes unto God for all things, in the name of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, *Epheſ.*5.20.

We ought to be carefull for nothing, but in every thing to let our prayer and ſupplication with thankſgiving be put up unto God, *Phil.* 4. 6.

Rooted and built up in Chriſt, and ſtabliſhed in the faith, we ſhould abound therein with thankſgiving, *Col* 2.7.

We ſhould continue in prayer, and watch therein with thankeſgiving, *Col.*4.2.

Under the Law there were offerings of thankſ

giving,

giving, *Col.* 4.2.

Under the Law there were offrings of thankſgiving, 2 *Chron.*29.31. & 33.16. *Lev.*22.12.

Thankſgiving & praiſes are good things, to Gods name,

To ſhew forth his loving kindneſſe in the morning, and his faithfulneſſe every night, *Pſ.*92.1,2.

We muſt be thankful becauſe it is good, and his mercy endureth for ever, *Pſ.*136.1.

It is confeſſed that righteous men ſhal give thanks unto his name, *Pſ.*140.13.

In troubles and diſtreſſes the Saints forget not their thankfulneſſe, *Dan.*6.10.

It is a duty in bleſſing of the creature, *Mat.* 15.36. *Mark* 14.23.

It is a duty eſpecially upon mercies received, *Luk.*17.16.

It is thankſworthy of all to ſuffer for the Saints *Rom.*16.4.

Whatſoever we do in word or deed, we ſhould do it all in the name of the Lord Jeſus, giving thanks to God the Father through him *Col* 3.17.

Sufficient thanks can hardly be given for all the Saints, wherewith the Saints joy in one another, 1 *Theſſ.*3.9.

In every thing we ought to give thanks, 1 *Theſſ.*5.18.

The Jews had overſeers for thankſgiving, *Neh.*12.8.

It is commanded, & therewith to pay vows, *Pſ.*50.14.

His name is to be praiſed with ſong, and magnified with thankſ-

giving, *Pſal.*69.30

The voice of thankſgiving is a ſacrifice, *Ionah* 2.9.

We ought to be thankful at the remembrance of his holineſſe, *Pſal.* 79.12.

Matter.

For revealing of wiſdome, might, and diſcovering of ſtrange things *Dan.*2.23.

The revealing of excellent things unto the ſimple, and hiding them from the wiſe aud prudent, *Luk.*10.21.

A ſight of the wonderfull mercy of God, far beyond our ſinnes, *Rom.*7.25.

The graces of God given unto others, 1 *Cor.*1.4.

Freedome from ſinfull raſh actions, 1 *Cor.* 1. 18.

Humble acknowledgment of Gods mercies received, 1 *Cor.*14.18.

The grace to call the Saints into remembrance, *Phil.*1.3. 1 *Theſ.* 1, 2.

The willing proficiencie and grace of others, 1 *Theſſ.*2.14.

The growth of others faith and charity towards each other, 2 *Theſſ.*1.3.

For Gods mercy in ſpiritual gifts given us, 1 *Tim.*1.12.

Ability to remember others in our prayers, 1 *Tim.*6.3.

For the kindneſſe & love of the Saints, *Act.* 28.15.

Freedome from ſins of ſlavery, becoming ſervants of righteouſneſſe, *Rom.*6.17.

Exaltation and deliverance from enemies, 2 *Sam.*

2 *Sam.* 22.50.

Inſpection into Gods great mercies, *Pſ.*18.49.

The remembrance of his holineſſe, *Pſ.*30.4.

His marvellous kindneſſe in any great ſtrait, *Pſ.*31.21.

The neerneſſe of his Name to us, *Pſ.*65.1.

His ſubduing of our enemies for us, *Pſal.* 79.13.

The remembrance of Gods greatneſſe, *Pſal.* 95.2,3.

Victory through our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 15.57.

His unſpeakable gift, 2 *Cor* 9.15.

The thriving of others in grace, *Eph* 1.16.

For making us meet to be partakers with the Saints in light, *Col* 1.12.

For chooſing us to ſalvation, through ſanctification of the Spirit, 2 *Theſſ.* 2.13.

For having taken unto him his great power and reigning.

Manner.

It muſt be done with all joyfulneſſe and commanded applauſe, *Pſ.* 33.2.

His name is to be praiſed with a ſong, and magnified with thankſgiving, Pſ.69 30.

It is a duty to enter into his gates with thankſgiving, and into his courts with praiſe, with thankſgiving to bleſſe his Name, Pſal. 100.4.

Trials.

Hypocrites may be thankfull for fooliſh & vaine-glorious things, *Luk.* 8.1.

It is matter of plea in prayer, for deliverance from enemies, that

we may give thanks unto his holy name, and glory in his praiſe, 2 *Chron.* 16.25.

It is pleaded for deliverance from trouble, that we may live to be thankfull, *Pſ.* 6. 5.

We muſt give thanks becauſe it is good, and for his everlaſting mercy, *Pſ.* 118. 1.

Its action differences our eating or not eating unto the Lord, *Rom.* 14. 6.

Abundant grace through the Thankeſgiving of many, redounds to the glory of God, 2 *Cor.* 4. 15.

Rich bountifulneſſe to the Saints, cauſeth Thankſgiving unto God 2 *Cor.* 9. 11.

After comfortable mercies, the voice of thankſgiving & melody is expected, *Iſa.* 51. 3.

Meats were created to be received with Thankſgiving, of thoſe which beleeve & know the Truth, 1 *Tim.* 4.3.4.

LXV.

Praiſe of God.

Generals.

HE is greatly to be praiſed in his holy city, in the mountain of his holines, *Pſal.* 48.1.

According to his name, ſo is his praiſe unto the ends of the earth, *Pſal.* 48. 10.

Praiſe ſhould waite for God in his Church, *Pſal.* 65. 1.

All people ſhould be ſtirred up to praiſe the Lord, *Pſal.* 76. 3.

The dead can ſhew forth no praiſes, *Pſal.* 88.10.

None can ſhew forth all his praiſe, *Pſal.* 106. 2. His

His name is to be praiſed from the riſing unto the going down of the Sunne, *Pſal.* 113. 3.

The Lords name is to be praiſed, becauſe it is excellent andgood, *Pſal.* 135. 1.

We muſt praiſe his name, becauſe of his loving kindneſſe, and becauſe of his truth, *Pſ.* 138. 1.

All manner of wayes we are exhorted to praiſe the Lord, *Pſal.* 148. *Pſ.* 149.

Manner.

Our hearts muſt be fixed and ſtand up early to give praiſe, *Pſal.* 57. 7,8.

It ſhould be done with joyfull lips, *Pſal.* 63. 5.

It muſt be done with our whole heart, *Pſal.* 86. 12.

Matter.

Our gathering from among the wicked is matter of triumphing therein, *Pſ.* 106. 47.

Expreſſion of his mercie and truth cauſeth us to ſing and give praiſe, *Pſ.* 71. 7.

Becauſe his loving kindneſſe is better then life, *Pſ.* 73. 4.

For hearing and becoming our ſalvation, *Pſ.* 118. 21,

For hearing of the words of his mouth, *Pſ.* 138. 4.

Trials.

He muſt be bleſſed and praiſed at all times, it muſt be continually in our mouth, *Pſ.* 34. 1.

Such muſt call upon

his name, make known his deeds among the people,

Sing praiſes unto him, talk of all his wondrous workes

Glory in his holy name, 1 *Chron.* 16.8.

He ſhould be praiſed in the great congregation, and among much people, *Pſ.* 35 18.

Our mouth ſhould ſpeake of his praiſes all the day long, *Pſal.* 35. 28.

It is matter of comfort to have a ſong of praiſe put into our mouth, *Pſ.*40 3.

Such as love his ſalvation, muſt needs be much in magnifying of him, *Pſ.*40.16.

It comforts the ſaints in their greateſt diſtreſſes that they ſhall yet live to praiſe him, *Pſ.* 40.11. & 43.5.

They muſt be ſung with underſtanding. *Pſ.* 47.6.

Thoſe who offer praiſe. glorify God, *Pſ.* 50. 23.

He ought to be praiſed for his truth and holineſſe, *Pſal.* 71. 22.

Thoſe moſt converſant with God, are moſt in praiſes of him, *Pſal.* 84. 4.

LXVI.

Bleſſing of God.

Generals.

ALL that is within us ſhould bleſſe the Lord, and forget not all his benefits, *Pſ.* 103. 1, 2.

All his works, creatures, miniſters in all places of his dominion, ought to bleſſe the Lord, and we with our ſoules, *Pſ.* 103.23. *Pſ.*1 104.1. *Mat-*

Matter.

For not turning away our prayer, nor his mercy from us, Pſ.66.20.

For holding our ſoul in life, and not ſuffering our feet to be moved, Pſ.66.8,9.

For daily loading us with his benefits, Pſ. 78, 19.

The forgiving of all our iniquities,

The healing of all our diſeaſes,

For redeeming of our life from deſtruction,

For crowning of us with loving kindneſſe, and tender mercies,

For ſatisfying our mouth wth good things,

For the vigor of our health and ſtrength, Pſ.103. 3, 4, 5.

Titles

LXVII.

Titles & names given to Saints.

Blameleſſe men, *Phil* 2. 15.

Bleſſed men, *Gen.*26.29.

Amiable men, *Col* 3.15.

Clean men, *Job* 15.3.

Courteous men, *Eph.* 4. 32.

Devout men, *Act.*2.5.

Diſcreet men, *Gen.*41. 39.

Elected men, *Col.*3.12.

Faithfull men, *Prov.* 20. 6.

Free men, *Mat.*24.25.

Good men, *Mat.*12.35.

Guiltleſſe men, *Mat.* 12. 7.

Happy men, Pſ.127.6.

Humble men, Pſ.34.2.

Juſt men, *Mat*13 43.

Learned men, *Iſa.*50.4.

Liberal men, *Iſa.*32.8.

Lowly men, *Pro.*16.19.

Meek men, *Numb.*12.3.

Merciful men, *Mat.* 5.7.
Peaceable men, *Gen.* 34. 21.
Plain men, *Gen.* 25 27.
Prosperous men, *Gen.* 39.2.
Prudent men, *Pro.* 14.8.
Pure men, *Pro.* 15. 26.
Quickened men, *Eph.* 2. 1.
Righteous men, *Deut.* 33. 5.
Sanctified men, 2 *Tim.* 2. 2.
Simple men, Ps. 116.6.
Spiritual men, 1 *Cor.* 2. 15.
Stedfast men, 1 *Cor.* 15. 58.
Tender-hearted men, *Eph.* 4 32.
True men, *Gen* 42.31.
Valiant men, *Josh.* 1.14.
Unblameable men, *Col.* 1. 22.
Unleavened men, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.
Unmoveable men, 1 *Cor.* 15. 58.
Unreproveable men, *Col.* 1.22.
Wise men, *Iob* 34.2.
Worthy men, *Matth.* 10. 11.
Men of knowldge, *Iob* 34.2.
Men fearing God, *Act.* 2. 5.
Men of understanding, *Pro.* 1.5.
Men of rest, 1 *Chron.* 22. 5.
People of his pasture, Ps 95.7.
Sheep of his hands, *id.*
A holy people, *Isa.* 62. 12.
Gods servants, *Isa.* 63. 17.
Tribes of his inheritance *idem.*
Gods inheritance, *Ier.* 12. 14.
The off-spring of God, *Act.* 17.29.
The generation of God *Act.* 17.19.
A holy people, *Deu.* 7.6.

A ſpeciall people to himſelfe, *ibid.*

A peculiar people, *Deut.* 14. 2. 1 *Pet.*2 19.

The Lords portion, *Deut.* 32. 9.

The lot of his inheritance, *ibid.*

Sanctified ones, *Iſ.*13.3

Mighty ones, *ibid.*

Rejoycers in his highneſſe, *ibid.*

The houſhold of God, *Eph.* 2.19.

Princes, *Gen.* 32. 6.

Princes in all the earth, *Pſal.* 45. 16.

Profeſſors, 1 *Pet.* 1.

The Righteouſneſſe of God, 2 *Cor.*5.21.

The Redeemed of God, *Iſa.*35.10.

The temple of God, 1 *Cor.*3.7.

Abrahams ſeed, *Gal.* 3. 22.

Adopted ſonnes, *Gal.* 4. 5.

Angels, *Rev.*14.15.

Believers, *Act.*14.1.

Beloved of God, *Rom.*1.7.

Bleſſed of the Lord, *Gen.* 24.31.

Branches of righteouſneſſe, *Job* 15.5.

Branches of Chriſt, 2 *Cor.*2.15.

Brethren of Chriſt, *Iohn* 15.2.

The Called, *Act.*2.16.

Chriſts hand-maids, *Act.* 2.16.

Chriſts brother, *Matb.* 22.20.

Chriſts ſiſter, *idem.*

Chriſts mother, *idem.*

Chriſts houſe, *Heb.* 3.4.

Chriſts friends, *Io.*15.4.

Chriſts ſervants, 1 *Cor.* 7. 1.

Beloved, *Cant.* 1.5.

Children of *Abraham*, *Rom.*9.8

Children of God, *Gal.* 3.7. *Rom.*8.16.

Children of underſtanding, *Pro.*2.28.

Chil-

Children of the free woman, *Gal.*4.31.

Children of the promiſe, *Rom.*9.8.

Children of the light, *Iohn* 12.36.

Children of the day, 1 *Theſſ.*5.4.

Children of the reſurrection, *Luk.* 20. 36.

Children of the kingdome, *Mat.* 13. 38.

Children of the marriage chamber, *Matth.* 9. 15.

A choſen generation, 1 *Pet.* 2. 19.

A Royall Prieſthood *ibid.*

A Holy Nation, *ibid,*

Chearfull givers, 2*Cor.* 9. 7.

Circumciſed ones, 1 *Cor.* 7. 21.

Citizens with Saints, *Eph.* 2. 19.

Confident ones, 2*Cor.* 5. 6.

Conquerours, *Rom.*8.27.

Councellors of peace, *Pro.* 12. 20.

Choſen, *Rev.* 17. 4.

Church of the firſtborne: whoſe names are written in heaven, *Heb.* 12. 23.

Faithfull witneſſes, *Prov.* 4. 6.

Faithfull ſervants, *Matth.* 24. 25.

Faithfull Boughs, *Gen.* 49. 22.

Faithfull, *Pſ.* 12. 1.

Faithfull brethren, *Col.* 1. 2.

Holy brethren, *Heb.* 3. 1.

Gods afflicted, *Iſa.* 49. 13.

Gods anointed. *Pſal.* 105. 15.

Gods Choſen, *Rom.* 8. 33.

Gods Beloved, *Rom.* 9. 25.

Gods building, 1 *Cor.* 3. 9.

Gods delight, *Prov.* 11. 26.

Gods

Gods friends. *Isa* 41 8.
Gods flock, *Isa.* 40. 11.
Gods handmaids, *Act.* 2. 18,
Gods Husbandry, 1 *Cor.* 9 3.
Gods hidden ones, *Psal.* 83. 3.
Gods heritage, 1 *Pet.* 5. 3.
Gods laborers, 1 *Cor* 3. 9.
Gods prisoners, *Psal.* 69. 33.
Gods privy Counsellors, *Psal.* 25. 14.
Gods sheep, *Ioh* 10. 27
Gods secret ones, *Ps.* 83. 3.
Gods servants, *Is.* 4. 8.
Gods vine, *Ps.* 80. 14
Gods workmanship, *Eph.* 2. 10.
Gods Husbandry, 1 *Cor.* 3. 9
Gods building, *ibid.*
Gods called, *Isa.* 48. 12.
The daughters of God, 2 *Cor.* 6. 18.
The Elect of God, *Col.* 3. 12.
The flock of God, *John* 21. 16.
The glory of God, *Isa.* 4. 5.
The habitation of God, *Eph.* 2. 22.
Heirs of righteousnes, *Heb.* 11. 7.
Heirs of the promise, *Gal.* 3. 29.
Heirs of God, *Rom.* 8. 17.
Heirs with Christ, *ib.*
Heirs of salvation, *Heb.* 1. 14.
Heirs of blessing, 1 *Pet.* 3. 9.
Hungerers after righteousnesse, *Mat.* 5. 6.
His nation, *Ps.* 106. 5.
Innocents, *Iob* 4. 7.
Illuminate ones, *Heb.* 10. 32.
Inheritance, *Psal.* 94. 14.

His

His congregation purchaſed of old, Pſal. 74.2.

The redeemed, *idem.*

The rod of his inheritance, *idem.*

Kids, *Iſa.* 11.6.

Lambs, *Iohn* 21.15.

Kings, *Rev.* 1.10.

Prieſts, *Rev.* 6.

A holy Prieſthood, 1 *Pet.* 2.5.

Little ones, *Mat.* 18.3

Little children, *Mat.* 19.14.

Little flock, *Luk* 12.33

Living ſons, *Luk.* 15.24

Lively ſtones, 1 *Pet.* 2.5.

Lords of others, *Gen.* 27.33.

The Lords free-men, 1 *Cor.* 7.22.

The ranſomed of the Lord, *Iſa.* 35.10.

The redeemed of the Lord, *Pſ.* 107.2.

Congregation of poor *Pſ.* 74 19.

The generation of them that ſeek him, *Pſ.* 24.6.

The aſſembly of the upright, *Pſ.* 111.1.

Generation of the upright, *Pſ.* 112.2.

Lovers of the light, *John* 3.19.

Lovers of the day, 2 *Tim.* 3.4.

Lovers of God, 1 *Joh.* 2.10.

Lovers of the godly, *idem.*

Members of Chriſt, 1 *Cor* 6.15.

Members of the temple of the Holy Ghoſt, 1 *Cor.* 16.19.

Mourners, *Mat.* 5.6.

New lamps, 1 *Cor.* 5.7.

New creatures, 2 Cor. 5.17.

New borne babes, 1 *Pet.* 2,2.

Peacemakers, *Matt.* 5.9.

People of Gods paſture, *Pſ.* 25.9.

Plants

Plants of the Lord, *Iſa.*61.3.

Poore in ſpirit, *Mat.* 5. 3.

A royal Prieſt-hood, 1 *Pet.*2.9.

Saints, 1 *Cor.*1.2.

Secret ones, Pſ.83. 3.

Seed of *Abraham*, *Job* 11.21.

Seed of the righteous, *idem.*

Seed of the bleſſed, *Iſa.*65.33.

Good ſeed, *Matth.* 13.38.

Sheep of Gods hands Pſ.95 7.

Sheep of Gods paſture, Pſ.75.73.

Sheep of Gods flock, *Mat.*26.31.

Searchers of Scripture, *Acts* 17.11.

Servants of righteouſneſſe, *Rom.*6.18.

Servants of the Lord, *Deut.*34.5.

Servants of Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 7. 22.

Sonnes of the free-woman, *Gal.*4.31.

Sons of God, *Luke* 20.36.

Sonnes of wiſdome, *Pro* .10.5.

Saints, *Job* 5.1.

Meek perſons, Pſal. 37.11.

Juſt men, Pſ.37.12.

The people of the God of *Abraham*. Pſ. 47 9.

Such as make a Covenant with him by ſacrifice, Pſ.30.5.

A ſpirituall houſe, 1 Pet. 2.5.

Stedfaſt ones, 1 *Cor.* 15.58.

Sucklings, Pſ.8.2.

Trees of righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.*61.3.

Thirſters after righteouſneſſe, *Mat.*5.6.

Triumphers in Chriſt 2 *Cor* 2.14.

Veſſels of mercy, *Rom.* 9. 23.

Veſ-

Veſſels of honour, 2 *Tim* 2.21.
Choſen veſſels, *Act.* 9.15
Wraſtlers, *Eph.*6.12. *Gen.*32. 24.
The temple of the Lord, 1 *Cor.*3.17.

They are compared unto.

Jewels, *Mal.* 3. 17.
Lights of the world, *Phil.* 2. 15.
Lions, *Job* 28. 1.
Angels for quality, *Luk* 20. 36.
The Apple of Gods eye, *Deu.*32.10 *Zec.*2.8.
A Crowne of glory, *Iſa.*62. 3.
A Royal diademe, *ibid.*
An everlaſting foundation, *Pro.*10.25.
Eagles, *Mat.*24.28.
Fine gold, *Job* 23 3
Gold of Ophir, *Iſa.* 13. 12.
Good figs, *Ier.*24.4.
Good ground, *Mat.* 13. 23.
Mount Zion, Pſ.125.1.
New veſſels, *Math.* 9. 16.
New garments, *idem*
Olive plants, *Pſal.* 128 3.
Pure virgins, 2 *Cor.* 11. 2.
Race-runners, 1 *Cor.* 9. 24.
Stars, *Dan.*12.3.
Lights, *Mat.*5.14.
Trees by the water, Pſ.1.3. *Iſa.*44.4.
Cedar-trees, *pſ.*60.10.
Fig-trees, *Iudg.*9.11.
Olive-trees, *pſ.*52.8.
Palm-trees *pſ.*92.12.
Vine, *pſ.*80.8.
The ſignet on Gods hand, *Ier.*22.24.
Wheat, *Mat.*3.12.
The wings of a dove covered with ſilver, and her feathers of yellow gold, Pſ.68.32.

Par-

Partridges, 1 *Sam.* 26. 20.

Doves, *Gen.* 8. 8. *Cant.* 6. 2.

A watered garden,

Waters that fail not, *Isa.* 58 11.

Veſſels of gold, 2 *Tim.* 2 20.

Veſſels of ſilver, *idem.*

LXVIII.

Titles and names of wicked men.

CHildren of Belial, *Num* 13. 13.

Children of darkneſſe, 1 *Theſſ.* 5. 5.

Children of the night, *idem*

Children of the bondwoman, *Gal.* 4. 3.

Children of diſobedience, *Epheſ.* 2. 2.

Children of the devil *Iohn* 8. 38.

Children of fooles, *Iob* 30. 8.

Children of the fleſh *Rom.* 9. 8.

Children of pride, *Iob* 31. 34.

Children of perdition, *Iob* 17. 12. *Iſa.* 57 4.

Children of tranſgreſſion,

Children of villains, *Iob* 30. 8.

Children of wickedneſſe, 2 *Sam.* 7. 10.

Children of wrath, *Epheſ.* 2. 3.

Children whoſe mouth ſpeak vanity, *Pſ.* 144. 11.

Children that are corrupters, *Iſa.* 1. 4.

Impudent and ſtiffenecked children, *Ezek.* 2. 4.

Children in whom is no faith, *Deu.* 32. 20.

Abjects, Pſ. 35. 15.

Adverſaries, Pſ. 3. 1.

Adverſaries of the Lord, 1 *Sam.* 2. 10.

Abominable branches, *Iſ.* 14. 19.

Angry

Adulterous people. *Mat.* 12 39.

Aliens, *Epheſ.* 2. 12.

Angry fellows, *Judg.* 18. 25.

Avengers, Pſ. 44. 16.

Authors of wickedneſſe, *John* 24. 8.

A froward generation, *Deut.* 32. 0

A fooliſh people and unwiſe, *Deut.* 32. 6.

A perverſe crooked generation, *Deut.* 32. 5.

A ſeed of evill doers, *Iſa.* 1 4.

A people laden with iniquity, *idem.*

A ſinfull nation, *idem.*

A ſeed of falſhood, *Iſa.* 57. 4.

Backbiters, *Pſ.* 119. 42.

Backſliders, *Pro.* 14. 14

Barbarous people, *Pſ.* 114 1.

Baſtards, *Heb.* 12. 8.

Blaſphemers, *Rom.* 1. 29.

Blinde perſons, *Iſa.* 42. 18.

Brethren in evil, *Gen.* 49 5.

Buſie bodies, 1 *Theſ.* 3. 11.

Braſſe, *Gen.* 6. 28.

Boaſters, 2 *Tim.* 3. 23.

Back-ſliders in heart, *Pro.* 14. 14,

Brutiſh fools, *Pſal.* 94. 8.

Deceitful and unjuſt men, *Pſ.* 43. 1.

Bloody men, *Pſ.* 26. 9.

Breathers of cruelty, *Pſ.* 27. 12.

Bloody and deceitful men, *Pſ.* 5. 6.

Careleſſe people, *Iudg.* 18. 10.

Caſt-awayes, 1 *Cor:* 9. 27.

Charmers, *Exod.* 7. 7. 11.

Complainers *Iude* 16.

Condemners of others *Rom.* 14. 4.

Contentious perſons, *Pro.* 6. 19. Cor-

Corrupt children, *Iſa.* 1. 4.

Crucifiers, *Phil.* 3. 2.

Corrupters, *Ier.* 6. 28.

Crooked people, *Phil.* 2. 15.

Curſed ſpeakers, 2 *Tim.* 3. 2.

Crooked men, *Deut.* 32 5.

Crafty men, *Ier.* 6. 28.

Corrupt men, *Deut.* 32. 5.

Covetous men, 1 *Cor.* 5. 11.

Carnall men, 1 *Cor.* 3. 3.

Brutiſh men, *Prov.* 12. 1.

Blood-thirſty men, *Pſ.* 5. 6.

Blind men, *Rev.* 3. 17.

Beaſtly men, *Ezek.* 21. 31.

Arrogant men, *Job* 40. 7.

Angry men, *Prov.* 22. 24.

Abominable men, *Prov.* 11. 20.

Cruell men, *Pſ.* 18. 48.

Cunning men, 1 *Cor.* 5. 11.

Dead men, 1 *Cor.* 5. 11.

Deceitfull men, *Pſal.* 15. 6.

Defiled men, *Tit.* 1. 15.

Diſobedient men, 1 *Tim.* 3. 2.

Diſordered men, 2 *Theſ.* 3. 11.

Double-minded men, *Iam.* 1. 8.

Earthly men, *Pſal.* 10. 18.

Evill men, *Pro.* 4. 18.

Fearfull men, *Rev.* 2. 8.

Fierce men, *Prov.* 22. 21.

Filthy men, *Rev.* 22. 11.

Fooliſh men, *Pſal.* 49. 10.

Furious men, 2 *Tim.* 3. 3.

Greedy men, *Pro.* 1. 19.

Haughty men, *Prov* 22. 24.

22. 24

Heady men, 2*Tim.* 3.4.

High-minded men, *ibid.*

Horrible men, *Wisd.* 4. 18.

Hopeleſſe men, *Pſal.* 49. 10.

Ignorant men, 2 *Tim.* 3. 3.

Inordinate men, 2 *Theſ.* 3. 11.

Intemperate men, 1 *Tim.* 1 9.

Lawles men, *Prov.* 13. 15.

Loathſome men, 2 *Cor.* 4. 3.

Loſt men, 2 *Cor.* 4. 3.

Lukewarme men, *Rev.* 3. 16.

Mad men, *Prov.* 26. 18.

Malicious men, 1 *Pet.* 2. 1.

Mercileſſe men, *Rom.* 1. 30.

Miſerable men, *Rev.* 3. 16.

Miſchievous men, *Prov.* 24. 8.

Naked men, *Rev.* 3. 17.

Naturall men, 1 *Cor.* 2. 14.

Naughty men, *Prov.* 6. 12.

Obſtinate men, *Iſa.* 48. 4

Partiall men, *Jam* 2. 4.

Preſumptuous men, 2 *Pet.* 2. 10.

Polluted men, *Iſa.* 35. 8.

Prophane men, 1 *Tim.* 1. 9.

Proud men, *Pſ.* 86. 14.

Raging men, *Prov.* 14. 16.

Ravenous men, *Nah.* 2. 12.

Seditious men, *Prov.* 24. 21.

Sinfull men, *Iſa.* 1. 4.

Stiffe-necked men, *Act.* 7. 51.

Stout-men, *Mal.* 3. 13.

Stout hearted men, *Iſa.* 46. 12.

Subtile men, *Acts* 13. 10.

Vaine

Vain men, *Jer.*2.2.
Vile men, *Deu.*11.21.
Violent men, *Pſal.* 68. 14.
Unbelieving men, *Rev.*21.8.
Uncircumciſed men, *Act.*7.51.
Ungodly men, 2 *Theſ.*3.11.
Unholy men, *idem.*
Unjuſt men, *Rev.*22 11.
Unreaſonable men, 2 *Theſ.*3.2.
Unrighteous men, 1 *Cor* 6.9.
Unſtable men, *Jam.* 1. 8.
Unthankfull men, 2 *Tim.*3.2.
Unthrifty men, *Pro.* 6. 12.
Wavering minded men, *Jam.*1.8.
Wicked men, *Pro.* 6. 12.
Scornful men, *Pro.* 29. 8.
Wrathful men, *Pro.* 15.8.
Wretched men, *Rev.* 3. 17.
Worldly men, *pſ.*
Envious perſons, *Rom.* 1. 29.
Enchanters, *Rev.*12. 15. *Deut.*28.11.
Falſe accuſers, 1 *Tim.* 3. 3.
Falſe witneſſes, *Pro.* 4. 5.
Fiſhers, *Ier* 16.16.
Firebrands, *Iſa.*7.4.
Flatterers, *Pro.*18.8.
Fools, *Pro.*21.11.
Forgetters of God; *Iob* 8.13.
Forgers of lies, *Job* 13. 4.
Froward perſons, *Iob* 3.32.
Fugitives, *Iſa.*43.14.
Gainſaying people, *Rom.*10.21.
Generation of vipers *Mat.*23.33.
A faithleſſe generation, *Mat.*17.17.
A crooked generation,

on, *Deut.*32.5.
Goats, *Mat* 25.33.
Gods adverſaries, *Iudg.*5.31.
Gods enemies, *Iſa.* 11. 24.
Gods foot-ſtoole, *Pſ.*110.1.
Grudgers, 2 *Cor.*9 7
Haters of knowledge, *Pro.*1.22.
Haters of the Lord, *Pſ.*81.15.
Harlots, *Ier.*16.16.
Heathens, *Eze.*34.28.
Hereticks, *Tit.*3.10.
Hypocrites, *Mat.*7.
Hunters, 1 *Sam* 24. 2.
Idolaters, 1 *Cor.*5.11.
Incontinent perſons, 2 *Tim.*3.4.
Inventors of evil, *Rom.*1.30.
Impudent children, *Ezek.*2.4.
Lying children, *Iſa.* 30. 9.
Lyars, *pſ.*62.9
Lawleſſe perſons, 1 *Tim.*1.9.
Light fellows, *Judg.* 9. 4
Lovers of pleaſures, 2 *Tim.*3.4.
Lovers of their own darkneſſe, *Job* 31.19.
Lukewarm perſons, *Rev.*3 16.
Mockers, 2 *Pet.*3.3.
Niggards, *Iſa* 32 6.
Nippers, *Iſa.*50.6.
Obſervers of times, *Deut.*18 10.
Out-caſts, *Iſa.* 6.4.
Perſecuters, *Lam.*1.3.
Perverters of Gods waves, *Act.*13.10.
Perverſe people, *Phil.* 2. 15.
Oppreſſors, *Job* 27.13.
Plants of a ſtrange vine *Ier.*2.21.
Prarling fooles, *Pro.* 10. 8.
Provokers of God, *Deut.*9.7.
Perſecutours of the godly, *Lam* 1.6.
Railers, 1 *Cor.*5.11.

Re-

Rebels, *Isa.*1.2.
Rebukers, *Isa.*44.16.
Reprobate silver, *Ier.*6.30.
Reprobates, 1 *Cor.* 13. 5.
Resisters of truth, 2 *Tim.*3 8
Riotous eaters, *Pro.* 23. 21.
Robbers, *Job* 12.6.
Runagates, *Gen.*4.12.
Rods of Gods anger, *Isa.*10 51.
Staves of his indignation, *idem.*
Reapers of vanity, *Pro.* 22.8.
Sowers of iniquity, *idem*
Sowers of strife, *Pro.* 16. 28.
Scorners *ps.*1.1.
Seducers, 2*Tim.*3 13
Seed of the wicked, *Isa.*1.4.
Seed of the devil, *Mat*,3.28.
Seed of the adulterers and whore, *Isa.*57.
Servants of corruption, 2 *Pet.*2.19.
Servants of sinne, *Joh.* 8. 34.
Serpents root, *Isa.* 14 29.
Sinners, 1 *Tim.*1.9.
Synagogue of Satan, *Rom.*2.9.
Sloathfull servants, *Mat* 25.36.
Smiters, *Isa.*50. 6.
Slanderers, Ps.44.16.
Sonnes of the servant, *Gal.*4.10.
Sorcerers, *Isa.*2 6.
Spoilers of the poor, *ps.*10 9.
Strangers, *Jer.* 2.21.
Swarvers, 1 *Tim.*1.6.
Supplanters, *Jer* 9.4.
Swearers, *Hos* 4.2.
Temporizers, *Mat.* 13. 21.
Tempters of God, *Mal* 3,15.
Tale-bearers, *Pro.* 18. 8.

Theeves, *Mat.* 21. 13.
Tranſgreſſors, *Iſa.* 1. 28.
Traitors, *Ier.* 6. 26.
Treacherous dealers, *Iſa.* 21. 2.
Truce breakers, 2 *Tim.* 3. 3.
Tyrants, *Job* 26. 6.
Vaunters, *Pſal.* 94. 4.
Vanity, *Jer.* 10. 15.
Vagabonds, *Gen.* 4. 12.
Veſſels of wrath, *Rom.* 9. 22.
Veſſels of diſhonour, 2 *Tim.* 2. 20.
Vile perſons, *Iſa.* 32. 5.
Unjuſt ſtewards, *Luk.* 16. 8.
Vnbeleeving Perſons, *Rev.* 21. 8.
Unprofitable ſervants, *Matth.* 25. 30.
Uſurers, *Pſal.* 15. 5.
Wantons, 1 *Cor.* 6. 11.
Waſters, *Prov.* 18. 9.
Whiſperers, *Rom.* 1. 20.
Wicked ſervants, *Mat.* 25. 26.
Wicked Counſellors, *Nahum.* 1. 11.
Wanderers, *Prov.* 21. 16.
Worldly-wiſe, *Mat.* 11. 25.
Workers of iniquity, *Pſal.* 5 5.
Wine-bibers, *Pro.* 23. 20.

They are compared unto

Axes that are cutting, *Iſa* 10 15.
Old bottles, *Mat.* 9. 16.
Old cloth garments, *ibid.*
Old Leaven, 1 *Cor.* 5. 7.
Painted Sepulchres, *Matth.* 23. 27.
Raw fleſh, *Pſal.* 58 9.
Raging ſeas, caſting up filth and dirt, *Iſa* 57. 20.
Ravens feeding on Carrion, *Gen.* 8. 7.
Bees in the water, 1 *Kings* 14. 5.

Sawes

Sawes, *Iſa.* 10.15.
A ſhadow, *Eccl.* 8.13
Pitchers of earth, *Ier* 15.1
Smoak that vaniſheth *Hoſ.*13.3.
Snailes which melt, *Pſal.*58.8.
Sparks of fire, *Iſa.* 1.31.
Stony ground, *Mat.* 13.5.
Stubble before the wind,
Summer fruits, *Amos* 8.1.
Tares choaking corn *Matth.*13.38.
Towe that is ſoone fired, *Iſa.*1.13.
Trees corrupted, *Jude* 12.
Trees dried up, *Luke* 23.31.
Veſſels of wood, 2 *Tim* 2.20.
Viſions in the night, *Iſa.*29.7.
Vines being empty, *Hoſ.*10.1.
Waves of the ſea, *Jud.*12.
Walls ready to fall, *Pſ.*62.31.
Waxe ſoon melted, *Pſ.*62.2.
The way ſide, *Mat.* 13.4.
Wheel-turning, *Pſal.* 83.13.
Wells without water, 2 *Pet.*2.17.
Whited tombs, *Mat.* 23.27.
Bees ſtinging, *Pſal.* 118.12.
Blots being defiled, 2 *Pet.*2.13.
Briers good but for fire, *Iſa.*10.7.
Brambles good but for the fire, *Judg.*19,18.
Chaffe before the wind,
Clouds carried with tempeſt *Pſ.*37.20.
Duſt under feet, *Mal.* 4.3.
Dirt under feet, *idem*

Deceitfull Bowe, *Pſ.* 78.57.

Dreames being nothing, *Pſal.*73.20.

Dreames of a night viſion,

Droſſe of metals, *Pro.* 25.4

Naughty figs, *Jer.*24 8.

Fiſhes of no account, *Matth.*13 48.

Fewell for the fire, *Iſa* 9.19.

Firebrands, *Zech.*3.2.

FierieOvens, *Pſ.*21.9.

Gardens without water, *Iſa.* 1.30.

Girdles corrupted' *Ier.*13.7.

Graſſe on houſe tops, *Pſ.*37.2.

Hedges broken down *pſ.*62.3.

Hammers, *Ier.*51.20.

Hungry men, dreaming, *Iſa.*29.8.

Hunters, *Iſa.*16.16.

Mans dung, *Iob* 20.7.

Men building on ſands, *Mat.*7.8.

Myre in the ſtreets, *Iſa.*10.6.

Oakes whoſe leafe fades, *Iſa.*1.30.

Whited wals, *Act.* 23. 3.

Whirlwinds, *Pro.*10.25.

Brute beaſts, 1 *Cor.*15

Adders, *pſ.*58.4.

Aſps, *pſ.*91 13.

Buls of Baſhan. *pſ.*22.12

A cage of uncleane fowls, *Rev.*18.2.

Cocatrices *Iſa.*14.29.

Dogs, 2 Pet.2.22.

Dragons, *Iſa.*51.9.

Eagles, *Lam.*4.19.

Dromadaries, *Ier.*2.23

Foxes, *Cant.*2.15.

Fatted oxen, *pſ.*22.12.

Horſes, mules *pſ.*32 9.

Ravenous birds, *Iſ.*46.11

Ravenous beaſts, *pſ.*33.9

Scorpions, *Ezek.*1.6.

Serpents, *pſ.*58.4.

Sowes 2 Pet.2.22.

Vipers, *Mat.*3.7.

Wild-boares, *pſ.*80.13.

Wolves, *Iſa.*11.6.

LXIX.

Happineſſe of Saints.

Generals.

THey are bleſſed in all eſtates and in all places, *Deu.*28.2,3.

God is their life and the length of their days *Deut.*30.20.

They are a happy people,

There is none like unto them, *Deu.*33.27.

The Lord is the ſhield of their help, and the ſword of their excellencie, *Deut.*33.29.

He keeps covenant and merby with them, 1 *King.*8.23.

The things that their ſoule refuſes, may become unto them their pleaſant food, *Job* 6.7.

The Lord knoweth their way, *Pſ.*1.6.

The Lord is a ſhield for them, their glory, and thelifter up of their head, *Pſ.* .3.

His bleſſing is upon them, *Pſ.*3.8.

Mercy compaſſeth them about, *Pſ.*32.10.

The Lord hath pleaſure in their proſperity, *Pſ.*35.28.

They ſhall be abundantly ſatisfied with the fatneſſe of Gods houſe, and drink of the rivers of his pleaſures, *Pſ.*36.8.

They inherit the earth, delight themſelves in the abundance of peace, *Pſ.*37.11.

Their days are known of God, and their inheritance ſhall be for ever, *pſ.*37.18.

The Lord forſakes them not, they are preſerved for ever, *pſ.*37.28

They are exalted to inherit the land, when the

the wicked are cut off, *Pſ.*37.34.

Uſually their end is peaceable, *pſ.*37.37.

Their confidence and dependance upon God failes not even in the greateſt ſtormes, *pſal.* 46.3.

God will not caſt off his Saints, nor forſake his inheritance, *pſal.* 94.14.

Though they ſow in teares yet they reap in joy, *pſ* 126.5.

God is nigh unto them who call upon him in truth, *pſ.*145.18.

He taketh pleaſure in them, and will beautifie them with ſalvation, *pſ.*149.4.

It is well with them in all eſtates, for they eat the fruit of their doings, *Iſa* 30 10.

Gods exceeding goodneſſe unto them is beyond ezpreſſion & admiration in all things, *Iſa.*40.31.

He poures water on them that are thirſty, and floods on them which are as dry ground

nd puts his ſpirit & bleſſing upon their ſeed and off-ſpring, *Iſa.* 44. 3.

Hee gives them at ſome times, as it were, boldneſſe and leave to command him in the works of his hands, *Iſa.*45.11.

For his own ſake he defers his anger againſt them, and for his praiſe he refrains from cutting them off, *Iſa* 48 10.

He cannot nor will not forget them, *Iſa.* 49. 15.

They are graven upon the palmes of his hands; their walls are ever in his ſight, *Iſa.*49. 16.

Though

Though they endure many miſeries, yet they have unexpected ſuteable mercies and deliverances, *Iſa* 49. 9,20.

Their maker the Lord of hoſtes is their huſband, *Iſa.* 54 5. *Ier.* 31. 32.

Hee ſupplies other their wants within his houſe and within his walls, with a name better then that of ſonnes and daughters, *Iſa.*56 5.

He will not contend always with them, neither be alwayes wroth, leſt the ſpirit ſhould fail before him, and the ſoul which he hath made, *Iſa.*57.16.

In his wrath he ſmites them, but in his favour he hath mercy on them, *Iſa* 60.10.

The mercies are unconceiveable which he hath prepared for them that wait for him, *Iſa.* 64. 4.

He meets them that rejoyce and worketh righteouſneſſe, *Iſa.* 64. 5.

He looks unto them that are poor, and that are of a contrite ſpirit, *Iſa* 66. 2.

The Lord pleads their cauſe, *Jer.*50.34.

And the cauſes of their ſoul, *Lam.*3.58.

He is a God unto them, and they are his people, *Ier.*31.1.

They are as a tree planted by the waters, that ſpreads her root by the river, and ſhall not ſee when heate cometh,

Their leaf is green, they are not careful in the time of drought, neither ceaſe from yielding fruit, *Ier.*17.8.

Gods compaſſions are re-

renewed unto them every morning, in the greatneſſe of his faithfulneſſe, *Lam* 3.23.

Gods manifeſt works of goodneſſe for them are innumerable, *pſal.* 34. 8.

They are betrothed unto the Lord for ever in righteouſneſſe, in judgment, loving kindneſſe, faithfulneſſe and mercies, *Hoſ.*3.19.

Gods loving kindneſſes unto them are mervellous, *Pſ.*17.7.

God hath ſet them apart for himſelf, and will hear their prayer, *Pſ.*43.

They are prevented with bleſſings of goodneſſe, and have their hearts deſire, *Pſ* 21.3.

Gods goodneſſe is unſpeakable, which he hath laid up & wrought for them before the ſonnes of men, *Pſal.* 31.18.

He gives them one heart and one way to fear him for ever, for the good of them and their children

He cauſeth them to come unto him weeping, and ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards,

Entring into an everlaſting Covenant with God, that ſhall not be forgotten, *Jer.*50.5.

The Lord waits for a time to ſhew mercy unto them, *Iſa.*30.18.

He pleads the cauſes of their ſoul, having redeemed their life, *Ier.* 3. 58.

He might even deale with them as they have dealt with him, in deſpiſing his oath& breaking his covenant:

But he remembers his cove-

covenant made with them in the dayes of their youth, and eſtabliſhes with them an everlaſting covenant, *Ezek.* 16.60.

God performes all things for them, *Pſal.* 73. 2.

He ſpeaks peace unto them, *Pſ.*85.8.

The mercy of the Lord is from everlaſting unto everlaſting upon them,

And his righteouſnes to their childrens children, *Pſ.*103.17.

God judgeth them, and repents himſelf towards them, *pſ* 135.14.

God ſprinkles them with clean water, to be clean from all their filthineſſe and idols,

Gives them a new heart, and renewes a right ſpirit within them takes away the ſtony heart, and gives a heart of fleſh,

Puts his ſpirit in them, and cauſeth them to walk in his ſtatutes and to do them, *Ezek.*36. 24 25,26.

God executes not the fierceneſſe of his wrath againſt them, for he is God and not man *Hoſ.*11.9.

He heals their backſlidings, loves them freely when his anger is turned away, *Hoſ.*14 4.

They have everlaſting life, and ſhall never come into condemnation, but are paſſed from death unto life, *Iohn* 5. 34.

Chriſt ſanctified himſelf for their ſakes, that they alſo might be ſanctified through the truth *Iohn* 17. 19.

The glory given unto Chriſt, he hath given unto

unto them, for their unity one with another, *John* 17. 22.

There is no condemnation unto them, *Rom.* 8. 1.

The law of the ſpirit of life which is in Chriſt Jeſus hath freed them from the law of ſin and of death, *Rom.* 8. 2.

All things work together for good unto them, *Rom.* 8. 28

The promiſes are made to them and their children &c. *Acts* 3. 39.

None can ſeparate them from the love of God which is in Chriſt Jeſus our Lord, *Rom.* 8. 38.

By Chriſt they are juſtified from all things from which they could not be freed by the law of *Moſes*, *Acts* 13. 39.

Whatſoever things are written aforehand, are written for their learning, *Rom.* 15. 4.

Chriſt is made unto them of God the father, wiſedome, righteouſneſſe, Sanctification and Redemption, 1 *Cor.* 1. 30.

They are the Temple of God, and the ſpirit of God dwelleth in them, 1 *Cor.* 3. 16.

They all behold with open face as in a mirror the glory of God, and are transformed into the ſame image from glory to glory, 2 *Cor.* 3 18.

Their light and ſhort afflictions cauſeth unto them a frare more excellent and eternall waight of Glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

They are ſealed, and have the earneſt of the Spirit in their hearts, 2 Cor.

2 *Cor.*1 22.

They rather are known of God . then know God, *Gal.* 4 9.

Their weakneſſe in Chriſt, hinders not their life with him, 2 *Cor.* 13.4.

They have hope as an anchor of the ſoul, both ſure and ſtedfaſt and which entreth into that which is within the veil, *Heb.*9.16

Chriſt is entred into heaven it ſelfe, now to appeare in the preſence of God for them, *Heb.*4.24.

After the decay of their earthly houſe, they have a building given of God, not made with hands, but eternall in the heavens, 2 *Cor* 5.1.

They are raiſed up together, and made to ſit in heavenly places in Chriſt Jeſus, *Eph.* 2.6.

God ſupplies all their neceſſities, *Phil.*4.19.

By the exceeding rich and precious promiſes, they are made partakers of the divine nature, 2 *Pet.*1.4.

The ſpirit dwels with them for ever, *Joh.*14,16

They are made of God Kings and Prieſts unto God the Father, *Rev.*1.6.

Chriſt hath prayed for them all, *Joh.*17.20.

Dying in the Lord, they are bleſſed, for they reſt from their labours, and their works follow them, *Rev* 14.13.

Chriſt is gone to prepare a place for them, and will come again to receive them unto himſelfe where he is, *John* 14.3.

In

In their ſafety.

They are all in Gods hand, *Deut.* 33. 3.

God rideth upon the heavens for their helpe, and in his excellency on the sky, the eternall God being their refuge from above;

And underneath they are claſpt into the everlaſting Armes;

Their heavens dropping down dew, *Deut.* 33. 26, 27.

When their father and mother forſakes them, the Lord gathers them up, *Pſal* 27. 10.

They are as mount Zion which cannot be removed, *Pſal* 125. 1.

The Lord is round about them, from henceforth even for ever, *Pſ.* 125. 2.

There is a hedge round about them, and all that they have, *Iob* 1. 10.

Upon all them the glory there is a defence, *Iſa.* 4. 5.

He contends with them that contend with them, and ſaves their children *Iſa.* 49. 25.

The mountains ſhall depart, and the hills be removed; but his kindneſſe doth not depart from them, nor the covenant of his peace bee removed, *Iſai.* 54.

He dwels with them that are of a contrite ſpirit, to revive their ſpirit, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones, *Iſa.* 57. 15. 10.

He is married unto them, *Ier.* 3. 14.

Though he ſcatter them, yet he gathers them again, and makes them

them to dwell ſafely, *Ier.*31.37.

He makes an everlaſting covenant with them, that he will not turn away from them to do them good,

But ſo put his feare in their hearts, that they ſhall not depart away from him, *Ier.*32.40.

The ſoules of every living thing, and of all mankinde are in Gods hand, *Iob* 12. 10.

There is a mark ſet on their foreheads, who mourne for all the abominations that are done, *Ezek* 9 4

They are as the Apple of Gods eye, & are hid under the ſhadow of his wings, *Pſal.* 17. 8

The Angel of the Lord encampes round about them, to deliver them, *Pſal.* 134, 8.

The Lord in the day time commands his loving kindneſſe to be with them,

His ſong being with them in the night, *Pſ.* 42. 8.

The haires of their head are numbred, *Mat.*10.30.

No man plucketh them out of Gods hand, *John* 10.28.

Though they ſeeme dead, yet their life is hid with God in Chriſt; *Col* 2.3.

God makes a league with them for all the creatures, *Hoſ.*2.18.

In their Keeping.

HE ſuffers not their feet to be moved, He that keepeth them will not ſlumber nor ſleep, *Pſ.*121.3,4.

God is their helper

and their ſhade upon their right hand, *Pſal* 121. 5.

He preſerves their going out and their comming in for ever and henceforth, *Pſal.* 125. 2.

The Angels are all miniſtring ſpirits ſent forth to miniſter for their ſakes who ſhall be heirs of ſalvation, *Heb.* 1. 14.

He keepeth their bones, that not one of them is broken, *Pſal.* 34. 20.

The Lord preſerves them from evill, he preſerves their ſoule,

He preſerves their going out and their comming in for evermore, *Pſ.* 121. 7, 8.

The Lord keepeth the way of his Saints, *Prov.* 2. 8.

He directeth their paths, *Prov.* 3. 6.

The Lord is their confidence, and keeps their foot from being taken, *Prov.* 3. 26.

He keeps them in perfect peace whoſe mind is ſtayed on him, *Iſa.* 26. 3.

The Lord keeps his vineyard, he waters it every moment, leaſt any hurt it, he keeps it night and day, *Iſa.* 27. 3.

In the extreameſt and greateſt dangers whatſoever, they are kept from periſhing, *Iſ.* 43. 7.

They are kept from the hurt of greateſt extremity, and led comfortably by him that hath mercy on them, *Iſa.* 49. 10.

They are kept through the power of God, through faith unto ſalvation, 1 *Pet.* 1. 5.

In

In their Guiding.

After he hath ſeen their wayes, he heals them, and leads them, and reſtores comfort to them and their mourners, *Iſa.*57.18.

He guides them by his counſel, and afterwards receives them into glory, *Pſ.*73.24.

How blinde ſoever they be, he brings them, by a way which they know not, and in paths unknown making darkneſſe light before them and crooked things ſtraight, never forſakeing them, *Iſa.*42.16. (ſee *Pſal.*27.33.)

Even unto old age he is their God, and even to hoare haires he carries them:

As he hath made, ſo he bears, carries and delivers them, *Iſa.*46.4.

The Spirit guides them in all truth, *John* 16. 13.

He holds their right hand, and encourages them, *Iſa.* 41. 13.

In their Teaching.

God teacheth their hands to war, and their fingers to fight, 2 *Sam.* 2. 35.

They are taught of God the way that they ſhall chooſe, *pſ.* 25.12.

He puts his law in their inward parts, being their God,

They are all taught of God to know him, who forgives their iniquities and remembers their ſinnes no more, *Ier.*31.34.

The Comforter teacheth them all things, *Iohn* 14.26.

The anointing which is from above teacheth them all things, 1 *John* 2. 21.

A voice behind them directs them in all things in their way, whether they turne to the right hand, or to the left, *Iſa.* 30 21.

The ſpirit leads and guides them in all truth, *John* 16. 13.

In their feeding.

He feeds his flock like a ſhepheard,

He gathers the lambs with his arme,

He carrieth them in his boſome,

And gently leadeth thoſe that are with young, *Iſa.* 40. 11.

God ſearches his ſheep and finds them out,

As a ſhepheard ſearcheth out his flock, in that day that he is among his ſheep that are ſcattered;

He ſeeks them forth and delivers them out of all places, where they have been ſcattered, *Ezek.* 34. 11, 12.

He will feed them and make them to lie down;

He ſeeks that which was loſt,

And brings againe that which was driven away,

He bindes up that which was broken,

And ſtrengthens that which was ſicke, *Ezek.* 34. 15, 16.

In their hearing.

Though he make them wait long, yet at length he enclines to them, and hears their cry,

cry, *Pſal.* 40. 1.

Upon their crying unto him, he turnes their mourning at length into dancing, and puts of their ſackcloth, and girds them with gladneſſe, *Pſ.* 30. 8, 11.

He fulfils their deſire, hears their deſire and will ſave them, *Pſ.* 145. 19.

Before they call, he anſwers, & whilſt they are yet ſpeaking he hears, *Iſa.* 65. 24.

In their ſtrength.

The joy of the Lord is their ſtrength, *Neh.* 8. 10.

Their ſalvation is of the Lord, he is their ſtrength in the time of trouble, *Pſ.* 37. 39.

The Lord ſtrengthens them upon their bed of languiſhing, and makes all their bed in their ſickneſſe, *Pſ.* 41. 3.

In returning and reſt they are ſaved, in quietneſſe and in confidence is their ſtrength, *Iſa.* 30. 15.

The Lord is their ſalvation, ſtrength and ſong, *Iſa.* 12. 12.

Their ſtrength after waiting for God, is renewed to mount up with Eagles wings, &c. *Iſa.* 40. 31.

The Lord is a ſtrength to them, a ſtrength to the needy in his diſtreſſe, a refuge from the ſtorme, *Iſa.* 25. 4.

In their ſinnes.

God redeems them from all their ſinnes, *Pſal.* 130. 8.

He blots out their tranſgreſſions for his own ſake, and will not re-

remember their ſinnes, *Iſa.* 43. 25.

He blots out as a thick cloud their tranſgreſſions, and as a cloud their ſins, *Iſa.* 44. 21.

Though they have played the harlot with many lovers, yet if they returne, he receives them, *Jer.* 3. 1.

When they returne unto him, he heals their backſlidings, *Jer.* 3. 22.

He cleanſes them from all their iniquities whereby they have ſinned againſt him, and pardons their ſinnes and their iniquities, wherby they have tranſgreſſed againſt him, *Jer.* 33. 8.

His mercies to his people in pardoning of ſinne, is to him a name of praiſe and glory, ſo as to make us to feare and tremble at all his goodneſſe, &c. *Ier.* 33. 9.

There is no God like unto him, that pardoneth iniquity and paſſeth by the tranſgreſſion of the remnant of his heritage, &c.

Who turnes againe, and hath compaſſion upon them, ſubdues their iniquities, and caſts all their ſins in the bottome of the ſea, *Mic.* 7. 18, 19.

Their ſins are blotted out, againſt the times of refreſhing that come forth from the preſence of the Lord, *Acts* 13. 19.

Chriſt is the propitiation for their ſinnes, 1 *John* 2, 2.

When they ſin, they have an Advocate at the right hand of the Father, *idem.*

Tbeir ſins after Gods wonderfull mercies ſhewed

ſhewed unto them, are ſo done away,

That though ſought for, they ſhall not be found, when he pardons thoſe whom he preſervs *Jer.*50.20.

In their enemies.

He redeemes them from them that are too ſtrong for them, and ranſomes them from them, *Jer.*31.11.

He lifts them up high above thoſe their enemies that roſe up againſt them, 2 *Sam.*22.49.

God is the ſtrength of their ſalvation concerning their head in the day of battel, *Pſal.* 140.7.

God ſends from heaven and delivers them from the reproach of them that would ſwallow them up, ſending forth even his mercy & his truth, *Pſa.*57.2.2.

When they walk in the midſt of trouble, he wil relieve them, ſtretch forth his hand againſt the wrath of their enemies *Pſ.*138.7.

Their troubles.

In all their troubles he is troubled, and the Angel of his preſence ſaveth them, *Iſa.*63.9.

He repents himſelfe for them, when he ſeeth their power is gone, and there is none ſhut up or left, *Deut.*32.36.

He is a refuge to ſuch in due time, even in times of trouble, *Pſal.* 89,9

He lifts them up from the gates of death, *Pſ.* 9.13.

In the time of trou-

ble they are hid in his pavilion, and in the ſecret of his tabernacle, *Pſ.*27.5.

When they fall, they are not utterly caſt down, for he upholds them with his hand, *Pſ.* 37.24.

In their greateſt extremities the Lord commands his loving kindneſſe in the day time, & in the night his ſong is with them, *Pſ* 42 8.

In the day of trouble they call on God, and are delivered *Pſ.* 50,15.

When he ſhews them great and ſore troubles, he quickens them again, & brings them up from the depth of the earth, *Pſ.*71.20.

He ariſes and hath mercy upon them when the ſet time is come, *Pſ.* 102.13,

The light of their ſun is ſeven fold, as the light of ſeven dayes, when the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the ſtroak of their wound, *Iſa.*30.26,

Uſually they are not left into the hands of the wicked, nor condemned, though judged, *Pſ.*37.33.

He breaks them not being bruiſed, nor quenches their greateſt weakneſſes, untill he make the work of grace in them victorious over all oppoſitions *Iſa.*42.2,3.

He refines them, but not with ſilver, and chooſes them in the furnace of affliction,

For his own ſake, for his own ſake, doing all to us, *Iſ* 48.11,12.

He comforts them, and hath mercy upon them, *Iſa.*49.13.

In

In all diſtreſſes and troubles he is their comforter, *Iſa.*51.12.

Though he cauſe grief, yet he hath compaſſion upon them, according to the multitude of his mercies, *Lam.*3. 31,32.

He caſts them not off for ever, *Lam.*3.31.

When he ſends them into places of deſolation and baniſhment, yet he is there a little ſanctuary unto them, where they ſhall come, *Ezek.* 11.16.

God comforts them in all their tribulations, that they may be able to comfort others that are in any trouble, 2 *Cor.* 1.4.

He conſiders their ſoule in trouble, and knoweth their ſoule in adverſity, *Pſ.*31.7.

As the ſufferings of Chriſt abound in them, ſo their conſolation alſo aboundeth through Chriſt, 2 *Cor.*1.5.

They are troubled on every ſide, yet not diſtreſſed; perplexed, not in deſpaire; perſecuted, but not forſaken; caſt down, yet not periſhing. 2 *Cor.* 8.9.

They are bleſſed enduring temptation; for being tryed, they receive the crown of life, *Iam.*1.12.

He is their arm every morning, and ſalvation in the time of trouble, *Iſa.* 33. 2.

In their Corrections.

When they paſſe thorow the fire, he is with them, and through the water, that it drowne them not, &c.

God

God is with them, *Iſa.*43 2.

He brings his third through the fire is with them there, and brings them out of it, *Zech.* 13. 9.

They are for their profit, that they may be partakers of his holineſſe, *Heb.*12.10.

Though they be chaſtened, yet they are not delivered over unto death, *Pſ.*118.18.

When they are judged, it is becauſe they ſhould not be condemned with the world, 1 *Cor.*11.29. *Iob* 5.17.

When they receive the ſentence of death, it is becauſe they ſhould not truſt in themſelves, but in God who raiſeth the dead, 2 *Cor.*1.9.

When they are delivered to death for Jeſus ſake, it is that the life of Jeſus might be manifeſt in their mortal body, 2 *Cor.*4.10.

When they are afflicted and toſſed with tempeſts, ſo that they have no Comforter, then God ſupplies abundance of unthought of mercies, *Iſa.*54 11.

When for a moment in his wrath he hides his face from them for a little while; yet with everlaſting mercie he hath compaſſion on them, *Iſa.*54.9.

Though he make a full end of all Nations amongſt whom he ſcattereth them, yet he will not make a full end of them, but corrects them in meaſure, though he leave them not altogether unpuniſhed, *Ier.* 30. 11.

They are happy under their corrections, *Iob*5.17. There-

Thereby they are known to be ſonnes and not baſtards, *Heb.* 12.8.

They afterward bring unto them the quiet fruit of righteouſneſſe unto them, the more they are exerciſed in them, *Heb.* 12. 11.

God maketh their ſoare and bindeth up; he woundeth, and his hands make whole,

He delivers them in ſixe troubles, yea in ſeven there ſhall no evill touch them, *Iob* 5.18 19.

When their ſpirits are overwhelmed within them, then he knoweth their path, *Pſ.* 142.3,4.

When they ſit under darkneſſe, the Lord is a light unto them, *Mica.* 7.8. *Cant.* 2.6.

Though weeping be with them at night, yet joy cometh in the morning, *Pſ.* 30.5.

They are not tempted above that which they are able to beare, but with the temptation, there is ſtill an iſſue. 1 *Cor.* 10 19.

Though their outward man periſh, yet their inward man is renewed daily, 2 *Cor.* 4 16.

After their troubles and corrections.

After them they come and returne with ſongs and everlaſting joyes upon their heads, obtaining joy and gladneſſe, when ſorrow and ſighing ſhall flie away, *Iſa.* 35.10.

After their ſcattering he gathers them from all places and corners of the earth,

Becauſe they are called by his Name, being creat-

created for his glory, *Iſa.* 43.5.6.

Though he give them ſometimes a cuppe of trembling, yet he takes it out of their hand, and ſuffers them no more to drink thereof, and puts it into the hands of their enemies, *Iſa.* 22.23.

When anger burſts forth, he debates with them in meaſure, and ſtayes his rough winde, in the day of his eaſt-winde, *Iſa.* 27. 8.

After their ſufferings endured, he refreſhes them with many adorning mercies, *Iſa.* 54-11, 12.

For braſſe, iron, wood, ſtone, troubles, he gives them gold, ſilver, braſſe, iron, mercies farre ſurmounting the other, *Iſa.* 60. 16.

As he watches over them, to pluck up, to break down, and to throw down, and to afflict, ſo he watches over them, to build and to plant, *Ier.* 31. 28.

Like as ſometimes he brings many great evils upon them, ſo will he bring upon them all the good that he hath promiſed them, *Ier.* 32. 42.

In their Perſeverance unto ſalvation.

He taketh pleaſure in them, and beautifies them with ſalvation, *Pſ.* 149. 4

They are ſaved from the Lord with everlaſting ſalvation, not to be aſhamed or confounded, world without end, *Iſa.* 45. 17.

God confirms them unto the end, that they may be blameleſſe in the

the day of his appearance, 1 *Cor.* 1.8.

He that hath begun a good work in them, will finiſh it untill the day of Jeſus Chriſt, *Phil.* 1. 6.

Trials touching them.

The ſtiller they are, they know God the better, *Pſ.* 46.10

They are the Lords portion, *Deut.* 32 9

The rock of wicked men is not like their rock, even their enemies being judges, *Deu.* 32. 31.

Chriſt was made ſin for them which knew no ſin, that they might be made the righteouſneſſe of God in him, 2 *Cor.* 5.21.

If there be firſt a willing mind in them, it is accepted according unto that which they have, and not according unto that which they have not, 2 *Cor.* 8.12.

They are all in Gods hand, ſit down at his feet and receive of his words, *Deut.* 33.2,3.

They are known by their fervent love unto one another, 1 *Iohn* 4.7.

LXX.

AFFLICTION, With its CONSOLATIONS.

Generals.

IT comes not forth of the duſt, neither doth trouble ſpring out of the ground,

But man is born unto trouble, as the ſparks flie upwards *Job* 6.7.

The terror of affliction

on may make the best flie out & forget themselves, *Iob* 3.1.

It may make us believe that we are not sensible of our mercies, *Iob* 9. 16.

The more Gods people are afflicted, usually the more they grow, *Exod.*1.12.

Under the Law were solemn dayes appointed to humble and afflict their souls, *Lev.* 23. 27.

In our afflictions our prayers may be heard, 2 *Chron.*20 9.

A Fast is a means to afflict our souls, *Ezra* 8. 21.

It is God that afflicts, *Iob* 30. 11.

We should not be weary of Gods chastisements, nor of his corrections, *Pro.*3.11.

Under affliction, bypast sinnes may be very present and troublesome unto us, *Iob* 14. 16, 17.

We ought to prefer affiiction before iniquity, *Iob* 36.21.

God will save afflicted people, *Ps.*18.27.

God may seem to sleep and forget the affliction, and oppression of his people, *Ps.* 44. 24.

In grievous afflictions it is no new thing for the Saints to desire to be gone, and be at rest, *Ps.*55.5,6.

It is God who brings us into nets, and layes afflictions on our loins, *Ps.*66.11.

God afflicts us in faithfulnesse, *Psal.*119. 65.

We should not be moved at these afflictions, because we were

We

appointed thereuno, 1 *Thes.*3.3.

Fiery trials ought not to be ſtrange unto us, being to try us, becauſe at length they make us glad with perpetual & everlaſting joy, 1 *Pet.* 4.12,13.

God chooſes his beſt Saints in the furnace of affliction, *Iſa.* 48. 11.

Even afflictions none like them, like Jacobs trouble, may have deliverance, *Ier.*30.7.

All his afflictions are in meaſure, though he leave us not wholly unpuniſhed, *Ier.*30.11. & 46.28.

God doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men, *Lam.*3.3.

The more neer and dear to God, alwayes the more afflicted, *Amos* 3.5.

After afflictions iſſue and cure, it riſes not the ſecond time up again in that manner, *Nahum* 1. 9. & 12.

The Saints loſe nothing by afflictions, becauſe of his after mercies.

Bad comforters therein are like phyſitians of no value, *Iob* 13.19.

It is God that overthrowes us in affliction, *Iob* 19. 6.

It is a wretched diſgracefull thing to adde affliction to affliction, *Iob* 30. 11.

It is a miſerable caſe, when in afflictions our own wickedneſſe corrects us, and our backſlidings reproves us, *Ier.* 2. 19.

God afflicts the people, *Pſ.* 44.2.

How he will not afflict,

flict, *Job* 37. 27.

The Saints may be so afflicted, as to complain to be troubled with all Gods waves, *Psal.* 88. 7.

God may hide his face from the afflicted, *Psal.* 44. 24.

Afflictions may continue very long upon upon the Saints, notwithstanding they call daily, and stretch out their hands unto God, *Psal.* 88. 6.

Sometimes afflictions are close at the heels of one another, *Iob* 1. 12, 13.

They may be afflicted from youth ready to die, and distressed with terrors, *Psalme* 88. 6, 15.

It was the Churches portion to be many times afflicted from her youth, *Psal.* 129. 1.

It is a signe of Gods love to us, which we ought not to be weary of nor despise, *Prov.* 13. 11, 12.

Such must not be robbed nor oppressed in the gate, *Prov.* 22. 22.

God afflicts untill we know him to be the Lord, *Ezek* 20. 24

God knows all our afflictions, what they shall be beforehand, and their continuance, *Gen.* 15. 13.

God did choose his people, by Temptations, Signes, Wonders, Warre, by a mighty hand, an out-stretched arme, and great terrors, *Deut.* 4. 34.

God remembers not, nor takes not the advantages of his servants weaknesses in affliction, *Job* 42. 7.

In the depth of sor-

rows

rows & affliction, then usually is the highest rise of faith, and confidence in God, one extremity falling in another, *Job* 19. 24. *Job* 31. *Lam.* 3. 22.

All the sufferings of the Saints are not worthy of that glory which shall be revealed, *Rom.* 8. 18.

Cause.

The generall cause of all sufferings is sinne, *Lam.* 3. 29.

Because men turne back from him, and will not consider any of his wayes, *Job* 34. 27.

Grievous sins brings grievous afflictions upon Gods People, but not for ever; 1 *Kings* 9. 39.

When like *Moab*, we have been at ease from our youth, setled upon our beds, and have not been emptied from vessell to vessell, so as our taste remaines and we are not changed, *Ier.* 48. 11.

Rebellion against God, *Ps.* 107. 10, 11.

Not hearkening unto Gods comforts, *Isa.* 48. 14.

Not rightly using of Gods outward blessings enjoied, *Deu.* 29. 29

1. *Consolation.*

From Gods end in afflicting.

To purge away corruption and sin, *Isa.* 27. 9.

To purifie and whiten us, *Rom.* 12. 13.

To prove us, to humble us, and know what is in our heart, in our obedience unto him, *Deut.* 8. 2.

To bring back our

 souls

Souls from the pit, to be enlightned with the light of the living, *Job* 33. 30. and *v.* 16. 17.

To humble us, prove us, and do us good at our latter end, *Deut.* 8. 16.

That we may learne not to truſt in our ſelvs, but in God who raiſeth the dead, 2 *Cor.* 1. 9.

To make us acknowledge our ſins, and ſeek diligently unto him, *Hoſ.* 5. 15.

That we might prepare our ſelves to meet God, *Amos* 4. 12.

To waſh away our filthineſſe, *Iſa.* 4 4.

Becauſe we ſhould not be condemned with the world, 1 *Cor.* 11. 32.

To fit us by ſmaller croſſes to carry greater, *Ier.* 12. 15.

To make us know that man liveth not by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God doth man live, *Deu.* 8. 3.

That beiug thereby planted to the ſimilitude of Chriſts death, we may alſo be planted to the ſimilitude of his reſurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

That therefore in our afflictions we beare about the dying of the Lord Jeſus, that the life of Jeſus might be manifeſt in us, 2 *Cor.* 4. 8, 9.

To learne like unto Chriſt obedience by the things we ſuffer, *Heb.* 5. 8.

For our good to make us partakers of his holineſſe, *Heb.* 12. 10.

To work in us the quiet fruit of righteouſnes, *Heb.* 12. 11.

To cauſe the tryall of

of our faith be precious, that it may be glorious at the appearance of Jeſus Chriſt, 1 *Pet.* 1.7.

To cauſe thereby unto us a far more excellent and eternal weight of glory, 2 *Cor.* 4.17.

That we might be partakers of Chriſts ſufferings, that when his glory ſhall appear, we may rejoyce with exceeding joy, 1 *Pet.* 1.12.

That having experience of ſuch ſorrowes, we might be able to comfort others, with our experimental comforts, 2 *Cor.* 1.14.

2 .*Conſolation.*

From the conſiderations of Affliction.

That the whole Church hath beene brought through fire and water, and yet brought forth into a wealthy place, *Pſ.* 66.12.

That though he chaſtiſe ſore, yet uſually he delivers not unto death, *Pſ.* 118 18.

That though it be unto death, yet that their death is precious in his ſight, *Pſ.* 116.15.

That it is a ſign that God delights in us, *Pro.* 3.13.

That theframe of all things in this life, is ſo ordered, as we may finde nothing after us, *Eccl.* 7.14.

That howſoeverit ſhal be well withus, *Ec.* 8.12.

That God hath in ſtore at hand, a fit remedy for every ſort of affliction *Iſa.* 45.6,7. & *Iſa* 2.2. *Iſa.* 61.2,3 *Iſa.* 41.8..

That our affliction whatſoever comes far ſhort of our deſervings,

Psal. 103. 10.

That if we put him in remembrance,, he blots out our sins as a cloud for his own sake, as a thick cloud, *Isa.* 44. 22.

That all afflictions eclipsing our comforts, are but shadows in regard of that bright day, which shall chase all away, *Cant.* 2. 16.

That he can no more forget such, then a mother her childe, *Isa.* 45. 15.

That their affliction is of the travell of Christs soule, which when he seeth, he will be satisfied, *Isa.* 43. 11.

That he will not contend or be wrath for ever, *Isa.* 57. 16.

That Gods power can restore all our losses, *Jer.* 30. 20.

That nothing is too hard for God, *Jer.* 32. 27.

That in that estate, their strength is in quietnesse, and in confidence, *Isa.* 30. 15.

That all this while God waits to shew them some exeellent mercy, being a God of judgement, *Isa.* 30. 18.

That their way and judgement is not passed nor hid from the Lord, *Isa.* 40. 27.

That at our worst, it is the Lords mercies that we are not consumed. *Lam.* 2. 2.

That Gods people the more they are beloved, they are the rather afflicted, *Amos* 3. 2.

That the vision for Gods helpe is for an appointed time, that in the end it will speak, therefore to wait for it, *Hab.* 2. 3.

That

That Gods thrid must go through the fire,

That affiiction refines them as silver, and that thereby they are tried as the gold is tried, *Zac.*13.9.

That in this world there must be tribulation, yet that Christ hath overcome the world for us, *Iohn* 16.33.

That there hath no affliction come upon us which is not proper to man, 1 *Cor.*10.13.

That the Saints way to heaven is through variety and divers sorts of afflictions, 2 *Cor.*6. 5, 6.

That we have in heaven a High Priest sensible of our infirmities, who was in all things tempted like unto us, *Heb.*4.15.

That chastening is a signe of Gods love, because he scourgeth every sonne whom he receiveth, *Heb.*12.6.

That thereby we are declared to be sonnes and not bastards, all the Saints being partakers thereof, *Heb.*12.7,8.

That our afflictions are but for a season, and when there is need, 1 *Pet* 1.6.

That fiery trials are no new thing, and must not be strange unto us, 1 *Pet.*4.12.

That as many as God loves, he rebukes and chastens, *Rev.*3.19.

That the set period of the durance and end of our afflictions is appointed and limited, *Re* .2.10. *Gen.*15.13,14.

That our enemies power is limited, *Isa.* 54. 16.

That our chastise-

ments are no otherthen ſuch as wherewith men chaſtiſe their children, *Deut* 8.5.

That God knowes our reproach, ſhame and adverſaries, and diſhonour, *Pſ.*69.19.

That unto God belongs the iſſues from death, *Pſ.*68.20.

That ſuch ſlaying of us is the way to bring us home unto God, *Pſ.* 78.34.

That affliction with diſtraction, is the Saints portion from their youth, *Pſ.*88.18.

That it is a bleſſed thing to be chaſtiſed, & taught out of Gods law, *Pſ.*94.19.

That Gods love, and affliction may ſtand together, *Pſ.*99.8.

That correction is a token of Gods love, not of his diſpleaſure. *Rev* 3. 19.

3. *Way of comforting from*

Our aſſiſtance and ſupport in afflictions.

That though our ſtrength and our fleſh faile, yet God is the ſtrength of our heart and our portion for ever, *Pſal.* 73. 2.

That when there is none helpe, to then his mighty arme that brings ſalvation, *Iſa.*59. 16.

That for all this God is to them a Sun and a ſhield, *Pſal.* 84. 11.

That in this eſtate his loving kindneſſe is not taken from them, his faithfulneſſe faileth not, his Covenant ſtandeth ſure, *Pſal.* 89. 33, 34.

That he covers our head in the day of battell, *Pſal.* 104. 7.

That

That for all this he holds us by our right hand, guides by his counsell, and receives us unto glory, *Psal.* 73. 24.

That two insupportable Crosses shall not meet at one time. *Isa.* 27. 8.

That he contends with us in measure, *Isa.* 27. 8.

That he smites them not as he smites other men, *Isa.* 27. 7.

That for all this they are not despised nor abhorred; that his face is not hid from their cries and prayers, *Psal.* 22 24.

That though we were in the valley of the shadow of death, in a much worse estate, yet God is with us, *Psal.* 23. 4.

Though God chasten us sore, yet he remits the sinne, *Psal.* 92. 8.

That in the greatest of our afflictions, all our desire is with God, our groaning is not hid from him, *Psal.* 38. 9.

That he considers our soul in trouble, and knows our soule in adversitie, *Psal.* 31. 7.

That even then when our spirit is overwhelmed, he knows our path, *Psal.* 140. 3.

That in all his peoples afflictions he is afflicted, and the Angel of his presence saveth them, *Isa.* 63. 10.

That when we wander and are weak, that God will carry us in his bosome and gather us, *Isa.* 39. 11.

That even then our way is not hid from him, nor our judgement passed over from him, *Isa.* 40. 27.

That when we faint

and have no might, then he encreaseth strength and giveth power, *Ps.* 40.29.

That he will not break the bruised reed, nor quench the smoaking flax, *Isa.*42.3.

That in the very greatest afflictions God will be with us, *Isa.* 43.2.

That, he defers his anger, and cuts us not away in it, for his names sake and his praise, *Isa.* 48.9.

That they are graven upon the palmes of his hands, that they are ever in his sight, *Isa.* 49.16.

That in that time, Gods kindnesse doth not depart from them, nor is the Covenant of his peace removed, *Isa* 45.10.

That he will not make a full end, *Ier.* 46.28.

That he corrects in measure, *Ier.*40.28.

That he will not plow all the day to sow, that he will not be ever a threshing of his corne, *Isa.*1.10.

That his actions are all with discretion not plagueing all the day long, *Isa.*28.24,

That for all their miseries, yet they are held in Gods hand, *Deut.* 33.3.

That even then, God is their refuge, from above, and underneath they are in the everlasting armes, *Deut:*33.27.

That for all this they are set apart for God, *Ps.*4.3.

That in the midst of their miseries God pitties them, and commands to speake speace unto

unto them, *Isa*,40,1,2.

That Gods unchangableneſſe in affliction, cauſeth that we are not conſumed, *Lam*.3.22.

That as God wounds, ſo he heals and cures, *Iob*,5.18.19.

That God will with the temptation, provide a way to eſcape, & bear it out, 1 *Cor*.10.13.

That we are comforted in all our tribulations, 2 *Cor*.1.4.

That thought we be diſtreſſed on every ſide, yet we are not perplexed to diſpaire, that thought we be perſecuted and caſt down, yet we are not forſaken nor deſtroyed; 2 *Cor*. 4.8.

That in their diſtreſſes Gods grace is ſufficient to uphold them, making his power perfect in their weakneſſe, 2 *Cor*.12.9.

That in the time of trouble he hides them in his pavilion, in the ſecret of his houſe, and ſets them upon a rock *Pſ*.27.5. *Pſ*.31.30.

That he knowes our ſoule in adverſity *Pſal*. 31.7.

That his favour in affliction appears when our croſſes overwhelms us not, *Pſal*.41.11.

That even then he pities us as a Father pities his children, *Pſ*.103.13.

That God will not lay upon us more then is meet &c. *Iob*,8.20.

That notwithſtanding of many ſinnes and provocations, he remembers our affliction when he heares our cry, *Pſ*.106.44.

It is matter of hope to ſee God in it, *Lam*. 3.24.

4. *Way of comforting is from*

The Promises of their Deliverance.

That he will not cast off for ever, but though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies, *Lam.*3.31 32. *Ps.* 103.9.

That God will withhold no good thing from them, *Ps.*84.11.

That though they sow in tears yea they shall reap in joy, *Ps.* 126.5.

That he wi l have mercy upon such, *Isa.* 49.15.

That they shall not be put to shame, nor confounded therein, *Isa.*54.4.

That though their trouble be as great as *Iacobs* trouble, yet they shall have deliverance, *Ier.*30.7.

That he who scatters them, will gather them, *Ier* 31.10. *Ps.*34.7. & 27.10. & 33.21.

That as he hath brought evil upon us, so he will bring all the good promis d, *Ier.*42 3.

That though their afflictions be many, yet that the Lord delivers them out of them all, and the Angel of his presence saves them, *Ps.*3 4.9.

That in his good time he will undoe all that afflicts us, *Hag.*3.20.

That the Lord is faithful who will stabli ush and keep us from evill, 2 *Thess.*3.3.

That affliction having done its cure, we shall have deliverance in Gods best time, *Isa.*4 4.

That

That if our fears come, we ſhall be ſupported, *Iob* 15.19.

That though God do judge his people, he will repent himſelf for his ſervants, when he ſeeth their power is gone, and none ſhut up or left, *Deut* 32.26.

That in Gods favour is life, though weeping may be in the evening, yet joy commeth in the morning, *Pſ.*30.5.

That God commands his loving kindneſſe to be with us in the day time, and in the night we ſhall have acceſſe to God by prayer. *Pſ.*42.8.

5. *Way of Comforting is, from*
The work and joyfull iſſue of affliction paſt.

That God will make them glad according to the dayes wherein they have been afflicted, and the years wherein they have ſeen evil, *Pſ.*90.15.

That he who ſhews us ſore and great troubles, will yet quicken us again & bring us from the depths of the earth, increaſe our greatneſſe, and comfort us on every ſide, *Pſ* 71,20,21.

That though they have been led through fire & water, he cauſing men ride over our head, yet that he will bring us out unto a wealthy place, *Pſ.*66.12.

That though ſuch have lien among the pots, yet they ſhall be as the wings of a dove, and her feathers of yellow gold, *Pſ.*68.13.

That the Lord after a ſmarting great meaſure of affliction, uſually gives a greater meaſure

mea-

of prosperity and comfort, *Iob* 42.12.

That light and gladnesse is sowen for them, *Ps.*97.11.

That God helps them when they have no helper, *Ps.*72.22.

That the returne of their captivity shall be as an astonishing mercie, *Ps.*126.1.

That when they walk in the midst of trouble, God will revive them, *Ps.*1387.

And maintaine the cause of the afflicted, *Ps.*140.12.

That in time God will wipe away all their tears and rebuke, *Isa.* 25. 8.

That great afflictions will end in joy, and accomplish a warfare, a comfortable voice coming to pity and bemoan us, *Isa.*40.2.

That God will take out of our hand the cup of trembling, and the dregs of his furious cup, so as we shall no more drink it, it being put into the hands of our afflicters, *Isa* 51.22,23.

That we are forsaken but for a moment, and his face hidden in a little wrath,

But we are gathered with great mercies, God having mercy on us with everlasting kindnesse, *Isa.*54.7,8.

That though they be afflicted & tossed with tempest, yet after that all things shall be better then ever, in a more abundant excellent manner, *Isa.*54.11.

That after deliverance from afflictions, their soul shalbe as a watered garden, and shall not sorrow any more at all, *Jer.*31.12. That

That as soon as he sees and hears us fit for deliverance, he helps us, *Jer.*31.18.20.

That in deliverance they shall have severall comforts, answering their severall crosses, *Jer.*31.8.

That they may be built up as at the first, *Jer.*33.7.

That forgiveneſſe of sinnes, and astonishing mercies shall follow after it, *Ier.*33.8,9.

That after that they shall have more helps in their journey, and the Spirit of God shall be their director in all matters & wayes, *Isa.*30.21.

That after that we shal have extraordinary enlightening, *Isa.*30.26.

That it was one of the ends of Christs coming, to comfort all who mourn, and to appoint unto Zions mourners,

To give them beauty for ashes, the oyl of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heavineſſe, *Isa.* 61.2,3.

That for shame, they shall have double comfort; and for confusion, they shal rejoice in their portion, *Isa.*61.7.

That double comfort shall be rendred unto them, *Zech.*9.12.

That when Gods tie is come, we shall be as though he had not cast us off nor afflicted, *Zech.* 10.6.

That as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so also our Consolations aboundeth by Christ, being partakers of his sufferings, so of the Consolation, 2*Cor.* 1.5,2.

That though thereby their

their outward men perish, yet their inward man is renewed daily, 2 *Cor.* 4. 16.

That these light and short afflictions cause unto us a far more excellent and eternall weight of glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

That thereby the Lord delivers from every evill work, and preserves us to his heavenly kingdome, 2 *Tim.* 4. 18.

That they are tried, and being tried, they shall undoubtedly receive a Crown of life, *Jam.* 1. 12.

That after these afflictions, they shall have seven fold light and comfort when the Lord bindes up their wounds, *Isa.* 30. 26.

That the Lord after that gathers and fits his people with mercies sutable nnto their crosses, *Zeph.* 1. 3. 19, *Zech.* 8. 11, 12.

That then they shall be brought forth into the light that their righteousnesse may appear, *Micah* 7. 9.

That then he raises up our ruines as of old, *Amos* 9. 11.

Nothing is lost by the siftings of afflictions, *Amos* 9. 9.

That as he watches over his servants, to pluck up and to throw down, and to destroy and to afflict, so will he watch over them, to build and to plant, *Ier.* 31. 28.

That after that God wil comfort his people, as a mother comforts her children, and their heart shall rejoyce, and their bones shall flourish like

like an herbe, *Isa.* 66 13,14.

That his after-mercies to his people far surpasse all their former crosses; as gold, silver, brasse, iron, surpasse brasse, iron, wood, stones *Isa* 86.

After sore and great trials, the Lord will create comforts sutable to our crosses, *Isa.*4.5.

AFFLICTION, its Cures & remedies.

1. *In suffering.*
2. *In acting.*

1. *In our Suffering.*

To beare the indignation of the Lord because we have sinned, until he plead our cause, and bring us forth unto the light, *Mic.*7.9,10.

To be contented to wait and walk in the way of Gods judgments. *Isa.*26. 8.

To accept of & bear patiently the punishment of our iniquitie, *Lev.*26.41.

To look at the glory set before us, and so despise the shame and the crosse, *Heb.*12. 2.

To humble our souls under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt us in due time, 1 *Pet.*5,6.

To take Gods yoke upon us, to learne of Christ meekneſse and lowlineſse, *Mat.*19.28.

In our deepest distresses to trust in God, *Ps.*119.28.

To deny our selves and take up our crosse, *Mat.*16.24.

To hope and waite quietly for the salvation of God,

And

And to beare the yoak in our youth, *Lam.* 3. 22, 23.

To truſt and not to be afraid, becauſe the Lord Jehovah is our ſalvation and ſtrength, *Iſa.*12.2.

Not to be fearful. *Iſa.*35.3,4.

To truſt in the name of the Lord, and ſtay upon God, *Iſa* 50.10.

In the ſhadow of death to feare no evil, becauſe God is with us, *Pſ.*23.4.

To waite upon him though he hide his face, to look for him, *Iſa.* 8. 16.

To be ſtill and waite quietly, *Pſ.*46.10.

Not to be fearful, *Iſa.*41.10.14.

To remember that God killeth & maketh alive; He maketh poor and rich, 1 *Sam.*2.7.

To encourage our ſelves in the Lord our God, 1 *Sam.*30.6.

To ſubmit and beare chaſtiſement, purpoſe and promiſe reformation, *Iob* 34.31. *Pſ* 66.14.

To acquaint our ſelvs with God, receive the Law from his mouth, treaſure up his words in our hearts, return unto the Almighty, aud put iniquity far from us, *Iob* 22. 21, 22

To be quiet without anſwering, and make ſupplication to our Judge, *Iob* 9.15.

When the time of our ſuffering is come, like Chriſt, to addreſſe our ſelves boldly and cheerfully unto that which is inevitable, *Mat.*26.45.

2. *In Acting.*

According to our need to

to desire teaching and instruction, *Job* 6.24.

To seek unto God betimes, and make our supplication to the Almighty. *Job* 8.5.

To reflect upon sinne and confesse it, *Job* 7. 20. 21.

To poure out our hearts and cry earnestly unto the Lord for mercy for our selves & others, *Lam.*2.18 19.

To search and try our wayes. and turn again unto the Lord,

To lift up our hearts and hands unto the Lord of heaven, *Lam.* 3. 40, 41.

To return to God, who as he wounds, will heal us, and in the best time revive us, *Hos.*6.1. 1 *Sam* 30.7.

To go on following after God, to know his gracious goodnesse and marvellous working, *Hos.*6.3.

Though full of confusion, to pray still, and lay our selves open unto God, *Iob* 10.15. *Iam* 5. 13.

To beseech God to make known our sinnes and our transgressions unto us, *Iob* 13.23.

In neglects of others to poure out our hearts unto God, *Ioh* 16.20.

To pray and bemoan our selves unto God, *Ps.*25. 16.

To appeal unto him, and pray in uprightnesse of heart, 2 *King.*20.3.

To break suddenly from one passion into another, viewing the comforts of the Redeemer, and the resurrection *Job* 19.25.

To humble our selves and repent in dust and ashes, *Iob* 42 5,6.

To have the help of an Interpreter; one of a thouſand, and to confeſſe ſinne with aggravation, *Job* 33.23.

To believe and ſpeak, *Pſ.*116.10.

To acknowledge our iniquity that wee have ſinned againſt him, and turne unto the Lord, *Jer.*3.12.

To faſt and afflict our ſouls, *Ezra* 8. 21.

To repent and turn from all our tranſgreſſions, *Ezek.*18.30.

To declare our iniquity, and to be ſorry for our ſinne, *Pſ.* 38. 18.

To reaſon the matter with our ſouls, *Pſ.* 42. 9.

To call earneſtly upon God, *Pſ.*50.15.

To cry aloud morning and evening, and at noon, *Pſ.*55.17. & 57.3.

To caſt our burden on the Lord, *Pſ.*55.22.

To truſt in God at all times, and poure out our hearts before him, *Pſ.*62.8.

To remember the dayes of old, *Pſ.*143.4.

To conſider Gods nature, and diſpute with the ſoul, *Pſ.*77.5,6.

To meditate on all Gods works, and to ſtretch out our hands unto him, *Pſ.*143.4,5.

If all this yet help not, to commit our ſoules to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator, 1 *Pet* 4.15.

Trials touching affliction.

We faint in it, when the conſolations of God ſeem ſmall unto us, *Job* 15. 11.

In

In depth of affliction after acknowledgment of our ſinne, yeelding unto God, then uſually deliverance is at hand, *Job* 42. 3.

Nothing humbles one more under affliction, then a ſenſe and ſight of Gods goodneſſe & graciouſneſſe unto us, *Job* 42.10,11,12.

In Gods chaſtiſements, the bearing of our ſhame with patience under his hand, is a ſure ſign of our ſpeedy recovery, *Ezek.* 39. 26,27.

When Gods third have been brought thorow the fire, being refined like ſilver & [illegible]yed like gold, then they find great matters from God *Zech.*13 9.

Duties to be afflicted.

We muſt not ſuddenly fall upon the diſtreſſed, but give their ſorrow a vent, and them time to bemoan themſelves. *Job* 2.13. *Ezek.* 3. 15.

Pity ſhould be extended unto ſuch from their friends, *Iob* 6.14.

It is reproachful, to be afraid at our friends dejection, *Iob* 6.21.

When men are in great afflictions, they muſt be ſuffered to bemoan themſelves, *Iob* 13.19.

In others miſeries we ought not to breake a leaf driven to and fro, nor to purſue the dry ſtubble, *Iob* 13.25.

We ought to aſſwage their grief, *Iob* 16.5.

We muſt not break them in peeces with words, *Job* 19 2

The more they are ſmitten of God, the more we ought to pity them and beare with their weakneſſes, *Job* 19. 22.

In comforting, it is good to pauſe a while, and let our Elders begin, obſerving what they leave unſaid, *Job* 34 4 11.

We ought not deale too plainly with the diſtreſſed, in ſome caſes, untill they have gathered ſtrength to beare and profit by our ſayings, *Job* 34.7,17.

We ought not to rejoyce or inſult over others afflictions, *Obad.* 13. 14.

We muſt be carefull not to adde affliction to the afflicted, *Iſa* 30.20.

Our actions towards them and ſpeeches muſt be accompanied with much love and a ſpirit of meeknes, with long-ſuffering, *Gal* 6.1.

We in any caſe muſt not break the bruiſed reed, nor quench the ſmoaking flaxe, *Iſa.*42. 1, 2.

LXXI.

PRIDE.

Generals.

GOd wil bring down the high looks, *Pſ.* 18. 27.

The Saints ſhal be hid from the pride of ſuch, *Pſ.* 31. 20.

God plentifully rewardeth proud doers, *Pſ.*31.32.

The foot of pride is a terrible enemy, *Pſal.* 36.11.

Wicked

Wicked men are taken therein, and for curſing and lying which they ſpeak, *Pſ* 59 12.

Their contempt againſt good men, a great burden, *Pſ.* 123.4.

A high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked is ſinne, *Pro* 21.4.

Wee ſhould not be puffed up one againſt another, 1 *Cor.* 4 6.

The lofty looks of man muſt be humbled, and the haughtineſſe of man ſhall be brought down, *Iſa.* 2.11.

Our pride ought to ſtrike ſaile, when the Lord ſpeaks againſt it, *Jer.* 13.15.

We ought to lament and mourn for the pride of others, *Jer.* 13.17.

God is able to abaſe the proud, *Dan.* 4.27.

There is a heigth of pride which teſtifies againſt men, *Hoſ.* 5.7.

It is a great mercy of God, when he cures us of our pride, *Zeph* 3.11.

In all the pride and proud actions of men, God will ſtill be above them *Exod.* 18.11.

Nature.

Such are ready to riſe againſt Gods people, *Pſ.* 86.14.

With their mouth they ſpeak proudly, *Pſ.* 17.10

Such curſed proud ones erre from Gods commandements, *Pſ.* 119. 121.

They are eſpecially apt to deceiv the Saints *Pſ.* 119 51.

They are apt to forge lies, *Pſ.* 119.69.

They are apt to ſpeak perverſly without cauſe,

Pſal. 119. 78.

They are apt to dig pits for the Saints, *Pſ.* 119.85.

They are enclined to oppreſſion, *Pſ.*119.122.

They ſtir up ſtrife, *Pro*,28.25.

They believe gain to be godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 6. 5,

They are ſtout of heart, *Iſa.*9.9.

They are very proud like *Moab*, full of haughtineſſe and wrath, *Iſa.* 16. 16.

In their fooliſh mouth there is a rod thereof, *Pro.*14.3.

It is a deceitful thing, *Ier.*49.16.

They know nothing, but are doting about queſtious and ſtrife of words, 1 *Tim.*6.4.

Effects.

It makes the wicked to perſecute the poor, *Pſ.*10.2.

To hide ſnares for the godly, and as it were ſpread nets and gins by the way for them, *Pſal.* 140.5.

It procures abundance of matchleſſe miſery & deſolation, *Ier.*50.29.

It makes us to forget God, *Hoſ.*13.6. *Deu.* 8.14.

Danger.

That God will bring down ſuch high looks,

That God through his underſtanding ſmiteth through ſuch, *Job* 26. 12.

The rage of Gods indignation is caſt abroad to caſt down ſuch, *Job* 40. 11,

He looks upon every one

one that is proud, to bring them low, *Iob* 40.12.

Flattering lips ſhall be cut off, and the tongue that ſpeaketh proud things, *Pſ.*12.3.

He hates a proud look *Pro.*6.17.

He will deſtroy their houſes, *Pro.*15.25.

All ſuch are abomination unto the Lord, and cannot go unpuniſhed, *Pro.*16.5.

The day of the Lord of hoſts ſhall be on every one that is proud and lofty, and upon all lift up, to throw them down *Iſa* 1.2.

The Lord warres againſt proud men, to make them ſtumble, *Ier.*50.31.

It is one of the ſinnes for which Sodome was deſtroyed, *Ezek.* 16. 49.

Sore deſtruction comes upon people for it,

Whoſoever exalt themſelves, muſt be abaſed, *Mat* 23.12.

God ſcattereth ſuch in the imaginations of their hearts, *Luk.*1.5.

Tryals.

It is God that withdrawes a man from his purpoſe, that he may hide pride from him, *Iob* 33.17.

The pride of the wickeds countenance will not ſuffer them to ſeek after God, he is not in all their thoughts, *Pſ.* 10.4.

It compaſſeth the wicked as with a chain, *Pſ.*37.6.

God renders a reward unto ſuch, *Pſ.*94.2.

He knows ſuch afar off, *Pſ.*138.6.

When it cometh, then cometh ſhame, *Pro.* 11. 2.

It is the cauſe of all contention, *Prov.* 13.10

It precedeth deſtruction, as a haughty Spirit before a fall, *Prov.* 16. 18.

It is a ſigne of deſtruction, and a haughty Spirit is a forerunner unto it. *Prov.* 18.2.

The thoughts of haſtineſſe tend to want *Prov.* 21. 5,

The Lord marred the great Pride of Judah and Jeruſalem, *Jer.* 13. 9.

The Lord knowes our Pride, how exceeding proud we are, our loftineſſe, arrogancie, and Pride, and the haughtinesof our hearts, *Jer* 48.30.

Inſulting againſtGod brings utter deſtruction, *Jer.* 48. 42.

Lifted up hearts are ſure of deſtruction, *Ezek.*28.2.

Riches puffe up to Pride, *Ezek* 28.5.

Thoſe who tranſgreſſe by Wine, are alſo Proud.

LXXII.

WRATH, ANGER.

Generals.

WEe may be angry, if therewith we ſin not,

The Sun muſt not go down upon it, *Epheſ.* 4.26.

In ſuffering it to continue, we give place to the devill, *Epheſ.*4.27.

It is a fooliſh thing to be ſoon angry, *Pro.* 14 17.

Angry men are proud men, and a high gate ſeeks deſtruction, *Prov.* 17.19.

We

We ought not to be hasty of Spirit, *Eccles.* 7. 9.

It rests in the bosom of fooles, *Eccles.* 7 9.

There is more hope of a foole, then of one who is hasty in his words, *Prov.* 29.20.

We should be slow to anger, because the wrath of man doth not accomplish the righteousnesse of God, *Iam.* 1.19.

It is a sinfull thing to be soon angry, *Tit.* 1.7.

It argues want of discretion not to passe by anger, it being a mans glory to passe by an offence, *Prov.* 19.11.

Angry persons must not be kept friendship with, and with furious people we must not converse, least we learn their wayes, *Pro* 22. 24.

We ought not to revenge or give place to wrath, because vengeance is Gods, *Rom.* 12. 19

Fathers should not provoke children to wrath, *Ephes.* 4.6.

Anger is an evil doing, *Jonah* 4.4.

Nature.

It is apt to speake unadvisedly, *Job* 33.9, 10. *Psal.* 106, 33. *Jonah* 4.6.

It is confident, *Prov.* 14. 16.

Such stirre up strife, *Prov.* 15.18.

Such sow strife *Prov.* 16. 28.

Their names are proud and haughty scorners, who deale in proud wrath, *Prov.* 21.24

It is cruell and raging &c. *Pro.* 27.4.

As such stir up strife, so do they abound in transgression, *Prov.* 29. 20.

It

It is fierce and cruell, *Gen.*49.7.

Companions.

Wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication, *Col.*3 8.

Debates, envyings, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, tumults, swellings, 2 *Cor.*12.20.

Breeding.

The repeating of a thing separates even very friends, *Pro.*17 9.

Hatred stirs up strifes, *Pro.*10.12.

Danger.

It killeth the foolish man, *Iob* 5.2.

It bringeth the punishment of the sword to teach us there is a judgement.

Such are abomination unto the Lord, *Pro.* 11. 20.

Such froward hearts and perverse tongues fall into mischief, *Pro.* 17. 21.

Such of great wrath shall suffer punishment, because they will not easily be quiet, *Prov.* 19.19.

Such find thorns and snares in their way, *Pro* 22 5.

God in his wrath & anger causeth the arrogancie of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtinesse of the terrible, *Isa.*13.11.

Tryals.

The wrath of man shall turne to the praise of God, and the remainder of wrath shall he restraine, *Psal.* 76. 10.

Such who are slow thereunto, are of great under-

underſtanding, *Prov.* 14. 29.

Such who are haſty of ſpirit exalt folly, *Pro.* 14. 29.

Thoſe ſlow thereunto, are better then the mighty; and he who rules his ſpirit, then he who taketh a city, *Pro.* 16 23.

Such who love ſtrife. love tranſgreſſion, *Pro.* 17. 19.

If the wiſe contend with the fooliſh, whether they rage or laugh, there is no reſt, *Prov.* 29. 9.

Envy, diviſions and ſtrife, are a ſigne that we are ſtill carnall men, 1 *Cor* 3. 3.

The feare of God diſclaims it, *Prov.* 8. 13.

Cure.

To be convinced of the ſinfulneſſe and danger hereof, and not to fret in any caſe to do evill, *Pſal.* 37. 8.

Motives againſt it.

That it is an honourable thing to ceaſe from ſtrife, *Prov.* 20. 3.

That it is a fooliſh thing to be medling, *Prov.* 20. 3.

That ſuch who keep their mouthes, keep their ſouls from troubles, *Prov.* 21. 23.

That it argues great underſtanding to ſhun it, *Prov.* 14 29

That ſuch of a haſty, ſpirit do exalt folly *Prov.* 14. 29.

That it argues much diſcretion, to paſſe by anger, *Prov.* 19 1 .

Mitigation

Mitigation.

To leave contention and ſtrife betimes, ſeeing they are like a breach of waters unſtopt, *Prov.* 17.14.

A ſoft Anſwer, *Pro.* 15. 1.

Slowneſſe unto it, *Pro.* 15. 18.

A gift in the boſome, *Pro.* 21. 14.

The caſting out of Scorners, cauſeth contention ſtrife and reproach to ceaſe, *Prov.* 22. 10.

Yeelding, *Eccleſ.* 10.4.

The wiſedome of wiſe men, *Pro.* 29. 8.

LXXIII.

RICHES.

Generals.

IN dangerous times we muſt not ſeek great things for our ſelves, *Jer.* 45. 5.

It is a very great evil to have them, and yet to have no comfort of them, but others to enjoy them, *Eccleſ.* 6. 2.

The love of money it is the root of all evil, 1 *Tim.* 6. 18.

It is a very great evill to have them preſerved for the hurt of the owners, *Eccleſ.* 5.13.

Neither poverty nor riches is the beſt eſtate, *Prov.* 30. 8.

They are not for ever, *Prov.* 27. 4.

They make many friends, *Prov.* 14. 20.

A good name is much better then they, in great quantity, *Prov.* 22. 1.

God eſteems not of our riches, or of all our gold, or of all our forces and ſtrength, *Job* 36. 6.

Such

Such who boaſt in the multitude of them, cannot by any meanes redeem their brother, or give a ranſom. Pſ.49 10.

Wiſe men, like the fooliſh and brute perſon, periſh, and leave their wealth unto others Pſ 49 10

We ought not to be moved, when ſome are made rich &c. Pſ.49.16.

We muſt not truſt in oppreſſion, become vain in robbery, nor ſet our hearts on increaſing riches, Pſ.62.10.

Rich men make wealth their ſtrong city, *Pro.* 10.15.

We muſt not labour to be rich, *Pro* 3 4.

It is a wicked thing to truſt in the abundance of riches, *Pſ.*52.2.

Reaſons.

Becauſe ſuch make not God their truſt, *Pſ.*52.7.

Becauſe treaſures of wickedneſſe profit nothing, *Pro.*10.2.

Becauſe where our treaſure is, there wil our heart be alſo, *Luke* 12.3.

Becauſe they profit nothing in the day of wrath, *Pro.*11.4.

Becauſe the love of money is the root of all evil, 1 *Tim* 6.10.

Becauſe they are deceitful. *Mat.*18 22.

Becauſe our own wiſdome deceives us in the eſtimation of them, *Pro.* 23. 4.

Becauſe they are nothing, uncertain, and have wings to flie away at our moſt need, *Pro.* 23. 4,5.

Becauſe they pierce men through with many ſorrows, who are in love with them, 1 *Tim.* 6.10.

What.

They are the ranſome of a mans life, *Pro.* 13.8.

They are evil mens ſtrong city, *Pro* 18.11.

They are the crown of the wiſe, *Pro.*14.24.

They are not for ever. *Pro.* 27. 24.

Nature.

Such are wiſe in their own conceit. *Pro* 28 11.

Such love to rule over the poor, *Pro.*22.7.

In the fulnes of mens ſufficiencie, they leave them in ſtraites, *Iob* 20.22.

To flow away from us in the day of Gods wrath, *Iob* 20. 28.

Danger.

Such who make haſte to poſſeſſe them, have an evil eye, not conſidering that they ſhall be overtaken with poverty, *Pro.*28.22.

Such ſhall fall into temptation and a ſnare, and into many fooliſh and hurtful luſts, 1 *Tim.* 6. 9.

They periſh by evil travel, not profiting our children, *Eccleſ.*5.14.

In labouring for them men labour for the wind *Eccleſ.*5.15.

Such are miſerable, becauſe of the miſeries ſhall come upon them, *Iam* 5.1.

The canker of the riches of ſuch ſhall be a witneſſe againſt them, & ſhall eat their fleſh as it were with fire, *Iam.*5.2.

Such can hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven, *Mat.*19 23.

When in the midſt of treaſures and riches we think

think our ſelves moſt ſecure, then we may be neereſt ruine to loſe all, *Luk* 12. 20.

Reaſons

Becauſe wealth gotten by vanity ſhall be diminiſhed, *Pro.* 13. 11.

Becauſe ſuch who truſt in them, ſhall fall, *Pro.* 11. 28.

Becauſe the obtaining of them by a lying tongue, is a vanity toſſed to and fro of thoſe who love death, *Pro.* 1 6.

Thoſe who oppreſſe the poor to give unto the rich, ſhall ſurely come to want, *Prov.* 22. 16.

Rich men may lie down ſometimes, but they ſhal not be gathered: he openeth his eyes and he is not, *Iob* 27 19.

Though the wicked heap up ſilver as the duſt and prepare raiment as the clay,

The juſt ſhall put it on, and the innocent ſhall divide the ſilver, *Iob* 27.16.

Though wicked men ſwallow them down, yet they ſhall vomit them up again, God ſhall caſt them out of their belly, *Iob* 20.15.

Such ſhall reſtore riches according to their ſubſtance, and ſhall not rejoyce therein, *Iob* 20. 18.

They make men froward, *Pro.* 18.23.

Trials.

Much treaſure is in the houſe of the righteous, *Pro,* 15.6,

The rich ought not to truſt in uncertain riches, but in the living God

God who giveth richly all things for to enjoy, 1 *Tim.*6.17.

Such men ſhould be rich in good works, laying up a good foundation for the time to come,

That they may lay hold of eternal life, 1 *Tim.*6.19.

The rich ſhould rejoyce to be brought low becauſe they ſhall paſſe away as the flower of graſſe, *Iam.*1.10.

Our treaſures muſt not be laid up where thief, worme, and canker may come; but in heaven. *Mat.*6.19.

The only true treaſure and riches, is to be rich towards God, *Luke* 12. 21.

Out of our ſtore we ſhould provide alms for the poor, ſo laying up laſting treaſures, *Luk.* 12. 33.

We ought to make our ſelves friends of the Mammon of unrighteouſneſſe, *Luk.*16.9.

Attaining.

It is God who gives us power to gather wealth, *Deut.* 8. 18.

Both riches and honour come of God, 1 *Chron.* 29. 12.

The hand of the diligent, *Prov* 10. 4.

The bleſſing of the Lord bringing no ſorrow with it, *Pro.*10. 22,

By wiſedome riches and honour come, yea durable riches, *Pro.*18.18

By not loving wine and oyle and ſuch pampering, &c. *Pro.* 21.17.

By humility and the feare of the Lord, come honour and life with them, *Prov.* 22. 4.

Through knowledge the

the Chambers are filled with all pleasant precious riches, *Prov.* 24. 4.

LXXIV.

IGNORANCE.

Generals.

THey abide not in the paths of light, *Iob* 24. 13.

Ignorant persons know not the light, *Iob* 24. 16.

Such have their eyes shut, that they cannot see, and their hearts that they cannot understand, *Isa.* 41. 18.

Notwithstanding the ignorance of others, such ought to be taught, *Act.* 3. 18.

Danger thereof.

Such persons have many miseries attended with wofull habitations, *Iob* 18. 21.

Such rebell against the light, not knowing the way thereof, *Iob* 24. 13.

It causeth destruction, *Hos.* 4. 6.

It makes us incapable of danger, how near soever we are to everlasting ruine, *Prov.* 4. 18.

Their rejecting of knowledge makes God to reject them, *Hos.* 4. 6.

It makes us insensible of Gods mercies to us, *Hos.* 11. 3.

It deceives us in our judgements of the Scriptures, and of the power of God, *Matth.* 22 29.

It causeth that we die in our sinnes, *John* 8. 4.

It duls us from con-

ceiving and hearing of heavenly things, *Iohn* 8. 43.

Being in this kinde obſtinate, they thereby are given up to a reprobate ſenſe, *Rom.* 1. 28.

It cauſeth hardneſſe of heart, darkens mens cogitations, make them ſtrangers from the life of God, and paſt feeling, to give themſelves unto all wantonneſſe, *Eph.* 4. 17, 18.

It is a puniſhment attending the ſame, to remain ſtill therein, 1 *Cor.* 14. 38.

Chriſt will ſhew himſelfe from heaven, with his mighty Angels in flaming fire, to render vengeance unto ſuch, 2 *Theſ.* 1. 7, 8.

Nature.

Such are apt to fall into idolatrie, *Iſa.* 45. 20.

They are apt to fall into many groſſe errors *Act.* 3. 17.

Tryals.

It makes one to multiply words. *Job* 35. 16.

It cauſeth men to darken counſel without knowledge, *Job* 38. 2.

It cauſeth us to vent wonderfull things we know not, *Iob* 42. 3.

It makes us uncapable of Gods wonderfull works, forgetfull of them, bringing provocations, *Pſal.* 106. 7.

Their condition is full of miſtakings and wanderings, *Iob.* 12. 25.

It cozens fooliſh men to believe themſelves to be wiſe, *Rom.* 1. 12.

It makes men to ſtabliſh their own righteouſnes in place of Gods *Rom.* 10. 3.

It

It is a cause of our living in the lust of concupiscence, 1 *Thess* 4,5.

LXXV.

INFIDELITIE.

Generals.

IN the Saints it seldome scapes unpunished, *Luk.*1.20.

It was an ancient sin: Christs brethren believed not in him, *Joh.*7 5.

Great works done inould banish the same, *Iohn* 10.38.

The unbelief of some makes not the faith of God of none effect, *Rom* 3.3.

God hath shut up all in unbeliefe, that he might have mercy upon all, *Rom.*11.32.

The company of such should be shunned, *Rom.* 13.31.

We must not be unequally yoked with such 2 *Cor* 6.14.

Ignorant walking in unbelief, may find mercie, 1 *Tim.*1.13.

The fearfull, unbelieving abominable, are coupled together, *Rev.* 21. 8.

It is a sin worthy of severe chiding, *Mar.* 16. 14.

Cause.

Not trusting in Gods salvation, *Ps.*78.22.

Not believing of his wondrous works, *Ps.* 78. 22.

By our pride, depending more upon man then God, *John* 5. 44.

By blinding of our eyes, aud hardening of our hearts, *Iohn* 12.38.

Sharp and great afflictions nurse the same, *Exod.*4.31.

Nature.

It believeth not Gods words, *Iohn* 5.38.

It is tyed up to, and confines it self to sight, *Iohn* 20. 27.

Danger.

It makes men backsliding and unfaithfull revolters, *Ps.*78.57.

It brings us to distrust Gods word, *Ps.* 109. 24.

It lets us from seeing the glory of God, *Iohn* 11.44.

It keeps men off from being engrafted into the Covenant of grace, *Rom.*11.23.

An unbelieving heart makes us to depart from the living God, *Heb.* 3. 12.

It hinders men from entring into Gods rest *Heb.*3.19.

It makes the hearing of the Word unprofitable unto us, *Heb.*4.2.

Such are for destruction, *Iude* 5.

They shall be damned, *Mar.*16.16.

It causeth great crosses to overtake us, *Luk.* 1. 20.

Such are condemned already, *Iohn* 3.18.

Such shall never see life, but have the wrath of God abiding on them *Iohn* 3. 36.

Tryals.

One chain thereof drawes on another, *Iohn* 5. 46.

It is a shrewd sinne of reprobation, *Iohn* 10. 36.

It is apt to stirre up strife, and make us contentious

tentious, *Act.* 14. 2.

It makes us to ſtgger at the promiſes, *Rom.* 4- 20.

It cuts of the Jewes for the time, *Rom.* 11. 20.

The unbeleeving huſband is ſanctified by the beleeving wife, &c. 1 *Cor.* 7. 14.

The mindes of ſuch are blinded, leaſt the Goſpel ſhould ſhine upon them.

One who beleeveth, hath no part with an infidel, 2 *Cor.* 6. 13.

To the defiled and unbeleeving nothing is pure, *Tit.* 1. 13.

Even miracles prevaile not with it, *Iohn* 12. 37.

It cauſeth murmuring, *Numb.* 14. 11.

It is attended with Rebellion, *Deut.*

LXXVII.

HYPOCRISIE.

Generals.

THeir lives are attended with many miſeries, *Iob* 20. 6.

His hope is nothing thus qualified, when God taketh away his ſoule, *Iob* 27. 8.

Hypocriticall mockers in feaſts, are a great puniſhment and terrible creatures, *Pſal.* 35. 16.

The fierceſt nations are ſet againſt an hypocriticall nation, *Iſ.* 10. 6.

Vile perſons will ſpeak villany, and their heart will work iniquity to practice hypocriſie, *Iſa.* 31. 6.

We may like *Iehu*, be too full of hypocriſie in our zeale, 2 *Kings*

10. 16.

Such people are blind guides, ſtriving for trifles more then for ſubſtantiall things, *Mat.* 23. 24.

They are meer outſides, within full of abominations, *Matth.* 23. 25.

They are blind, looking only to outſides, *Mat.* 23. 27.

Publicans and harlots may enter into heaven, before hypocrites can, *Mat.* 21. 31.

Nature.

It is a tricke of theirs to deſpiſe others, and overvalue themſelves, *Iſa.* 65. 4.

They in their charity are full of oſtentation, *Matth.* 6. 2.

They love to pray ſtanding in the Churches and open places, *Mat.* 6. 5.

They are cenſorious and apt to reprove others, *Mat.* 7. 5.

They ſee motes in others eyes, ere they pull the beam out of their own, *Mat.* 7. 5.

They are apt to teach for doctrines mens precepts, *Matth.* 15. 9.

They are both ſlugs themſelves in heavenly matters, and hinderers of others, *Mat.* 23. 13.

They devoure ſimple peoples houſes, under colour of long prayers, *Mat.* 23. 14.

They earneſtly ſtrive to have many Proſelites, in ſhew converting them, *Mat.* 23. 15.

It is apt to belie the truth of things, and to diſſemble with God, *Act.* 5. 1.

Dan-

Danger.

That ſuch ſhall not come before God, *Iob* 13.16.

That the congregation of ſuch ſhall be deſolate, *Iob* 15.34.

That an hypocriticall Nation, is a Nation of Gods wrath, *Iſa.* 10. 6.

That it is a ſin endangering the ſtopping up of mercies gates, *Iſa.* 9 17.

That it is a ſin attended with horrours and ſtrange feares, *Iſa* 33.14.

That God will not heare ſuch when trouble comes upon them.

Trials.

They conceive miſchiefe, and bring out vanity, their belly prepareth deceit, *Job* 15. 35.

The innocent ſhall ſtir himſelfe up againſt ſuch, *Job* 17. 8.

Their joy is for a moment, *Job* 20.5.

Their reigning enſnares the people, *Job* 34 30.

They heap up wrath, and cry not when God bindeth them, *Iob.* 36. 13.

Their life is amongſt the unclean, *Iob* 36. 14.

They are evill doers, *Iſa.*9.17.

They honour God with their mouth, when their heart is far from him, *Mat.*15.8.

Such uſually are traditionall, making the Cõmandments of none effect thereby, *Matth.* 15.6.

They cannot delight themſelves in the Almighty, nor pray at all times, *Iob* 27. 10.

Such deſtroy with their mouth their neighbours, *Prov.* 11.9.

LXXVI.

WORLD.

Generals.

ALL that is therein, is nothing elſe, ſave the luſt of the fleſh, the luſt of the eyes, and the pride of life, 1 *John* 2.16.

The Divel is the God of this world, 2 *Cor* 4 4.

The divel he is prince of this world, *Iohn* 12. 31.

The faſhion thereof paſſeth away, 1 *Cor.* 7. 31.

Whoſoever will be a friend to it, is an enemy to God, *Jam* 3.4.

It paſſeth away and the luſt thereof, 1 *John* 2.16.

It, nor the things ther-of muſt not be beloved, 1 *John* 2.15.

Tryals.

Thoſe who uſe it, muſt be as though they uſed it not, 1 *Cor.* 2 31.

The friendſhip thereof is enmity with God, *Iam* 3.4.

If any man love it, the love of the Father is not in him, 1 *John* 2.15.

We muſt not be conformed unto it, but transformed in the ſpirit of our minde, *Rom.* 12. 2.

Thoſe who are of the world, ſpeak of the world, and it heareth them, 1 *John* 4, 5.

It knowes not Gods children, becauſe it knowes not Chriſt, 1 *John* 3.1.

If the Saints were of it, it would love its own *John* 15. 19.

It hates the Saints becauſe Chriſt hat, choſenh

choſen them out from it, *John* 17.14.

The Saints are men given unto Chriſt out of the world, *Joh.*17.6.

It hated Chriſt, becauſe he teſtified of the evil works thereof, *Joh.* 4.7.

Overcoming.

Whoſoever is borne of God, overcometh it, 1 *Iohn* 5. 4.

The victory which overcomes it, is even our faith, 1 *Joh.*5.5.

Faith in Chriſt is that which overcomes it, 1 *John* 5, 6.

It is the Saints comfort in all troubles, that Chriſt hath overcome the world for them, *Iohn* 16. 33.

LXXIX.

LXXIX.

OFFENCES.

Generals.

WE ought to walk inoffenſively, becauſe of enemies, *Nehem* 5.9.

No man ought to judge one another, but to be wary not to put a ſtumbling block before others, *Rom.*14 13.

Thoſe who make diviſions & give offences, muſt be marked, *Rom.* 15.17.

It is a ſinne to make men offenders for a word, and lay a ſnare for him that offendeth in the gate, *Iſa.*29 21.

It is a woful thing to offend a poor weake Chriſtian, *Mat.*18.6.

Offences are woful things in the world.

Of

Of neceſſity they muſt be:

It is a woe unto them by whom they come, *Mat.* 18 6,7.

Offenders muſt firſt be privately admoniſhed:

Then warned before two or three:

Then, if that help not, complained of to the Church, *Mat.* 18. 16, 17.

To fulfill the law of Chriſt, we muſt beare one anothers burdens, *Gal* 6.2.

With accuſation there ſhould accompany conviction, *Iohn* 7.51.

Tryals.

To be an hinderance in heavenly things, is to give offence, *Matth.* 16.23.

Chriſt to avoid offence, did pay tribute *Matth.* 17 27.

Cure.

Offenders being rebuked, ought to be comforted and received again into favour, and have love confirmed unto them, leſt they be ſwallowed up in grief, 2 *Cor.* 2.6,7.

Avoyding.

To walke worthy of the vocation whereunto we are called, with all humblenes of mind, meekneſſe, long ſuffering, ſupporting one another through love, *Eph.* 4.2.

To walk circumſpectly, redeeming the time, not as fooles, but as wiſe, *Luk.* 5. 15.

To be ſtrong in the Lord, and in the power of

of his might, *Eph.*5. 15.

To be filled with knowledge of Gods will, in all wiſedome and ſpirituall underſtanding, that we may walk worthy of the Lord, and pleaſe him in all things, *Col.* 1. 9, 10.

LXXIX.

REPROOF, ADMONITION.

Generals.

THe Saints are apt to be made a reproof, eſpecially amongſt their neighbors, *Pſal.* 31. 11.

The ſmiting of the righteous ſhould be a kindneſſe unto us,

And the reproofe of ſuch ſhould be a precious oyle, which ſhall not break our head, *Pſal.* 141. 5.

A Scorner ſhould not be reproved, leaſt he hate us,

A wiſe man rebuked loves it, *Prov.* 9. 8.

It is a brutiſh thing to refuſe reproofe, *Pro.* 12. 1.

A Scorner loveth not him that reproveth him, *Pro.* 12. 15.

Deſpightfull revenge taking with a deſpightfull heart for old hatred, cauſeth great vengeance to come with furious rebukes, *Ezek.* 25. 15.

When people grow naturally prophane, then they may ſeem paſt reproof, *Hoſ.* 4. 4.

Grievous offenders muſt be ſharply rebuked, *Mark* 8. 33.

It is hypocriticall to be prying into other mens faults with beams

in

in our own eyes,

He that rebuketh a man ſhall finde more favour at length, then he who flattereth with his tongue, *Prov.*28. 25.

Wicked men hate the light, leaſt their deeds ſhould be repro ved, *Iohn* 3. 20. *Mat.* 7. 3.

Qualification.

Chriſt judg eth the earth with righteouſ neſſe, & reproveth with eqnity the meek of the earth, *Iſa.* 11. 4.

Chriſt reproved not after the ſeeing of the eye, nor after the hearing of the eare, &c. *Iſa.* 11. 3.

A Reprover muſt be a wiſe Reprover, *Prov.* 25. 12.

The unruly are to be admoniſhed, the feeble minded comforted, being patient towards the weake, 1 *Theſ.* 5. 14.

Danger of refuſing.

To periſh without remedy, hardening our necks after many reproofs, *Prov* 29. 1.

Tryals.

Ill reports are made to cauſe men to feare, and ſo to ſinne, *Nehem.* 6. 12.

Some reproofe with words, and the ſpeeches of one that is deſpiſed, which are as wind, *Iob* 26. 3.

Arguing and reproving to no purpoſe, *Iob* 6. 25.

Secret acceptation of perſons is matter of reproof, *Iob* 13. 10.

David had experience

ence of the ſlanders of many, *Pſal.* 31. 13.

The reproofes of inſtruction, they are the way of life, *Prov* 10.17.

Snch errc who refuſe reproofe, *Prov.* 10. 17.

A reproofe enters more into a wiſe man, then a hundred ſtripes into a fool, *Pro.* 17. 10.

The ſpirit is the beſt convincing reprover, *John* 10. 17.

It is matter of reproofe, to do eviil that good may come of it, *Rom.* 3. 1.

Encouragments.

Such who regard reproof, ſhall be honored, *Prov.* 13 11.

Such who regard reproof are prudenr, *Pro.* 5. 15.

Such who heare it, get nnderſtanding, *Pro.* 15. 32.

To thoſe who rebuke wicked men, ſhall be delight, with a good bleſſing upon them, *Pro.* 24 25.

Judging.

We ought not to judge according to the outward appearance, which is againſt righteous judgement, *John* 7. 24.

With accuſation, there ſhould accompany matter of conviction, *John* 7. 51.

Refuſing to company with ſcandalous perſons, the ſcandall muſt be known.

Thoſe who are fallen, ought to be reſtored with the ſpirit of meeknes, by thoſe who are ſpiritual, *Gal* 6. 1.

We

We must not judge least we be judged, *Mat.* 7. 1.

In what measure we judge, we shall be judged, *Mat.* 7. 2.

Christ in this world, judges no man; the words he hath spoken shall judge at the last day, *Iohn* 12. 48.

LXXX.

COVETOUSNES.

Generals.

SUch trouble their own house, *Prov.* 15. 27.

Slothfull men covet all the day long, *Prov.* 21. 26.

With increase of goods they are encreased that eate them, *Eccles.* 5. 10.

Fornication, uncleanesse, or covetousnesse, must not be once named amongst us, *Eph.* 5. 3.

Such are not to be trusted in any weighty affaires, not being men of truth, *Exod.* 18. 21.

Nature.

It is accompanied with fained deceiving words, 2 *Pet.* 2. 3.

In all the best actions of such, they but dissemble, their heart goeth after their covetousnes, *Ezek.* 33. 31.

It can dissemble, and put a Cloak on things, 1 *Thes.* 2. 5.

It is insatiable; our conversation ought to be without it, *Heb.* 13. 5.

It makes men use all unlawfull meanes with others to enrich it self, 2 *Pet.* 2. 3.

Danger.

A fire shall consume the

the tabernacle of bribery, *Job* 15. 34.

The Lord abhorres such persons, *Psa.* 10. 3.

Greedinesse of gaine taketh away the life of the owners thereof, *Prov.* 1. 19

Such who love silver, shall not be satisfied, nor he who loveth abundance, with increase, *Eccles.* 5. 10.

It is woe to him that coveteth an evill covetousnesse to his house, *Hab.* 2. 9.

It makes us ready to undertake any mischievous plots and purposes *Luk.* 22. 5, 6.

It hinders us from regarding of Gods word, *Ps.* 119. 36.

It incenseth God to smite us, *Isa.* 57. 17.

Though such be spared a while, it brings severe punishment in the end, *Jer* 51. 13.

Complained of.

Greedinesse of gain, *Isa* 56. 11.

Of a generall covetousnesse, *Jer.* 8. 10.

Eyes of covetousnesse in heart, *Jer.* 22. 17.

Avoiding.

Because our life consists not in the abundance of those things we do possesse. *Luk.* 12. 15.

Such who hate it, shal prolong their dayes, *Pro* 28. 16.

Tryals.

It is forbidden, *Col* 2. 5.

Our conversation should be without it, *Heb.* 13. 5.

It is matter of a sad & grievous complaint, *Ier.* 6. 13.

It is idolatrie; and if un-

unmortified, it will kill us, *Col.*3.5.

Moderation.

To be contented with those things we have, relying for the rest on Gods promise and providence, *Heb.*13.5.

LXXXI.

IDOLATRIE.

Forbidden.

Psal. 81. 9.
1 Cor. 10.7.
1 Cor. 10.14, 19, 28.
1 Joh. 5. 21.
Jerem. 25. 6.
Exod. 20. 23.
Exod. 23.13.21.
Lev. 17.7. & 20. 2, 3.
Lev. 26. 1.
Deut. 4. 15.
Deut. 6. 14.
Deut. 13. 6.
Deut. 16. 22.
Josh 24. 23.

Complained of and threatned.

Isa. 44. 10.
Isa. 45. 16. 20.
Jer. 44. 38.
Ezek. 6. 3, 4.
Judg. 2. 13, 14.
2 King. 17. 7, 8, 9.

Complained of.

Psal. 106. 27, 28.
Psal. 115. 4, 5.
Psal. 135. 15, 16.
1 Cor. 8. 1. 10.
Revel. 2. 14.
Revel. 9. 20.
Isa. 2. 8, 9.
Isa. 30. 22.
Isa. 40. 19.
Isa. 41. 21, 23.
Isa. 42. 8.
Isa. 46. 6, 7.
Isa. 48. 5.
Isa. 57. 5.
Isa 65. 3, 4.
Isa 66. 3.
Jer. 1. 16.
Jer. 2. 20, 23.

Jer.

Jer. 3. 6. 9.
Jer. 5. 19.
Jer. 7. 31, 32.
Jer. 8. 2.
Jer. 9. 14.
Jer. 10. 4, 5.
Jer. 11. 10. 13.
Jer. 16. 11.
Jer. 17. 2.
Jer. 18. 17.
Jer. 19. 3.
Jer. 32. 34.
Ezek. 7. 20.
Ezek. 20. 8.
Ezek. 33. 37. 39.
Ezek. 36. 33.
Hoſ. 2. 13.
Hoſ. 4. 12.
Hoſ. 8. 5.
Hoſ. 13. 2.
Hoſ. 14. 8.
Amos 2. 8.
Micah 6. 16.
Hab. 2. 18.
Zech. 10. 2.
Deut. 32. 17.
Exod. 32. 31.
Judg. 2. 13, 14.
Judg. 10. 6.
1 King. 11. 33.
1 King. 21. 25.
1 King. 22. 55.
2 Chron. 13. 8.
2 Chron. 2. 11.
2 Chron. 24 18.
2 Chron. 25. 15.
2 Chron. 28. 2, 3.
2 Chron. 33. 3, 4.

Threatned.

Pſal. 16. 4.
Pſal. 97. 7.
Iſa. 2. 18.
Iſa. 42. 17.
Jer. 51. 47.
Ezek. 16. 36, 37.
Ezek. 11. 4.
Hoſ. 10. 2.
Amos 3. 14.
Micah 1. 7.
Micah 5. 13.
Zeph. 1. 5.
Exod. 22. 20.
Exod. 34. 13, 14.
Deut. 4 25, 26.
Deut. 7. 5.
Deut. 8. 19.

Deut. 12. 2.
Josh. 23. 16.
1 King. 9. 9.

Punished,

Revel. 21. 18.
Jer. 22. 9.
Hos. 13. 1.
Exod. 32. 28.
Deut. 17. 3, 4.
Judg. 6. 25.
1 King. 18. 40.
2 King. 10. 19, 20.
2 King. 23, 5, 6, 7.
2 Chron. 15, 16.
2 Chron. 34. 4.
Judg. 2. 13, 14.

LXXXII.

VANITY & MISERY of MANKINDE.

Generals.

Mortall man cannot be more just then God, *Iob* 4. 17.

Every man in his best estate is altogether vanity, *Ps.* 39. 6.

Men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie; to be laid in balance, they are altogether lighter then vanity, *Ps.* 62. 9.

The help of man is vain, *Ps.* 60. 11.

Man is nothing that God should be mindful of him; and the son of man, that he visiteth him, *Ps.* 8. 4.

The way of man is not in himself; it is not in him that walketh to direct his steps; *Ier.* 10. 23.

We should cease from man whose breath is in his nostrils, who is nothing to be accounted of, *Isa.* 2. 22.

All things are full of labour, the eye is not satis-

ſatisfied with ſeeing, nor the eare filled with hearing, *Eccleſ* 1.8.

Man that is borne of woman is nothing that he ſhould be clean, and he that is borne of a woman that he ſhould be righteous, *Iob.* 15.14.

Continuance.

Man that is born of woman is of ſhort continuance, and full of trouble, *Iob* 14. 1.

Man dieth and waſteth away, yea man giveth up the ghoſt, and where is he? *Iob* 14 10.

A man ſhall returne no more to his houſe nor be known any more, *Iob* 7. 10.

Our ſtrength is no thing, nor our life, that we ſhould ſeek to prolong our life, *Iob* 6. 11.

Our dwelling is in houſes of clay, being cruſht before the moth *Iob* 4. 19.

As the cloude is conſumed and vaniſhed away, ſo he that goeth down to the grave ſhall come up no more.

His dayes.

They are ſwifter then a weavers ſhuttle, *Iob* 7. 6.

Our dayes are made like an hand breadth, our age is nothing before God, *Pſal.* 39. 6.

Our dayes are like the graſſe, and we flouriſh like the flower of the field, *Pſal* 103. 15.

Th y are as the dayes of an hireling, *Iob* 7. 1.

What he is like.

Vaine man would be

wiſe, though he be born like a wild aſſes colt, *Job* 11. 12.

He commeth forth like a flower, and is cut down; he flieth alſo like a ſhadow and continueth not *Job* 14. 10.

When we are chaſtiſed for ſinne, our beauty conſumeth away like a moth; ſurely every man is vanity, *Pſal.* 39. 11.

God carrieth us away as with a floud, and we are aſleep in the morning, and are as the graſſe that groweth up, *Pſ.* 90. 5.

Man is like to vanity, his dayes are like the ſhadow that paſſeth away, *Pſal.* 144. 34.

A mans vaine life he ſpends as a ſhadow, *Eccleſ.* 7. 12.

All fleſh is graſſe, and all the glory of man as the flower of the graſſe, &c. 1 *Pet.* 1. 24.

Man being in honour abideth not, hee is like the beaſts that periſheth, *Pſal.* 49 12.

What?

Man in his beſt eſtate is altogether vanity, *Pſal.* 29. 6.

Men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie, to be laid in the ballance they are altogether lighter then vanity. *Pſal.* 62. 9.

Man and the Son of man in Gods ſight is but a worm, *Job* 25. 6.

Our life is wind, *Iob* 7. 7.

We are all ſtrangers and ſojourners here, like our fathers, *Pſal.* 39. 12.

We are but fleſh and winde

wind that passeth away, and commeth not again, *Psal.* 78. 39.

Their deceit.

Mens inward thoughts are that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling place unto all generations,

They call their lands by their names, *Psal.* 94. 11.

LXXXIII.

Of the Heart.

Generals.

IT is desperately wicked above all things, none knoweth it, *Jer.* 17. 9.

The Lord searcheth it, and trieth the heart and the reins, *Ier.* 17. 10.

The imaginations and thoughts of our hearts are only evill connually, *Gen.* 6. 5.

Many high places may remaine in the soule, and yet the heart be perfect with God, 1 *King.* 15. 4.

The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth the imaginations of our thoughts, 1 *Chron.* 28. 9.

The Lord turneth it, and hath pleasure in uprightnesse, 1 *Chron.* 29. 17.

God is wise in heart and mighty in strength, *Job* 9. 44.

It is God who takes away the people of the earth, *Job* 12. 24.

We to our power ought to make the hearts of the miserable to sing for joy, *Iob* 29. 13.

Our heart ought not

to walk after our eyes, *Iob* 31.7.

The righteous Lord trieth the heart and the reines, *Pro.*7.9.& 15.3.

The Saints may have daily ſorrows in their heart, *Pſ.*38.8.

The words of our mouth, and the meditations of our heart, oughteo go together, *Pſ.* 49. 3.

The heart muſt be perfect to walk with God and keep his commandments, 1 *King.* 8. 6.

An underſtanding wiſe heart is the greateſt earthly gift we can receive, 1 *King.*3.11,12.

It is a grief of heart to know of the decay of our poſterity, 1 *Sam.* 2. 33.

Great thoughts of heart make great diviſions, *Iudg.*5.15.

Willing ſervices for the Church winnes the hearts of others unto us *Iudg.*5.9.

Our hearts ought to be ſeriouſly ſet and bent on that we ſhould and would do, *Deut.*32.46. *Pſ* 57.7.

It ſhould be ready to anſwer Gods cals, *Pſ.* 27. 8.

His wonderful goodneſſe unto us ought not to be hid in our hearts but his righteouſneſſe, goodneſſe, faithfulneſſe and truth declared unto others, *Pſ.*40.10.

The Saints may ſuffer much grief and oppreſſion of heart, *Pſ.* 88. & 55. 4.

A holy heart cannot long be ſilent at the impiety of wicked men, *Pſ.* 93.

Sinnes affrighting terrors, makes us (encompaſſing

passing us) feeble fainting hearts, *Pſ.*40.13.

Though overwhelmed with affliction, the Saints hearts ſtand firm, *Pſ.*44.8.

It ſhould not be ſet upon encreaſing riches, *Pſ.*62,10.

Wicked men mayhave more outward things then heart can wiſh, *Pſ.*73.7.

The Saints are apt to be diſcouraged in heart at the proſperity of the wicked, *Pſ.*73.13.

A right tuned ſoule fainteth for the courts of God, and the hearts and fleſh of ſuch ſhould cry out for the living God, *Pſ.*84.2.

Fearful hearts are ignorant of Gods wayes, *Pſ.*95.10.

A froward heart, nor a wicked perſon ſhould not dwell with us, neither ſhould we ſuffer a high look and a proud heart, *Pſ.*101.4,5.

Outward comforts do refreſh the heart, *Pſal.*104.15. *Pro.*3.6.

It is God who turns mens hearts to hate us, Pſ.105.25.

Sin enforces God to bring down menshearts with labour, and puts them in great ſtraites, *Pſ.*107.12.

Fearful hearts are to to be encouraged and ſtrengthened, *Iſa.*35.4.

The Saints deſire that God ſhould ſearch and trie their hearts, and help their failings, *Pſ.* 139. 23.

Though our heart deviſe our way, yet the Lord ordereth our ſteps, *Pro.*16.9.

Councel in the heart of a man is like deep waters, *Pro.*20.5.

In the midſt of our hear s divices, the councell of the Lord muſt ſtand, *Prov.*19.21.

None can ſay, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from ſin, *Prov.* 20.9.

The Lord pondereth the hearts, *Prov.* 21. 2.

It is a thankles office to ſing ſongs to a heavy heart, *Prov.* 25. 20.

As in water face anſwereth face, ſo doth the heart of man to man, *Pro.* 27. 19.

Our hearts & mouths muſt not be raſh to utter any thing before God, *Eccleſ.* 5. 2.

The living ought to lay the caſe of the dead to heart, *Prov.* 7. 2.

A heart rejoycing in outward comforts only, muſt expect great ontward miſeries *Eccl.* 11.9.

When God ſets in againſt us, he can make our hearts to pant, affright us with feare, and turne the night of our pleaſure into feare, *Iſa* 21.4.

God can aſtoniſh the heart to feare, at the abundance of his aftermercies, *Iſa.* 60.5. & 66.14.

Nature.

It is apt to diſſembling, flattering and tempting of God, *Pſal.* 78. 18.

It is apt to be ſecretly enticed, *Iob* 31. 27.

It naturally is full of Preſumption, Atheiſme, and of falſe concluſions, *Pſal.* 10. 11. *Pſal.* 14. 1.

It is apt to ſmite us after evill doing, if not totally obdurate, 2 *Sam.* 22. 10.

It ſhould reproach us in evill doings, *Iob* 22. 6.

It is apt to be deceived by women, *Iob* 31. 9.

It is apt to follow after idolatry, *Deut.* 29. 18.

It is apt to bleſſe it ſelfe, in a falſe, ſecure and wicked eſtate, *Deut.* 29. 19.

It is apt to ſlight and deſpiſe others, 1 *Chron.* 15. 26.

Naturally it is full of miſchiefe, *Pſal.* 28. 3.

When it is eſtabliſhed truſting in God, it is not ſubject to falſe fears, *Pſal.* 112. 7.

It naturally hates inſtruction and deſpiſes reproofe, *Prov* 5. 12.

It diviſing wicked imaginations is an abomination unto the Lord, *Pro.* 6 18.

Such who are wiſe in heart receive Commandements, *Pro.* 108.

The heart of the fooliſh proclaims fooliſhneſſe, *Prov.* 12. 23.

Even in laughter the heart may be ſorrowfull. *Prov.* 13. 14

Wiſedome it reſts in good hearts, *Pro.* 13. 33,

Evill hearts diſperſe not knowledge, *Prov.* 15. 7.

It naturally hath no heart to get wiſedome, *Pro.* 17. 16.

Such fooliſh hearts fret againſt the Lord, *Prov.* 19. 3.

Their hearts ſtudy deſtruction, *Prov.* 24. 2.

They do rejoyce at the ſtumbling of others, *Prov.* 24. 17.

Such draw near to God with their mouth, but their heart is farre from him, *Iſa.* 29. 15.

It

It is apt to flattering ſecurity, and to put off the evil day, *Iſa.*47.7.
It is apt to utter words of falſhood, to lie and tranſgreſſe, and to depart away from God, ſpeaking oppreſſion & revolt, *Iſa.*59.13.

Tryals.

Perfect walking with God is, in integrity and uprightneſſe to obſerve all his commandments and ſtatutes, 1 *King.* 9.14.

It is God who ſoftens the heart, *Job* 23. 16.

A faithful heart is a means of our eſtabliſhing and proſperity, *Nehem.*9.8.

Walking holily, obtains our hearts deſire, with multitude of bleſſings, *Pſ.*21.2.

Clean hands, with a pure heart, eſtabliſhes us in the holy mountain *Pſ.* 24. 4.

The Lord is he who faſhioneth our hearts, *Iſ.*33. 5.

If we delight to do Gods will, his law is in our hearts, *Pſ.*40.8.

The words of our mouth and the meditations of our heart ſhould be of underſtanding & wiſdome, *Pſ.*49.3.

Our walking with God ſhould be with a perfect heart, *Pſ.*101.1.

He ought to be praiſed with uprightneſſe of heart, *Pſ.*111.7.

It is he who muſt enlarge our heart to run the wayes of his commandements, *Pſ.* 119. 132.

Our heart ſhould ſtand in awe of his word *Pſ.*119 16.

It

It is God who heals the broken in heart, and bindes up their wounds, *Pſ.* 147. 3.

Diſcretion & underſtanding preſerves and keeps us, when wiſdome entreth into our hearts and knowled e is pleaſant to our ſoule, *Pro.* 12. 25.

The preparations therof, with the anſwers of the tongue, are both from God, *Pro.* 16. 1.

A righteous heart ſtudies an anſwer, *Pro.* 15. 28.

Fools have no delight in underſtanding, but that their hearts may diſcover it ſelf, *Pro.* 18. 2.

A haughty ſpirit precedes deſtruction, *Pro.* 16. 18.

Wiſe hearts teach their mouths, and adde learning to their lips, *Pro.* 16. 23.

In wicked mens fair ſpeeches there are ſeven abominations in their heart, *Pro* 26. 25.

Gifts deſtroy it, *Eccleſ.* 7. 7.

Delayes of judgment ſets the hearts of men wholly to do evil, *Eccl.* 8. 11.

A wiſe mans heart is at his right hand, and a fools at his left *Ec*, 10. 2.

Wicked men will ſpeak villany, and in their heart will work iniquity, to practiſe hypocriſie, and to utter error againſt the Lord, *Iſa.* 32. 6.

It is the Lord who hardeneth mens hearts from his fear, and cauſeth them to erre from his wayes, *Iſa* 64. 16.

When the Saints ſhal rejoyce, it is the wickeds portion to cry for forrow of heart, *Iſa.* 65. 14

Right

Right paſtors according to Gods heart, are ſuch as feed us with knowledge and underſtanding, *Jer.*3.15.

The naturall imaginations of the heart lead us unto Idolatry, *Ier.* 9. 14 & 13. 10.

Wicked Miniſters cauſe merveilous aſtoniſhment of heart in the Saints: From thence proceed many great evils, *Matth.*15.19.

Danger.

Such who are ſtout of heart, are farre from righteouſnes, *Iſa.* 46.12.

Evill hard hearts are in danger to be worſe and worſe, and more hard hearted, *Iſa.*1.10, 11.

The wrath of God is able to make all hearts to melt, *Iſa.*13.12.

A diverted erroneous heart diverts us alſo from hearing God, and brings deſtruction, *Deut* 30. 17.

Impenitent hard hearts that cannot repent, treaſure up wrath unto themſelves againſt the day of wrath, &c. *Rom.* 2.5.

An evill unbelieving heart makes us to depart away from the living God. *Heb.*3.12.

Whoriſh Idolatrous hearts are called God-breaking hearts, *Ezek.* 6.9.

Hardned adamantine hearts bring great wrath from the Lord of Hoſts, *Zech.* 7. 12.

A Joyfull Heart.

Truſting in Gods mercy makes our hearts rejoyce in his Salvation, *Pſ.*13.5. Gods

Gods continuall presence glads & rejoyces it. *Psal.* 16. 8.

The statutes of the Lord rejoyce it, *Psal.* 19. 8.

Trusting in God assures us that our hearts shall rejoyce in him, *Ps.* 33. 21.

Encouragements.

Walking with God with all our heart, procures mercy and Covenant keeping from him, 1 *King.* 8. 23.

Delighting in Gods statutes, obtains our hearts desire, *Ps.* 37. 4.

Attaining.

God circumcises our hearts, and the hearts of out seed, to love him and feare him with all our heart and soul, that we might live, *Deut.* 30. 6.

God creates in us a clean heart, and renews a right spirit within us, *Psal.* 51. 10.

In heart-failing strength, the Saints can make God their strength and portion, *Psal.* 37. 26.

In oppression of heart the Saints do with reflecting and communing with their hearts work out a way to comfort, *Ps.* 77. 6.

By trusting in God with all our heart, and not leaning unto our understanding, *Prov.* 3 5.

By washing our hearts from wickednesse, and departing from our wicked thoughts, *Jer.* 4. 14

By taking away the fore-skin of our hearts

Jer.

Ier. 4. 4.

By ingaging them to approach unto God, *Ier.* 30. 21.

By Gods giving us a heart to know him, and to be his people,

By Gods working and our preparing to have his law written in our hearts, *Ier.* 31. 33.

By giving us one heart, and putting a new ſpirit within us, taking away our ſtony heart, and giving us a heart of fleſh, *Ezek.* 11. 19.

By caſting away all our abominations, *Ezek.* 18. 21.

God by giving us a new heart and a right ſpirit, cauſeth us to walk in his wayes and judgements, ſaving us from our uncleaneſſes and idols, *Ier.* 26. 27, 28.

By plowing up our fallow ground, with renting of our hearts, and not our garments, *Joel* 2. 13.

Keping.

The peace of God which paſſes all underſtanding, guards the heart and mind in Chriſt Jeſus, *Phil* 4. 3.

By hiding Gods word therein, *Pſal.* 119. 11.

By watching over the ſame diligently, *Prov.* 4. 23.

God keeps our hearts from not inclining to any evill thing, *Pſal.* 141. 4.

The taking of Gods teſtimonies for our heritage for ever, & the rejoycing of our heart, *Pſal.* 119. 11.

Titles

LXXXIV.

Titles of a good Heart.

A Sorrowfull heart, *Pſ.*25.17.

A diſquiet heart, *Pſ.*38.8.

A panting heart, *Pſ.* 38. 10.

A heart hot within us, *Pſ.*39 3.

A ſorrowfull failing heart, *Pſ.*55.5.

An overwhelmed heart, *Pſ.*6.1.

A ſmitten heart, *Pſ.* 102. 4.

A broken heart, *Pſ.* 109.16. & 147.3.

A glad heart, *Pſal.* 16. 8.

A confident heart, *Pſ.*27.3.

A truſting heart, *Pſ.* 28.7.

A fixed heart, Pſ. 108.1.

An eſtabliſhed heart, Pſ. 112.8.

An enlarged heart, Pſ. 119.32. 2 Cor.6.11.

A perfect heart, Pſ. 101. 2.

A pure heart, Pſ. 24.3.

A clean heart, Pſal. 51. 10.

A cleanſed heart, Pſ.73.13.

An all-praiſing heart, Pſ.88.12.

A Gods face ſeeking heart, Pſ. 27.8.

A law-containing heart, Pſ.4.8.

A good enditing heart, Pſ.45.1.

A heart with Gods wayes in it, Pſ.84.5.

Hearts applied to wiſdome, Pſ.90.12.

A whole praiſing heart, Pſ.111.1. Pſ.138.1.

A ſound heart in Gods ſtatutes, Pſ.119.80.

A rejoycing heart, Pſ. 119.111.

A well enclined heart Pſ.119.112.

A heart not haughty, Pſ.131.1.

A

A Word-keeping heart, *Pro.*3.1.

A retaining heart, *Pro.*4.4.

A heart not enclining to evil, *Pro.*7.25.

An understanding heart *Pro.*8.5.

Wise in heart, *Pro.* 10. 8.

A believing heart, *Rom.*10.10.

A sorrowfull lowly heart, *Rom.*9.2.

A circumcised heart and spirit, *Rom.*2.29.

An applying heart, *Eccles.*7 2.

A way-guided heart, *Pro.*23,19.

A heart applied to knowledge, *Pro.* 22.17.

A wise heart, *Pro.* 16. 21.

A stedfast decreeing heart, 1 *Cor.*7.37.

Spirit-earnested hearts, 2 *Cor.*1.22.

Epistle-written hearts, 2 *Cor.*3.2.

Hearts spiritually shined in, 2 *Cor.*5,6.

A purposing heart, 2 *Cor* 9.7.

A simple heart, *Eph.* 6. 5.

Hearts kept through Christ Jesus. *Phil.*4.7.

Hearts comforted, *Col.*2.2.

Singing gracious hearts, *Col.*3.16

God-directed hearts, 2 *Thess.*3.5.

A true heart, *Heb.* 10. 22.

Established waiting hearts, *Jam.*5.8.

The heart-hidden man 1 *Pet* 3.8

Hearts sanctifying the Lord, 1 *Pet.*5.15.

Assured hearts, 1 *Joh.* 3.19.

Hearts fulfilling Gods will, *Rev.*17.17.

Hearts full of the Law, *Isa.*51.7.

A

A not-condemning heart, 1 *John* 3 21.

A terror-meditating heart, *Isa.*33 13.

An enlarged fearing heart, *Isa.*60 5.

A burning fired heart *Jer* 20 6.

A God-knowing heart *Jer.*24.7.

A heart engaged to God, *Jer.*30.21.

A crying heart, *Lam.* 2. 18.

A Word-receiving heart *Ezek.*3.10.

A new heart, *Ezek.* 11. 19.

A heart of flesh, *id.*

A sound heart, *Pro.* 14. 30.

A purposing heart, *Dan.*1.8.

A set understanding heart, *Dan.*10.12.

A heart rejoycing in the Lord, *Zech.*10.7.

Pure in heart, *Mat.*5.8.

Lowly in heart, *Mat.* 11.29.

Treasuring up hearts *Luk.*1.66.

A pondering heart, *Luk* 2.19.

Pricked hearts, *Act.* 2. 37.

A breaking heart, *Act.*21.13.

Integrity of heart, *Gen.*20 5.

A joy-fainting heart *Gen.*45.26.

A God-willing heart *Exod.*25 2.

Wise hearts, *Exo* 35.4.

A considering heart, *Deut* 4.35.

A speaking heart, 1 *Sam.*1 13.

An Arke-trembling heart, 2 *King.* 2,19.

A right heart

A tender heart, 2 *King.*22.19

An obedient heart, 2 *Chron.*30.12.

A heart lifted up in Gods way, 2 *Chron.* 26. 6.

LXXXV.

Titles of a bad Heart.

DEstroying hearts, *Pſ.*74.8.

Hearts ſet on evil, *Eccl.* 8.11.

Hearts full of evil and madneſſe, *Eccleſ* 9.3.

Erring hearts, *Pſal* 95. 10.

Veiled hearts, 2*Cor.*3. 16.

An exalted heart, *Hoſ.* 13.6.

A groſſe heart, *Mat.* 13.5.

A ſlow heart, *Luk* 16 25.

A forgetfull heart, *Deut.*4.9.

A doubting heart, *Deut.* 7.17.

A diſouraged heart, *Numb.*32.9.

A great thinking heart *Judg.*5.13.

A great ſearching heart, *Iudg.* 5.16.

A heart not perfit, 1 *King* 15.3.

A not applying heart, *Mal.*2.2.

A ſecretly enticing heart, *Iob* 32.27.

An iniquity regarding heart, *Pſ.*66.18.

AGod-tempting heart *Pſ* 78.18.

A heart not right with God, *Pſ.*78.33.

A ſecure fearleſſe heart *Pſ.*10.6.

A heart hid from underſtanding, *Iob* 17.4.

An after-eyes walking heart, *Iob* 31.7.

A heart deceived with weomen, *Iob* 31.9.

A heart full of ſnares and nets, *Eccleſ* 7.26.

A heart working wicked things, *Pſ.*58.2.

A heart bleſſing in impiety, *Deut.*29,19.

A heart brought down with

with labour, *Psal.*107.12

A Reproof-despising heart, *Prov.* 29. 1.

A beauty lusting heart *Pro.*6.25.

A wicked devising heart, *Pro.*6.18.

A heart averse from wisdome, *Pro.* 17. 16.

A childish heart, *Prov.* 22.9.

A sinners-envying heart, *Pro.*25.17.

A destruction studying heart, *Pro.*24.2.

A hatred-turned heart *Psa.*105.25.

A hasty-wording heart, *Eccles.*5.

An impenitent heart, *Rom.* 2. 5.

An evil heart of unbelief *Heb.*3.12.

A inconsidering heart *Isa.* 44.19.

A Revolting and Rebellious heart, *Jer.* 5.23.

An uncircumcised heart, *Jer.*9.26.

A heart departing from God, *Jer.* 17.5.

A desperately wicked heart, *Jer.* 17.9.

A heart set upon Idols, *Ezek.*14.2.

A heart rejoycing in mischiefe, *Ezek* 25.6.

A despightfull old grudging heart, *Ezek.* 25.15.

A God-breaking whorish heart, *Ezek.*6.9.

A heart walking after the deceit of its detestable things, *Ezek.* 11. 21.

A heart unresolved in Gods feare, *Jer.*5.24.

A heart full of all evils, *Mat.*15.19.

A heart not right in Gods sight, *Act.*5.4.

A heart turning from God, *Deut.* 24.18.

An unprepared heart, 2 *Chron.*12. 13.

A not perceiving heart *Deut.*29 4.

A hard heart, *Rom.* 2.5.

A Stony heart, *Ezek.* 36.26.

LXXXVI.

Of the THOUGHTS.

Generals.

NO thought can be hid from God, *Iob* 42.2.

Thoughts of continuance of Riches are vain, *Psa.* 49.11.

Gods thoughts are very deep, *Psa.* 92.5.

God understands our thoughts a farre off, *Psa.* 139.2.

In thoughts for pardon of sinne, Gods thoughts are not as our thoughts, *Isa.* 55.8.

Thoughts of iniquity complained of, *Isa.* 59.7.

It is a Rebellious and no good way, complained of, to walk after our own thoughts, *Isa.* 65.2.

God knowes our workes and thoughts, *Isa.* 66.18.

Every immagination of mans heart is onely evil, continually, *Gen.* 6.5.

As the heavens are higher then the earth, so are Gods thoughts and wayes above our wayes and thoughts *Isa.* 55.9.

Those that are ready to slip with their feet, are despised in the thought of him that is at ease, *Iob* 12.5.

The inward thoughts and heart of wicked men are deep, *Psa.* 64.6.

We should hate vain thoughts, *Psal.* 119.113.

The thoughts of God ought to be very pretious unto us, *Psa.* 139. 17.

The thoughts of fooliſhneſſe is ſinne, *Prov.* 24. 9.

Wicked mens thoughts are thoughts of iniquity, waſting deſtruction being in their paths, *Iſa.* 59. 7.

Wicked men underſtand not, the thoughts of the Lord, nor his counſell, *Micah* 4.12.

Wicked thoughts are abhomination unto the Lord, *Prov.*15.26.

Trials.

The inward thoughts and heart of wicked men are deep, *Pſal.* 64.6.

In the multitude of our thoughts, Gods comfort doth delight us. *Pſal.* 94.19.

Good men love right thoughts. *Prov.* 12. 5.

It is threatned as a ſore puniſhment, to bring upon us the fruit of our thoughts, *Ier.* 6. 19.

Thoughts follow and attend the viſions of the night, *Iob* 4. 13.

They makeone make haſte to anſwer, *Iob* 20. 2.

God is not in all wicked mens thoughts, *Pſal.* 10. 4.

Thoughts that God is altogether like us, are vaine wicked thoughts, *Pſal.* 50. 22.

Wicked mens thoughts are all againſt the Saints to wreſt their words, *Pſal.* 10. 4.

Our thoughts they are bnt vanity, *Pſal.* 94. 11.

In the multitude of our thoughts within us Gods comforts do delight the ſoule, *Pſal.* 94. 19.

The thoughts of the righteous are right, *Prov.* 12. 5.

The thoughts of the wicked are abomination unto the Lord, *Prov.* 15. 26.

The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousnesse, *Pro.* 21.5.

The fruit of our vain thoughts is a great punishment of them, *Jer.* 6. 19.

Those are evil thoughts, to spoile them that are at rest, *Ezek.* 38. 10.

Sinfull thoughts are troublesome, and breed fears, *Dan.* 5, 6.

Christ sees our thoughts *Mat.* 9. 4.

Christ knew our thoughts, *Mat.* 9. 21.

Out of the heart proceedeth evil thoughts, murders, &c. *Mat.* 15. 19.

They make deep impressions in the forgivenesse of sinnes, *Act.* 8. 22.

In our natural estate, our thoughts accuse or excuse us, *Rom.* 1. 15.

The Word of God is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart, *Heb.* 12. 4.

Cure of ill thoughts.

To think on our wayes and turn our feet unto Gods testimonies, *Psal.* 119. 59.

To hate vain thoughts, *Ps.* 119. 113.

By committing our wayes unto God, they are established, *Pro.* 16. 3.

In reconciling our selves to God, our wicked thoughts must be forsaken, *Isa.* 55. 7.

By washing our hearts from wickednesse, *Jer.* 4. 14.

By keeping our hearts with

with all diligence, *Pro.* 4. 23.

LXXXVII.

After Proverbs.

SKin for skin, and all that a man hath will he give for his life, *Iob* 2. 4.

Great men are not alway wiſe, *Iob* 32. 9.

The eare tryeth words as the mouth taſteth meat, *Iob* 34. 3.

Fair weather cometh out of the North, *Iob* 37. 22.

Every man is in his beſt eſtate altogether vanity, Pſ. 39. 5.

The ſtone which the builders refuſed, is made the head of the corner, Pſ. 118. 22. *Mat.* 21. 42.

A threefold cord is not eaſily broken, *Eccl.* 4. 12.

A light which is ſet on a hill cannot be hid, *Mat.* 5. 14.

Men light not a candle to put it under a buſhel, *Mat.* 5. 14.

Where our treaſure is, there will our heart be alſo, *Mat.* 6. 21.

The light of the body is the eye, *Mat.* 6. 22.

No man can ſerve two maſters, *Mat.* 6. 24.

Wiſdome is juſtified of her children, *Mat.* 11. 19.

Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof, *Mat.* 6. 34.

The way that leads to heaven is ſtrait and narrow, *Mat.* 7. 14.

The diſciple is not above his maſter,

The ſervant is not above his Lord, *Mat.* 10. 4.

There is nothing covered that ſhall not be revealed;

And hid that ſhall not be known, *Mat.*10.26.

The whole need not the Phyſitian, but the ſick, *Mat.*9.12.

God will have mercy, and not ſacrifice, *Mat.*9.13.

No man putteth a peece of new cloth into an old garment, *Math.* 9.16.

Men put not new wine into old bottles, *Mat* 9 17.

The harveſt may be plenteous, and the labourers few, *Mat.*9.37.

Thoſe who receive freely, ought to give freely, *Mat.*10 8.

The workman is worthy of his meat, *Mat.* 10.10.

Every kingdome divided againſt it ſelf is brought to deſolation, *Mat.*12.25.

Every city or houſe divided againſt it ſelf, ſhall not ſtand, *Mat.* 12. 25.

He that is not with God, is againſt him.

Thoſe that gather not with him, ſcatter abroad, *Mat.*12.30.

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth ſpeaketh, *Mat.*12 34.

A good man out of the treaſure of the heart bringeth forth good things,

An evil man out of the evil treaſure bringeth forth evil things, *Mat.*12.36.

By our words we ſhall be juſtified, and by our words we ſhall be condemned, *Mat.*12.37.

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man, but that which commeth out of the mouth, *Mat.*15.11.

Every plant which God

God hath not planted ſhall be rooted up, *Matth.* 15. 13.

If the blind lead the blinde, both of them do fall in the ditch, *Mat.* 15. 14.

To eat with unwaſhen hands defileth not a man, *Mat.* 15. 20.

A Prophet is not without honour ſave in his own countrey, and in his own houſe, *Mat.* 13. 57.

We ſay in the evening it may be farre weather, when the sky is red, *Mat.* 16. 2.

Out of the mouthes of babes and ſucklings God hath perfected praiſe. *Mat.* 21. 16.

Whereſoever the Carcaſſe is, thither will the Eagles be gathered together, *Mat.* 24 28.

When the branches of the fig-tree are yet tendred, and puts forth leavswe knowthat Summer is nigh, *Mat.* 24. 32,

Unto every one that hath, it ſhall be given, and he ſhall have abundance;

But from him that hath not, ſhall be taken away, even that which he hath, *Mat.* 25. 29.

I will ſmite the ſhepheard, and the ſheep of the flock ſhall be ſcattered abroad, *Matth.* 26. 31.

The children of the marriage Chamber, cannot mourne while the bridegroom is with them, they cannot faſt, *Mark* 2. 19.

The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath, *Mar.* 2. 27.

No man tan enter into a ſtrong mans houſe, and ſpoile his goods

goods, except he will firſt binde the ſtrong man, *Mar.* 3. 27.

It is not meet to take the childrens bread and give it unto the dogs, *Mar.* 7. 27.

The dogs under table, eat the childrens crumbes, *Mar.* 7. 28.

He that is not againſt us, is on our part, *Mar.* 9 40.

Phyſitian, heale thy ſelfe, *Luk* 4 23.

The diſciple is not above his maſter,

Every man that is perfect ſhall be as his maſter, *Luk.* 6. 4.

He that is not againſt us, is for us, *Luke* 9. 50.

The fathers have eaten ſoure grapes, and the childrens teeth are ſet on edge, *Ier.* 31. 29.

The dayes are prolonged, and every viſion faileth, *Ezek.* 12. 22.

The dayes, are at hand, and the effect of every viſion, *Ezek.* 12 23.

The viſion that he ſayes, is many dayes to come, *Ezek.* 12. 27.

It is wo to him that increaſeth that which is not his,

And to him that ladeth himſelfe with thick clay, *Hab.* 2. 6

As is the mother, ſo is her daughter, *Ezek.* 16. 24.

No man putting his hand to the plough, and going back againe, is fit for the Kingdome of heaven. *Luke* 9. 62.

The laborer is worthy of his hire, *Luke* 10. 7.

The life is more then meat, and the body then raiment, *Luke* 12. 25.

Vnto

Vnto whom much is given much ſhall be required,

*A*nd unto whom men have committed much, of him men require the more, *Luke* 12. 48.

When a cloud ariſeth in the Weſt, their commeth a ſhower,

When we ſee the ſouth winde blow, there will be heat, *Luke* 12. 56.

That which is borne of the fleſh is fleſh, and that which is borne of the ſpirit is ſpirit, *John* 3. 6.

A man can receive nothing, unleſſe it be given him from heaven, *John* 3. 27.

He that hath the bride, is the bridegroom, *John* 3. 29.

One ſoweth and another reapeth, *John* 4 37.

Salt is good, but if the ſalt hath loſt its ſavor, wherewith ſhall it be ſeaſoned;

It is not for the land, nor for the dunghill, but muſt be caſt out, *Luke* 14. 34.

The children of this world, are in their generation wiſer then the children of light, *Luke* 16. 8.

He which is faithfull in that which is leaſt, is faithfull alſo in that which is much,

*A*nd he that is unjuſt in the leaſt, is unjuſt alſo in the much, *Luke* 16. 10.

We cannot ſerve God and Mammon, *Luke* 16. 13.

That which is highly eſteemed of men, is abominaton in the ſight of God *Luk* 16. 15.

The things that are im-

impossible with man, are possible with God *Luk.*18.27.

The stone which the builders refused, the same is made the head of the corner, *Ps* 118.22

When the Fig-tree shouts out, we know that the Summer is neer at hand, *Luk* 21.20.

If these things be done to the greene-tree, what will they do to the dry? *Luk.*23.31.

A Prophet hath no honour in his own Country, *John* 4 44.

There is no man that doth a thing in secret, and he himselfe seeketh to be known openly, *Joh.*7.4.

The servant abideth not in the house for ever but the servant abideth in it for ever, *John.* 8. 35.

God heareth not sinners, *Joh.*9.31.

The servant is not greater then his Lord *John* 15.20.

LXXXVIII.

Of our SPIRIT.

Generals.

THe Lord weighes the Spirits, *Pro.*16.2.

He that hath no rule over his spirit, is like a City that is broken down, and without wals, *Pro.*25.8.

There is no man that hath power over the Spirit, to retaine the Spirit, nor power in the day of death, *Eccles.*8.7.

Affliction and bitternesse of soule will make us to complaine, *Iob* 7. 11.

Trylas.

A broken Spirit, with

a broken and a contrite heart, are Gods ſacrifices which he will not deſpiſe, *Pſ.* 51. 17.

Perverſneſſe of the tongue is a breach in it, *Pro.* 15. 3.

Our Spirit is broken by ſorrow of heart, *Pro.* 15. 13.

A broken Spirit drieth the bones, *Prov.* 17. 22.

The Spirit will endure our infirmity.

A wounded Spirit none can beare, *Pro.* 18. 14.

It is the Candle of the Lord ſearching the inward parts of the belly, *Pro.* 20. 27.

There is a ſpirit of ſlumber, *Rom.* 11. 8.

We ſhould be fervent in Spirit, ſerving the Lord, *Rom.* 12. 12.

Dying we ought to recommend our Spirits into the hand of God, *Pſal.* 31. 5.

LXXXIX.

Witneſſe of our Spirit.

IObs *Apologie*, God knowing him not to be wicked, *Iob* 10. 7.

His not denying the words of the holy one, therefore not to ſpare him, *Iob* 6. 10.

Having ordered our cauſe, we may be aſſured to be juſtifyed, *Iob* 13. 18.

Iob that his foot had held his ſteps, to have kept his way and not declined,

Not to have gone back from the Commandement of his lips,

To have eſteemed the words of his mouth more then his appointed food, *Iob* 23. 11, 12.

Iobs

Iobs holding his integrity, & righteousnesse, *Iob* 27.5, 6.

Iob his mercy, charity, compassion, &c stood upon and pleaded, *Iob* 29.13.14, &c.

His weeping with them that were in trouble, and soul grieving for the poor, *Iob* 30.25.

The witnesse of his integrity through all the commandements, *Iob* 31.

David, his not doing this thing, or rewarding evil to him at peace with him, *Ps.*7.3,4.

His heart-proving, night-visiting, trying, resolution, *Ps.*17.3.

His keeping from thepaths of the destroyer, because of the word of God, *Ps.*17 4.

His keeping the wayes of the Lord, *Psal.*18. 20, 21.

His walking in integrity *Ps.*26. 1,2.

Of his enemies, compassion, cariage towards them, *Ps.*35.13,14.

His judging according to his righteousnes, *Ps.*35.24

His perfect way of walking, flying of wickednesse, Ps 101,3,4.

Paul his knowing nothing by himself, yet not thereby justified, 1 *Cor.*4.4.

His good conscience-testimonie rejoycing, &c. 2 *Cor.*1.12

Jeremie, his words-eating, rejoycing, *Jer.* 15.15,16,17

His not desiring the woful day, *Jer.*17.16.

Of *Paul*, his preaching diligence, piety, &c *Act.*20.19,20.

Abimelech, his testimony, apologie, *Gen.* 20. 5.

The

The tithing apologie *Deut.*26.12.

David,of his reward, wayes of God keeping, not departing, and uprightneſſe, 2 *Sam.* 22. 22.

His offering apologie uprightneſſe, 1 *Chron.* 29.17.

Moſes apologie,not having taken ſo much as a hoof,&c. *Num* 16.15.

Samuels apologie, having taken neither oxe or aſſe, 1 *Sam* 12.3

Hezekiah his perfect-walking apologie, *Iſa* 38.

Reuben,his apologie to his brethren for *Joſeph*, *Gen.*42.22.

In a Tempeſt.

The Church in great miſery triumphing and truſting at the ſame time, *Pſ.*44.17,18,19.

The Pophet,taking ſo much the faſter hold, as in fear & trouble.*Pſ.*77.

A ſtrong conflict alſo with a joyfull and victorious iſſue. *Pſ.*66.12.

Jonah in his diſtreſſe, yet his looking towards Gods holy temple,*Jona.* 2. 4, 5.

Jobs Redeemer knowledge,after a ſtrong and grievous conflict,*Job* 19. 20, 21. & 25.26.

XC.

To POOR, mercy.

Generals.

WE muſt not rob the poore, becauſe he is poore, nor oppreſſe the afflicted in the gate, *Pro.*22.22.

Apoor man oppreſſing the poor, is like a ſweeping rain, which leaveth

leaveth no food, *Pro.* 28. 3.

Unjuſt gain gathered by uſury, ſhall fall unto ſuch who ſhal pity them *Pro.* 28.8.

Righteous men conſider their cauſe, *Pro.* 29. 7.

In oppreſſing of the poor, and perverting of judgment, there is a higher then the oppreſſors who regards them, *Eccleſ.* 5.8.

We muſt give a portion to ſeven and alſo to eight, for we know not what evil ſhal come upon the earth, *Eccleſ.* 11.2.

We ought to be given to hoſpitality, and diſtributing to the Saints neceſſities, *Rom.* 12.13.

In deep poverty the Saints may abound unto rich liberality, 2 *Cor.* 8. 2.

We ſhould eſpecially do good unto the houſhold of faith, *Gal.* 6.10.

We ought to be merciſull as God is merciſull, *Luk.* 6.36.

We ſhould eſpecially feaſt the poor, the lame, and the blinde, *Luke* 14.12.

They muſt not be diſcountenanced in their cauſe, nor wreſted in judgement, *Exod.* 23.3.

The gleanings of our harveſt ſhould be left for the poor, *Lev.* 23.22

Whoſoever is poore amongſt us, we are bound to relieve him *Lev.* 35.35.

We muſt open our hand wide unto our needy brother, and give him, *Deut.* 15 7,8.

We ſhould not deal roughly with a poore man, nor ſleep with his pledge, *Deut.* 24.12.

Danger

Danger of our neglect.

There is that withholdeth more then is meet and yet it tendeth to poverty, *Prov.* 11. 24.

Thoſe who oppreſſe ſuch, reproach their maker, *Pro.* 14. 31.

Thoſe who mocke them, reproach their maker, *Prov.* 17. 5.

Who ſtop their ears at their cry, ſhal alſo cry and ſhall not be heard, *Pro.* 21. 13.

Thoſe ſhall have judgement mercileſſe who ſhew no mercy, *Iam* 2. 13.

It is a Sodome ſinne. not to ſtrengthen the hands of the poor and needy, *Ezek* 16. 19.

Manner.

Giving muſt be with ſimplicity, *Rom.* 12. 8.

Mercy muſt be ſhewed with chear fulneſſe *ibid.*

Excellency.

Such are better then liars *Prov.* 19 22.

Such walking in their uprightneſſe, are better then perverſe rich men *Prov.* 28. 6.

Encouragements.

There is that ſcattereth to ſuch, and yet increaſeth the more, *Prov.* 11. 24.

The liberall ſoule ſhall be ſatisfied, and he who watereth ſhall alſo be watered, *Prov.* 11. 29.

Thoſe who ſell corne to them, ſhall be bleſſed *Prov.* 11. 26.

Such mercifull lend unto the Lord, and the Lord will repay all againe, *Prov.* 19. 17.

Such who pities them

are happy, *Prov.* 4. 21.

Such who follow after righteouſneſſe and mercy, find life, righteouſneſſe and honour, *Prov.* 21. 21.

Such bountifull of their bread, ſhall be bleſſed, *Prov.* 22. 9.

Such who give unto them, ſhall not lack, *Pro.* 28. 27.

Thoſe who thus caſt bread upon the waters, ſhall after many dayes find the increaſe thereof *Eccleſ.* 11. 1.

He that ſoweth ſparingly, ſhall alſo reap ſparingly, and he that ſoweth bountifully, ſhall alſo reap bountifully, 2 *Cor.* 9. 6.

When the poore and needy are in diſtreſſes, then God will not forſake them, *Iſa.* 41. 17.

If we draw out our ſoule to the hungry, and ſatisfie the afflicted ſoule, our light ſhal then riſe in obſcurity, and our darkneſſe ſhall be as the noon day, *Iſa.* 58. 10.

It is a degree of perfection to be charitable unto them, *Mat.* 19 21.

Charity unto them brings abundant returnes, *Luke* 6. 38.

XCI.

CHURCH.

Generals.

IT is built upon Chriſt the foundation, *Mat.* 16. 18.

Men were appointed therein, and hands laid on them by the Holy Ghoſt, *Acts* 8. 17.

The Churches after perſecution had reſt, *Act.* 9. 31.

The Believers met together in ſeverall places

ces, is called a Church, *Act.*14.27.

The company of believers in one Church, said to be a Church, *Rom.*16.3.

The severall inhabiting Saints in divers places, are said to be Churches, 1 *Cor.*14.33.

The Churches severall companies of believers professing one faith, and the believers in *Aquilla* and *Priscilla's* house, called a Church, 1 *Cor.*16.19.

What.

It is the generall company of true believers, in generall or particular divisions, *Mat.* 18.16.

The Church is said to be the house of God, the pillar,& the ground of truth, 1 *Tim.*3.16.

Tryals.

Such at first were added to the Church as should be saved, *Act.*2.24.

A great persecution is raised against the church in Jerusalem in her infancie, *Act.*8.1.

A company of believers are said to be the Church, *Act.*11.22.

A company of believers in *Antiochia* called the Church, *Act.*11.26.

Herod begins to persecute the Church, *Act.* 12. 1.

The earnest prayers of the Church bring *Peter* out of prison, *Act.*12.5.

The Church in Jerusalem, with the *Apostles* and Elders, receive those sent unto them by the brethren of other Churches, *Act.*15.4.

There was a Church at *Corinth*, 1 *Cor.*1.2.

God did appoint for the Church divers Miniſterial officers, Apoſties, Prophets Teachers, Gifts of miracles, 1 *Cor.* 12.28. *Eph.*4.11.

Women ought not to ſpeak in the Church, but toask their husbands at home, 1 *Cor.* 14.34.

Peter wrote from the Church at Babylon, 1 *Pet.*5 14.

The Saints in *Ceſars* houſhold are ſaid to be a Church. *Ph* 4,22.

XCI.

ELDERS.

Generals.

THe Jews had ancients called Elders, reproved for their traditions, *Mat* 15.3.

Amongſt the Jewiſh ſynagogues there were ſome called Elders, who perſecuted the Church, *Act.*6.12,13.

The Apoſtles & Elders with the Church at Jeruſalem, ſend choſen men unto Antiochia, with *Paul* and *Barnabas.*

The Apoſtles and Elders at Jeruſalem make decrees for the ſtabliſhing of the Church, *Act.* 16.4 5.

The Elders were of two ſorts; Thoſe ruling well, and thoſe who laboured in the word and doctrine, 1 *Tim.* 5. 17.

The elder men muſt be ſober, ſound in the faith, in love and patience. *Tit.*2.2.

Peter calleth himſelf an Elder, and wiſheth them to feed the flock of God depending upon them, without covetouſneſſe,

touſneſſe, as examples to the flock, not Lords over them, 1 *Pet.*5.2.

Tryals.

A Biſhop, to wit a teaching and labouring Elder in the word and doctrine, muſt be unreproveable, the husband of one wife, 1 *Tim* 3.2.

All the Elders at Jeruſalem at *Pauls* coming ſalute him, he imparts all things unto them. *Act.*21.18.

Deacons, ſuch as rule well, were to be the husband of one wife, 1 *Tim.*3 8.

The company of Elders,at Ordination,uſed to lay on hands; ſo ſuch received gifts, 1 *Tim.* 4. 14.

An Elder was not to be rebuked, but exhorted as a Father, the yonger ſort as brethr en 1 *Tim.*5 1.

Men then were laid hands on, full of the Holy Ghoſt, to adminiſter to the widows and to ſerve the tables, *Act.* 6. 7.

Libertines and Cyrenians then at firſt aroſe to oppoſe the Apoſtles, who were not able to withſtand their wiſdom *Act* 6.9.

Elders at firſt in every citywere ordained with prayer and faſting, *Act.* 14. 23.

The Apoſtles & Elders were had recourſe unto by the Church to decide queſtions, *Act.* 15. 2.

Of the Elders of the Church of *Epheſus* it is ſaid, that they were made of the Holy Ghoſt overſeers of the flock, to feed the Church of

God, *Act.* 20.28.

No accuſation muſt be admitted againſt an Elder, but under two or three witneſſes, 1 *Tim.* 5.19.

By Apoſtolicall direction Titus was left by Paul to appoint Elders in every City, *Tit.* 1.5.

Biſhop, *viz.* one of the former Elders, muſt be unreproveable, as Gods Steward, the husband of one wife, *Tit.* 1. 17.

XCIII.
BAPTISME.

Generals.

THe Sacrament of Circumciſion, was commanded and adminiſtred the eight day, unto all the male children of Iſrael, *Gen.* 17.8.

Unto which figure, now anſwereth Baptiſme, 1 *Pet.* 3. 21.

Ieruſa'em and Iudea, went out to Iohn and were baptized in Iordan, *Matth.* 3.5,6.

Chriſt Baptized all who came unto him, *Ioh.* 3.26.

Chriſt Baptized not, but his Diſciples, *Iohn* 4.2.

Iohn preached Baptiſme for the remiſſion of ſins, *Luk.* 1.3.

Thoſe who have been Baptized unto Chriſt, have been Baptized into his death, *Rom.* 6. 4.

Chriſt was Circumciſed, *Matth.* 2.21.

To fulfill all righteouſneſſe, he was Baptized, *Matth.* 3. 15.

The true effectuall Baptiſme is the Baptizing of the Spirit of God *Matth.* 3.11.

It

It is Chriſt who baptizeth with the Holy-Ghoſt, *Iohn* 1.33.

All who are baptized into Chriſt, have put on Chriſt, *Gal.*3.27.

Trials.

Divers in the primitive Church were twice Baptized, Firſt into the Baptizme of Iohn, Secondly, in the name of the Lord Ieſus, *Act.*19 6.

Timotheus notwithſtanding Baptiſme, becauſe of the Iewes was Circumciſed, *Act.* 16.3.

Paul as ſoone as he received his ſight, was Baptized, *Act.*9.18.

All unbelievers of old were admitted to be Baptized unto remiſſion of ſins, to repent them of their lives, *Act.* 2.38.

After the infancie of the Church, both men and weomen were Baptized, only in the name of the Lord Ieſus; not of the Holy Ghoſt, then not ſent, *Act.*78 16.

The Gentiles who had received the Holy Ghoſt were Baptized, *Act.*10. 47.

The Eunuch of Ethiopia ſuddainly Baptized in the midſt of the water. *Act.*9.38.

The aſſent of believing in an infidell made him capable of Baptiſm, *Act.*8.37.

XCIV.

OF SECTARIES AND SEPARATISTS.

Diſpoſition and Nature.

SUch are careleſſe and uſually profuſe, what coſt they beſtow upon

the finne of their ſouls, *Micah* 6. 6, 7.

They are not alike minded one towards another, according to Chriſt Jeſus, with one minde, and one mouth to praiſe God, *Rom.* 15.5.

They nouriſh and broach contentions & diviſions, not being knit together in one mind, and in one judgement, ſo in a manner dividing Chriſt, 1 *Cor.* 1. 10, 11.

They are carnall, being full of diviſions envy and ſtrife, walking as carnall men, 1 *Cor.* 2. 3.

They are deceitfull workers, transforming themſelves into the holieſt outward ſhapes, 2 *Cor.* 11. 12.

Seeing Satan himſelf is transformed into an Angell of light, it is no wonder if his miniſters transforme themſelves ſo alſo, 2 *Cor.* 11. 13.

They are Perverters of holy things, going about to pleaſe men, unlike the ſervants of Chriſt, *Gal.* 1. 6, 7.

They are as children wavering, toſſed about with every winde of doctrine, by their deceit, and whereby they lie in wait to deceive *Eph.* 4. 13, 14.

They are lovers of themſelves, Covetous, Boaſters, Proud, curſed Speakers, diſobedient to Parents, unthanfull, unholy.

Without naturall affection, truce-breakers, falſe accuſers, intemperate, deſpiſing of them that are good,

Traitors, heady, high minded,

Lovers

Lovers of pleaſure more then lovers of God,

They have a forme of Godlineſſe, but have denied the power thereof, 2 *Tim.* 3. 2, 3.

They like Jannes and Jambres, reſiſt the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 7.

They are men of corrupt mindes, reprobate concerning the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 8.

They are mad, and their madneſſe ſhall be diſcovered unto all men 2 *Tim.* 2. 9.

They do not ſuffer wholeſome doctrine,

But having itching ears, get themſelves a heap of teachers after their own luſts,

They turn their ears from the truth, and give eare to fables, 2 *Tim.* 4. 2, 3, 4.

They profeſſe they know God, but by works they deny him,

And are abominable and diſobedient, and to every good work reprobate, *Titus* 1. 14, 5.

They are falſe Prophets, which bring in damnable hereſies touching Chriſt, 2 *Pet.* 2. 1.

They cauſe the way of truth to be evil ſpoken of. 2 *Peter* 2. 2

They through covetouſneſſe with fained words, make merchandize of others, 2 *Pet.* 2. 3.

They are ſaid to walk after the luſt of the fleſh, and to deſpiſe Governement,

Stand in their owne conceit,

And feare not to ſpeak

ſpeak evill of them that are in dignity, 2 *Pet.* 2. 9.

In ſpeaking ſwelling words of vanity, they beguile with wantonneſſe, through the luſt of the fleſh, them that are clean eſcaped from them which are wrapped in error, 2 *Pet.* 2. 11.

They promiſe men liberty who heare and obey them, being themſelves the ſervants of ſinne, 2 *Pet.* 2. 18.

Such dreamers alſo defile the fleſh,

And deſpiſe Government,

And ſpeak evill of thoſe that are in authority, *Jude* 8.

They ſpeak evill of thoſe things they know not,

And whatſoever things they know, they naturally as brute-beaſts, which are without reaſon, in theſe things they corrupt themſelves, *Jude* 9.

Theſe are murmurers, Complainers,

Walkers after their own luſts, whoſe mouth ſpeaks proud things, having mens perſons in admiration becauſe of advantage, *Jude* 10.

Theſe are fore-prophecied of, mockers which ſhould be in the laſt times, walking after their owne ungodly luſts,

Makers of ſects, fleſhly, having not the ſpirit, *Jude* 18.

They went out from us, but they were not of us,

For if they had been of us, they would have continued with us: but this cometh to paſſe, that

that it might appear that they are not all of us, 1 *Joh.*2.19.

Their impieties and Abſurdities

They would be thought Doctors of the Law, and yet underſtand not what they ſpeak nor what they affirm,1 *Tim.* 4. 7.

They teaching otherwiſe then the wholſom verity of Chriſt, which is according to godlineſſe,

Are puft up, knowing nothing, but dote about queſtions & ſtrife of words, whereof cometh envy,ſtrife,railings, evil ſurmiſings,

Vain diſputations of men of corrupt mindes deſtitute of the truth, which think that gain is godlineſſe, 1 *Tim.* 6. 3, 4, 5.

Such creep into ſtouſes,and lead captive ſilly women laden with divers luſts, who are ignorant, 2 *Tim.*3.4,5.

Trials touching them.

They come in ſheeps clothing,

But inwardly they are ravening wolves, *Mat.*7.15.

They are known by their naughty fruits, becauſe

Grapes are not gathered from thorns,

Nor figs from thiſtles *Mat.*7.16.

They confine the kingdome of heaven unto outward formalities, more then to the ſubſtance of Religion,

Which conſiſts in righteouſneſſe,peace,and joy in the Holy Ghoſt,*Rom.* 14. 17.

They

They cauſe diviſions & diſſentions contrary to the doctrine which we have learned, *Rom.* 16. 17.

They ſerve not the Lord Jeſus Chriſt, but their own bellies,
They deceive the hearts of the ſimple with faire and flattering ſpeeches, *Rom.* 16 : 8.

They ſpie out Chriſtians liberty, labour to entrap them, and bring them into bondage, *Gal.* 2 4.

They bring men into bondage again, from divers things they have been freed from, *Gal.* 4. 9.

They ſpoil ſome thorow vain deceit and traditions of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Chriſt. *Col.* 2 8.

They burden men with traditional outward formalities, and ſhadowes of ſubſtantial truths, according to mens fancies, *Col.* 2.16.

All which hath but a ſhadow of Religion and humbleneſſe of minde, in outward auſterity upon the body, being fleſhly, *Col.* 2.16.

The brawling and fierceneſſe of their tongues, ſhew their religion to be in vain, *Iam.* 1.26.

Their bitterneſſe & ſtrife ſhews them to be liars againſt the truth, *Iam.* 3.14,15,16.

Remedies againſt their infection.

To mark them and avoid them, *Rom.* 16.17. They muſt not be yielded unto for ſubjection, no not for an houre, *Gal.* 2.4,5. To

To ſeparate our ſelvs from them, 1 *Tim.*8.5. 2 *Tim.*3.3.

To put away fooliſh and unlearned queſtions, which engender ſtrife, 2 *Tim* 2.23.

Not to take heed to Jewiſh fables and commandements of men, which turn away from the truth, *Tit.*1.14.

To be like-minded, having the ſame love,

Being of one accord and of one judgement, *Phil.*2 2.

To do nothing thorow contention & vainglory.

In meekneſſe of mind every man to eſteem another better then himſelf, *Phil.*2,3.

To proceed by one rule unto that whereunto we are come, to minde all one thing, *Phil* 3.15.

To withdraw our ſelvs from them that walk inordinately, 2 *Theſſ.* 3. 6.

To avoid prophane and vain bablings, and oppoſition of ſcience, falſly ſo called,

Which unwares makes men to erre from the faith, 1 *Tim.*6.20.21.

To ſtay prophane and vain bablings, which increaſe unto more ungodlineſſe, 2 *Tim.* 2. 15.

To ſtudy to ſhew our ſelves approved workmen which neede not to be aſhamed, dividing the word of truth aright, 2 *Tim.*2.15.

Not to be carried about with divers and ſtrange doctrines, but to have our hearts ſtabliſhed with grace, *Heb.* 13. 9.

To do juſtly,

To

To do mercy,
To humble our ſelvs and to walk with God, *Mic.* 6.8.
Not to ſtrive,
To be gentle towards all men,
To be apt to teach,
To ſuffer the evil men patiently,
Inſtructing them with meekneſſe that are contrary minded, proving if that God at any time will give them repentance, that they might know the truth, 2 *Tim.* 2. 24, 25.
To bring others to amendment out of the ſnare of the devil, that are taken at his will, 2 *Tim.* 2.26.

XCV.

LAW from SINAI.

Generals.

SUch who have ſinned without the Law, ſhal periſh without Law.
As many as have ſinned in the Law ſhall be judged by it, *Rom.* 2.12.
Not the hearers thereof, but the doers ſhall be juſtified, *Rom* 2.13.
Whatſoever the Law ſpeaks, it ſpeaks unto them who are under the Law, *Rom* 3.19.
By the deeds of the Law there ſhall no fleſh be juſtified, *Rom.* 3.20.
Sinne is not imputed where there is no Law, *Rom.* 5.13.
The Law is not ſinne, *Rom.* 7.7.
We had not known ſin but by the Law, *ibid.*
A man is not juſtified by the works thereof, but

but by the faith of Jesus Christ, *Gal.* 2. 16.

Without the Law sin was dead, *Rom.*7.14.

The Saints with their mindes they serve the law of God, but with their flesh the law of sin *Rom.*7.25.

If the inheritance be of the Law, it is no more of promise, *Gal.*3.18.

Righteousnesse had been by the Law, if any Law given could have given life, *Gal.*3.20.

Whosoever shall keep the whole Law, and yet fail in one point, is guilty of all, *Jam.*2.10.

Christ came not to destroy, but to fulfill it and the Prophets, *Mat.* 5. 17.

Till heaven and earth passe away, one tittle thereof shall not passe away till all be fulfilled, *Mat.*5.18.

The carnal minde is not subject to the law of God, nor can be, *Rom.*8.7.

The Spirit is not received by the works thereof, but by the hearing of Faith preached, *Gal.*3.7.

If righteousnesse be by the Law, then Christ died in vain, *Gal.*2.21.

The Law is not of faith, *Gal.*3.12.

We through the law are dead unto it, that we might live unto God *Gal.*2.19.

As many as are under the Law, are under the curse, *Gal* 3.10.

Those are cursed who continue not in all things which are written in the book of the Law to do them, *Gal.* 3. 10.

Such who without a law do things according

to

to the Law, are a law to themſelves, *Rom.*2. 19

Circumciſion profiteth keeping the Law; but not keeping the Law, it is made uncircumciſion, *Rom* 1.26.

The righteouſneſſe of the Law is manifeſted without the Law, being witneſſed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom.*3. 21.

The Law hath dominion over a man ſo long as he lives, *Rom.*7.1.

The Law is holy, and the commandment holy, juſt and good, *Rom.* 7.12.

The Law being weak, what it could not do, God ſent his ſonne in the ſimilitude of ſinful fleſh, and for ſin condemned ſin in the fleſh, *Rom* 8 3.

Chriſt is the end of the Law for righteouſneſſe to every one that believeth, *Rom.* 10.4.

Chriſt hath redeemed us from the curſe of the Law, when he was made a curſe for us, *Gal.*3.13.

If righteouſneſſe be by the Law, then Chriſt died in vain, *Gal.* 2.21.

The Law which was 400 yeares before the Promiſe, cannot diſanul the Covenant which was confirm'd in reſpect of Chriſt *Gal.*3.17.

It is not againſt the promiſe of God, *Gal.* 3.21.

Before faith came we were kept under it, being ſhut up unto the Faith which ſhould afterwards be revealed, *Gal.*3.23.

All who are Circumciſed, are bound to keep the whole Law, *Gal.* 5.3.

When

When the Prieſthood was changed, of neceſſity there muſt be a change of the Law, *Heb.* 7. 12.

The Law made nothing perfit, *Heb.* 7. 19.

Under the Law, there were Sacrifices for ſins of knowledge and ignorance, *Hebr.* 9. 7. *Lev.* 6. 12.

Trials.

As many as have ſinned in the Law, ſhall be judged by the Law, *Rom.* 2. 12.

Such who without a Law do things according to the Law, are a Law unto themſelves. *Rom.* 2. 14.

The Righteouſneſſe of God without the Law manifeſted, is witneſſed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom.* 3. 21.

It worketh wrath; for where no Law is, there is no tranſgreſſion *Rom.* 4. 15.

It hath dominion over a man ſo long as he liveth, *Rom.* 7. 1.

We were delivered from it, that he being dead wherein we were held, we ſhould ſerve in newneſſe of Spirit, and not in oldneſſe of the letter, *Rom.* 7. 6.

It was added becauſe of tranſgreſſions, till the Seed ſhould come unto which the promiſe was made, *Gal.* 3. 19.

Whoſoever are juſtifyed thereby, are fallen from Grace, *Gal.* 5. 4.

It is good, if a man uſe it lawfully, 1 *Tim.* 1. 8

It made nothing perfect, *Heb.* 7. 19.

It had but the ſhadow of good things to come and not the ſubſtance of them, *Heb.* 1. 10.

Working of great things amongſt us, is done through the hearing of Chriſt preached, and not through the works of the Law, *Gal.* 3. 5.

Becauſe the juſt muſt live by faith, no man can be juſtified by the Law, *Gal.*3.11.

We are become dead to it by the body of Chriſt, *Rom.*7.4.

The commanding power thereof which is in Chriſt Jeſus, hath freed us from the law of ſin and death, *Rom.* 8. 2.

The righteouſneſſe thereof is fulfilled in ſuch who walk not after the fleſh, but after the ſpirit, *Rom* 8.4.

By Chriſt all who believe, are juſtified from all things, from which they could not be juſtified by the law of Moſes. *Act.*13.39.

We through the Law are dead to the Law, that we might live unto God, *Gal.* 2.19.

It was ordained becauſe of the tranſgreſſions, till the ſeed ſhould come unto which the promiſe was made, ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediator, *Gal.*3.13.

If there had been a law which could have given righteouſneſſe, then had righteouſneſſe been by the Law, *Gal.* 3.21.

Chriſt in the fulneſſe of time was ſent to redeem thoſe under the Law, that we might receive the adoption of ſonnes, *Gal.*4.5.

It was our ſchoolmaſter to bring us unto Chriſt, that we might be

be made righteous by faith, *Gal.*3.24.

Thoſe who will be juſtified thereby, are aboliſhed from Chriſt, & are fallen from grace, *Gal.*5.4.

It is all fulfilled in one word, to love our neighbour as our ſelf, *Gal.*5.14.

If we be led by the Spirit, we are not under the Law, *Gal.*5.16.

It is not given unto a righteous man, but to the lawleſſe and diſobedient, 1 *Tim.*1.9.

It was given by *Moſes*, but grace and truth came by Jeſus Chriſt, *Joh.* 1.17.

XCVI.
SINNE.

Generals.

UNder ſharp afflictions ſin is very trouble ſome unto us, *Job* 13.23.

We drink up iniquity like water, *Job* 15.16.

It is a wretched thing, like *Adam* to cover our ſinne and our iniquity, *Job* 31.33.

Our ſinning hurts not God, nor our righteouſneſſe gives nothing to him: but doth profit our ſelves, *Job* 35.6.

Sinne is a moſt intolerable & heavy burden, *Pſ.* 38.4.

It is God who muſt cleanſe us from our ſin, and waſh us from our iniquity, *Pſ.*51.2.

We were ſhaped in iniquity, and in ſin our mother conceived us, *Pſ.*51.5.

Our ſinnes are not hid from God, *Pſ.*69.5.

It is wofull to have our ſinnes and our iniquities ſet before God,

and our ſecret ſinnes in the light of his countenance, *Pſ.*90.8.

If God ſhould mark iniquities, none ſhould ſtand before him, but forgiveneſſe is with him that he may be feared, *Pſ.*130.3.

Wicked men make a mock at it, *Pro.*14.9.

Such who cover a tranſgreſſion, ſeek love. *Pro.*17.9.

There is no juſt man that doth good upon earth, but he ſinneth, *Eccleſ.*7.20.

Both Jew & Gentile are all under ſin, *Rom.* 2. 9

It ſhould not reigne in our mortal bodies, *Rom.*6.12.

The beſt fruit thereof is ſhame, and in the end death, *Rom* 6.21.

Open ſinnes muſt be openly rebuked, that others may fear, 1 *Tim.* 5. 20.

It is a high provocation of God, not to acknowledge our ſin, *Jer.*2.25.

Great puniſhments uſually come for great ſinnes, *Jer.*13.22.

Multitude of ſinnes bring multitude of croſſes, *Jer.*30.17.

Man ſuffers for his ſin, *Lam.*3.39.

In our ſinful eſtate God ſees nothing in us to pity us for, *Ezek.*16. 45.

Nature.

It is a moſt heavy and intolerable burden, *Pſ.* 40.12.

It preſſes God, as a cart is preſſed under ſheaves, *Amos* 2.11.

Untill waſht away, it will be ſtill before us. *Pſ.*51.3.

It

It is deceitfull and hardening, *Heb.*3.13.

Untill forgiven it lies ſtill at our door lurking and crying for vengeance, *Gen.*4.7.

It cooles our love, *Mat.*24.12.

It is inſatiable, *Pr.*30.15.

It is full of fear, wearineſſe, labour, vexation and toile, *Pſ.*38.3.5.

It denies the God above, *Job* 31.28. *Pſ.* 53.1.

It delights to cover ſinne, *Job* 31.33. *Pſ.*32.3.

It cauſeth ſhame, *Gen.*3.8. *Rom.*6.21. *Jer.* 2.26.

It benums and ſtupifies us, *Pro.*22.23.

It is a puniſhment unto it ſelf, *Jer.*2.19.

It makes us wiſe to do evil, but to have no knowledge to do good, *Jer.*4.22.

It uſually is bad, confident & preſumptuous, *Ier.*9.7.10.

It is of a beaſtly nature, *Ier.*8.14. *Pſ.*73.22.

To bring men low, *Pſ.*106.43.

What.

It is the tranſgreſſion of the Law, 1 *Joh.*3.4.

It is uſually accompanied with multitude of words, *Pro.*10.19.

All unrighteouſneſſe is ſinne, 1 *John* 5.17.

The curſing of God in our hearts is ſin, *Job* 1.5.

The thought of fooliſhneſſe, *Pro.*24.9.

Danger.

It fills mens bones full of the ſinnes of their youth, which ſhall go down with them to the grave, *Iob* 20.11.

Heaven will reveal it and the earth riſe up againſt ſuch, *Iob* 20 27.

It indangers us to be caſt out in the multitude of our tranſgreſſions, *Pſ.* 5. 10.

Thereby our life is ſpent with griefe, and our yeeres with ſighing, and our ſtrength conſuming our bones, *Pſa.* 31.10.

It ſtops the hearing of our Prayers, *Pſal* 66. 18.

Continuance therein, incurably may wound us, *Pſa.*86.21.

Such who cover it, ſhall not proſper, *Pro.* 28.15.

SuchSinners lurk privily for their own lives,

They lye in waite for their own blood, *Prov.* 1.18.

To be turned to hell, with all the Nations that forget God. *Pſal.* 9.17.

Cure.

God ſubdues all our ſins, and caſts our iniquities in the bottom of the Sea, *Mic.* 7 19.

They are to be done away by righteouſneſſe,

And our iniquities by ſhewing mercy to the poore, for lengthening out of our Peace, *Dan.* 4.27.

By waſhing to be cleane, and putting away the evill of our doings, *Iſa.*1. 17.

By reaſoning of the matter with God, by conſenting and obeying being willing to be reformed, *Iſa.*1.18.

He blots out all our tranſgreſſions like a thick cloud, *Iſa.* 44.22.

It is he who blots them out all for his own ſake, and will not remember

member our sinnes, *Isa* 44.22.

By confessing and forsaking of them, we come to have mercy, *Pſ.* 28.13. *Pſ.*32.4, 5.

By mercy and truth, they are purged away, *Prov.* 16.6.

By not walking with nor consenting to sinners, *Prov.* 1.10.

God is the best washer away of sinne, and the blood of Christ the best water to wash it away, *Pſ.*51.7. 1 *Joh.*1.7. *Pſ.* 130.8.

To stand in awe, commune with our own heart upon our bed, and be still,

To offer up to God Sacrifices of righteousnesse, and to put our trust in the Lord, *Pſal.* 4.4,5.

Multitudes of tender mercies removes the blots of them, *Pſal.* 51.2.

End.

The end is death, with forgoing shame, *Rom.*6.14.

The wages thereof is death, *Rom.* 6 21,

It is the sting of death, 1 *Cor.* 15.56.

It brings men from the first to the second death, *Rev.* 14.20.

Comforts against it.

That it shall not have dominion over the Saints, they being not under the Law, but under Grace, *Rom.* 6.14.

That God hath made him sin, which knew no sinne, that we might be made the Righteousnes of God in him, 2 *Cor.*5. 21.

That our redemption

is the forgivenes of sins, *Eph.* 1. 17.

That he who is born of God, sinneth not, neither can he sinne, for he is borne of God, and his seed remaineth in him, 1 *Joh.* 3. 9.

That God would have us return to him, though we have played the harlot with many lovers, *Jer.* 3. 1.

That God after many sins is willing to receive us, if we return, *Jer.* 3. 7.

It is his will and Proclamation, that backsliding sinners may return, to have their backslidings healed, &c. *Jer.* 3. 12.

He only would have us to acknowledge our sins, *Jer.* 3. 13.

That there is a fountaine opened dayly, to wash away sins and uncleannesses, *Zech.* 13. 1.

When God pardons sin, and cleanses iniquity, it is to him a name of joy, praise and honour, through all the Nations of the earth, *Jer.* 33. 8.

That God hath no delight in the death of a sinner, but rather that he should turne from his evil wayes and live, *Ezek.* 33. 11.

When God pardons and puts away sin, it is so done, as if sought for, yet never to be found againe, *Ier.* 50. 20.

Assurance of forgivenes.

When not hid, soundly confessed with true sorrow, and left off, *Ps.* 32. 5. 1 *Joh.* 1. 9.

When it hath lost its dominion, and Regall commandingpower, being

ing now an entruding uſurper, *Romanes* 6.12, 14.

When we have waſhed us, and made us clean, ceaſing to do evil, learning to do wel, &c. *Iſa.* 1.16.

When we find ſinne more ſowre and bitter then ever we found it ſweet, having our fruit in holineſſe, becoming ſervants of righteouſneſſe, *Rom.*6.18,21.

When our chiefe ſin, moſt predominant, ſtriving for dominion, is ſubdued and vanquiſhed 2*Sam.*22.24.

When the Lord ſhall have waſhed away all the filth of our iniquity, by the Spirit of Judgement and by the Spirit of burning, *Iſa.* 4.4.

When we have been ſoundly convinced of the out of meaſure ſinfulneſſe thereof, filth, horror, danger,

And thereupon apprehend and applye unto our ſoules, Chriſts everlaſting righteouſneſſe, &c. *Ioh* 16 8,9.

When we have been ſoundly beaten and frighted from it, our greateſt care now being what to do for ſalvation, *Act.* 9.6. *Act.* 16. 26.

When God hath planted in the ſoule a ſound hatred and reſolution againſt all ſin, allowing themſelves in no evill action whatſoever, *Rom.*7.16,17.

When we endeavour conſtantly to purifie our ſelves, even as Chriſt is pure, 1 *Iohn* 3.3.

When we are dead to ſinne, and live unto righ-

righteouſneſſe, 1 *Pet.* 2. 24.

When in the conſtant temper of a waking tender conſcience, the accuſations, clamours, hues and cryes of ſinne, have ceaſed as formerly to fright and torment us, *Rom.* 5. 1.

When we have truly mourned over Chriſt, whom our ſinnes have pierced, *Zech.* 13. 12.

When the commanding power of the Spirit of life which is in Chriſt Jeſus, hath freed us from the commanding power of ſinne and death, *Rom.* 8 3.

XCVII.

XCVII.

DEATH.

Generals.

IT is appointed for all men once to die, and after that commeth the judgment, *Heb* 9. 27.

No man liveth which ſhall not ſee death, or deliver his ſoule from the power of the grave, *Pſ.* 89. 48.

The dead praiſe not the Lord, neither any that go down into ſilence, *Pſ.* 115. 17.

When wicked men die, their expectation periſheth with the hope of worſt men, *Prov.* 11. 7.

Through our rejoycing in Chriſt we ought to die daily, 1 *Cor.* 15. 21.

Dark-

Darkneſſe, with a ſhadow of death, will ſtain all things, *Job* 3.5.

One may long for death, and not find it, and dig for it more then for hid treaſures, and rejoyce exceedingly, when they have found the grave. *Iob* 3 21. *Rev.* 9. 6.

God can bring out to light the ſhadow of death, *Iob* 12.22.

It is a duty to remember it, *Iob* 30. 23.

There is no remembrance of God, nor any giving him thanks in the grave, *Pſ.* 6. 5.

The iſſues from it belongeth unto God, *Pſ.* 68. 20.

Many times wicked men have no bands in their death, *Pſ.* 73.4.

We may deſire to live that we may do more good, *Pſ.* 71.18.

Chriſt both dyed, roſe again and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living, *Rom.* 14.9.

The way to proſper and to be kept from ſinning, is often to remember our later end, *Deut.* 32. 29.

Tryals.

The dead muſt not be mourned for without hope, 1 *Theſſ.* 4.13.

It is God who puts an end to the ſhadow thereof, *Iob* 38. 3.

It is God who lifts us up from the gates thereof, *Pſ.* 9.13.

God muſt lighten our eyes, that we ſleep not the ſleep of death, *Pſ.* 30. 3.

It is he who delivers our ſoul in death, *Pſal.* 33.19.

It

It is he who delivers our soul in death, *Psal.* 33.19.

It is a wicked signe, to make a covenant with death and hell, *Isa.* 28.15.

Good men are taken away from the evil to come, *Isa.*57.11.

Excellencie.

The day thereof is better then the day when one is borne, *Eccles.* 4. 1.

Encouragements.

The death of the Saints is precious in Gods sight, *Psal.* 116. 15.

As in *Adam* all die, so in Christ shall all be made alive, 1 *Cor.* 15. 22.

As by man came death, so by man came also the resurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.*15.21.

Death is swallowed up in victory, 1 *Cor.*15. 54.

Death to the Saints hath no sting, 1 *Cor.*15. 55.

The sting thereof is sin, 1 *Cor.*15.56.

Christ he tasted death for all men, *Heb* 2.9.

Christ did deliver them who for feare of death were all their life time subject to bondage, *Heb.* 2. 15.

Such are blessed who die in the Lord, *Rev.* 14.13.

Whether we live or die, we live and die unto the Lord; and whether living or dying, we are the Lords, *Rom.*14.8.

What

What it is.

It is an enemy, and the laſt enemy which ſhall be deſtroyed, 1 *Cor.*15.26.

The houſe appointed for all the living, *Iob* 30.23.

An eſtate of peace, *Iſa.*57.3.

The way of all the earth, *Ioſh.*23.3.

The time of refreſhing from the preſence of the Lord, *Act.*3.19.

A ſleep, 1 *Theſſ.*4.13.

A gathering to our fathers. 2 *King.*22.20.

A reſting from our labours, *Rev.*14.13.

A removing from the evill to come, *Iſa.* 57.2.

A falling aſleepe in Chriſt, 1 *Cor.*15.18.

Cure.

Righteouſneſſe delivereth from death, *Pro.* 10.2.

To have a ſhare in the firſt reſurrection, *Rev.*20.6.

XCVIII.

RESURRECTION.

Generals.

If a man die, he ſhall riſe again. *Iob* 14.14.

God will redeem our ſoul from the power of the grave, for he will receive us, *Pſ.*49.15.

If Chriſt be riſen, there muſt needs be a reſurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.*15.15,16.

All poſſible helps are few enough to attaine unto the reſurrection of the dead, *Phil.*3.11.

Them

Them that are aſleep in Jeſus, will God bring with him, 1 *Theſſal.* 4. 14.

They that ſleep in the duſt of the earth ſhall awake,

Some to everlaſting life, and ſome to ſhame and contempt, *Daniel* 12. 2.

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living, *Mat.* 22. 23.

As in *Adam* all die, ſo in Chriſt ſhall all be made alive, 1 *Corinth.* 15. 22.

Though after our skinne wormes deſtroy the body, yet in our fleſh we ſhall ſee God, *Iob* 19. 25.

The houre commeth when all that are in the graves, ſhall heare the voice of the Sonne of God, and thoſe who heare his voice ſhall live, *John* 5. 25.

God turnes men unto duſt, and again he ſayes, return yee ſonnes of *Adam*, *Pſal.* 90. 3.

It was typified by the viſion of *Ezekiels* dry bones, *Ezek.* 37. 4.

The Jewes by tradition knew the reſurrection from the dead, *Luk.* 20. 27.

There is an alluſion into it to comfort the diſtreſſed eſtate of the Church, *Iſa.* 26. 19.

Thoſe who have been planted with Chriſt according to the ſimilitude of his death, even ſo ſhall they be according to the ſimilitude of his reſurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

Chriſt ſhall ſend his Angels with a great ſound of a trumpet, and ſhall gather his Elect from the foure windes, from

from one end of the earth to other, *Matth.* 24 31.

If we beleeve that Jeſus is dead, and roſe againe, even ſo alſo them that ſleep in Jeſus, will God bring with him, 1 *Theſſal.* 4. 14.

Trials.

Chriſt is the reſurrection and the life; thoſe dead, beleeving in him, ſhall live, *John* 11. 25.

It is God who quickneth the dead, and calleth things that are not, as though they were, *Rom* 4.17.

God who raiſed Chriſt, will raiſe us up by his own power, 1 *Cor.* 6.14.

As by man came death, ſo by man came alſo the Reſurrection from the dead, 1 *Cor.* 15.21.

As we have borne the Image of the earthly, ſo ſhall we alſo beare the Image of the heavenly, 1 *Cor.* 15.49.

God giveth the dead a body at his pleaſure, 1 *Corinthians*, 15.38.

We ſhall not all ſleep but we ſhall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, 1 *Corinthians* 15. 51.

Chriſt ſhall change our vile bodies, and make them like unto his glorious body, *Phil.* 3. 21.

In the Reſurrection they neither marry, nor are marryed, but are as the Angels in Heaven, *Matth.* 22. 30.

En-

Encouragements.

That the body ſhall riſe againe, and not be left in the grave, is matter of gladneſſe, rejoycing and confidence, *Pſ.* 16. 9.

That notwithſtanding death, in our fleſh we ſhall ſee God, *Iob* 19.25.

That God will ranſome us from the power of the grave, *Hoſ.* 13. 14.

Chriſt will loſe none given him, but raiſe them up at the laſt day, *Iohn* 6.39.

Order.

Chriſt the firſt fruits,

Afterwards they that are Chriſts, at his coming, 1 *Cor.* 15. 23.

The Lord himſelfe ſhall diſcend from heaven with a ſhout, and with the voice of the Arch-Angell, and the trump of God,

And the dead in Chriſt ſhall riſe firſt, 1 *Theſſal.* 4. 16.

Then we which are alive, ſhall be caught up together with them in the cloudes, to meet the Lord in the Ayre, 1 *Theſſal.* 4.17.

Thoſe that are alive at the coming of the Lord, ſhall not prevent them that are aſleepe, 1 *Theſſal.* 4.15.

Manner.

Then God giveth at his pleaſure bodies, as to the rotted and revived corne, 1 *Corinth.* 15.38.

It is ſowed in corruption

ruption, and is raiſed in incorruption, 1 *Cor.* 15. 42.

It is ſowen a naturall body, and it is raiſed a ſpirituall body, 1 *Cor.* 15. 44.

Uſe.

Serious meditations thereof cauſes us to keep a good conſcience, before God and before men, *Act.* 24. 16.

XCIX.

Laſt Judgement.

Generals.

THere is a Judgement to come for all our vaine works, *Eccleſ.* 11. 10.

Every ſecret worke ſhall be brought to judgement with every ſecret thing, whether it be good or bad, *Eccleſ.* 12. 13.

Whatſoever ſecret pleaſures we enjoy, yet for all theſe we muſt come to judgement, *Eccleſ.*

We muſt all appeare before the judgement ſeat of Chriſt, 2 *Cor.* 5. 10.

The heavens and the earth which now are, are reſerved by the ſame word, to be burnt with fire againſt the day of judgement, 2 *Pet.* 3. 7.

God hath appointed a day wherein he will judge the world in righteouſneſſe by Chriſt, *Acts* 17. 31.

Of every idle word that a man ſhall ſpeak, he ſhall make an account thereof at the day of judgement,

Matth. 12. 36.

The *S*aints ſhall judge the world, with the *A*ngels, 1 *Cor.* 6. 2.

It ſhall be more tolerable for *Sodome* and *Gomorrah*, then for the contemners of the word, *Mat.* 10. 15.

The twelve diſciples ſhall ſit on Thrones, judging the twelve tribes of *Iſrael*, *Mat.* 19. 28.

The ſecrets of all hearts ſhall be judged according to the Goſpell, *Rom.* 2. 17.

He ſhall come to judge with ten thouſand of his Saints, *Jude* 14.

Judgment mercileſſe ſhall be ſhewed to them that ſhew no mercy, *Lam.*

Manner.

The *S*onne of man ſhall come in glory with all his holy Angels, *Mat.* 25. 31.

All nations ſhall be gathered before him,

He ſhall ſeparate them one from another, as a ſhepherd divideth his ſheep from the goates, *Matth.* 25. 32.

Chriſt ſhall ſet the ſheep on his right hand, and the goats on the left hand, *Matth.* 25. 33.

The Angels ſhall then ſeparate the wicked from among the juſt, *Mat.* 13. 49.

Chriſt ſhall ſend the ſheep on his right hand into evelaſting life,

*A*nd the wicked ſhall go into everlaſting puniſhment, *Mat.* 25. 46

Cer-

Certainty.

That day will come as a thiefe in the night, in the which the heavens ſhall paſſe away as with a winde,

And the elements ſhall melt with fervent heat,

The earth alſo, and the workes that are therein ſhall be burnt up, 2 *Pet.* 3. 10.

The dead both ſmall and great, were ſeen to ſtand before God, and the books of life were opened,

And the dead were judged out of thoſe books, according to their works, *Revelat.* 20. 12.

The ſea gave up her dead, which were in it, and death and hell delivered up the dead, that were in them,

And they were judged, every man according to his works, *Rev.* 20. 13.

Signes Preceeding it.

Falſe Chriſts and deceivers, *Mat.* 24. 5. 24.

Warres and rumors of warres, *Mat.* 24. 6, 7.

Abundance of iniquity with coldneſſe of love. *Mat.* 24. 12.

Signes in the Sunne, and in the Moon, and in the Starres,

And upon the earth diſtreſſe of Nations with perplexity,

The ſea and the waves roaring,

Mens hearts failing them for fear of things which are comming on the earth,

The powers of hea-

ven ſhaking, *Luk.* 21. 25.26

As the lightning commeth out of the Eaſt and ſhineth into the Weſt, ſo ſhall alſo the coming of the Sonne of man be, *Matthew* 24.27.

The darkning of the Sunne and Moon, and the *S*tarres falling from Heaven,

*A*nd the powers of Heaven ſhaken *Math.* 24.29.

Then ſhall appeare the ſigne of the ſonne of man, &c. *verſ.*27.

C.

HEAVEN.

Generals.

By the breath of Gods mouth, the Heavens were made, *Pſal.* 33.6.

It cannot be meaſured *Jer.* 31. 37.

We muſt endure afflictions till he looke down from heaven upon us, *Lam.* 3.50.

When God will afflict us, our Perſecutors ſhall be ſwifter then the Eagles of heaven, *Lam.* 4 19.

It is a Kingdome prepared for us, before the foundation of the world, *Matthew* 24.34.

It is eaſier for a camell to go through a needles eye, then for a rich man to enter therein *Luk.* 18. 35.

His will is done in Heaven, *Matth.* 6.9.

Uuleſſe we be converted and become as little children we can by no meanes enter therein, 18.3

Except

Except a man be born of water and of the Spirt, he cannot enter therin, *Ioh.*3. 5.

The Little ones Angels behold our Fathers face which is in heaven, *Matth.*18.10.

It ſhall be given them for whom it is prepared of the Father, *Matt.* 20.23.

Earthly minded men cannot conceive of heavenly things, *Ioh.* 3.12.

A man can receive nothing unleſſe it be given him from Heaven, *Ioh.* 3.27.

Titles thereof.

The high and lofty place of eternity, *Iſa.* 57.15.

An inheritance, immortall undefiled, 1*Pet.* 1.4.

The kingdome of heaven, *Matth.* 7. 21.

The heavenly Jeruſalem, *Heb.*12.32.

The City of the living God, *Heb.*12.22.

Abrahams boſome, *Luk.* 16.22.

Our Fathers houſe, *Ioh.*14.1.

Many Manſions, *Ioh.* *Ioh.*14.1.

A building given of God, 2*Cor.* 5.1.

A houſe not made with hands, 1*Cor.*1,5.

The Kingdome of God, *Matth.*6.33.

Our houſe which is from heaven, 2*Cor.*5.2.

Jeruſalem which is above, the mother of us all. *Gal.* 4.26.

Very Heaven, *Heb.*9.24.

The holy place, *Heb.* 10.9.

A heavenly Country, *Heb.*11.16.

The Celeſtiall Ieruſalem, *Heb.*12.32.

The New Ieruſalem, *Rev.* .12.

Gods Throne, *Matt.* 5.34.

The place of Gods habitation, *Pſal* 33.14.

Tryals.

The Heavens were opened unto *Ezekiel* to ſee the Viſions of God, *Ezek.* 1.1.

Stephen ſaw the heavens opened, and the ſonne of man ſtanding on the right hand of God, *Act.*7.56.

Paul was wrapt up into the third heaven, ſeeing Viſions not lawfull to utter, 2 *Corinth.* 12.4.

Unleſſe our righteouſneſſe exceed the righteouſneſſe of the Scribes and Phariſees, we ſhall in no wiſe enter into it, *Matth.* 5. 20.

We muſt not ſweare thereby, becauſe it is Gods Throne, *Matth.* 5.34.

Who humble themſelves as little children, are greateſt therein, *Matt.*18.4.

Our greateſt joy ſhould be, that our names are written therin, *Luk.*10. 20.

The unrighteous ſhall not inherit it, 1*Cor.* 6.7.

Some have made themſelves chaſte for the kingdome of heaven, *Matth.*19.12.

A voice from thence witneſſed for Chriſt, *Mat.* 3.17.

Publicans and Harlots may enter therein, before hypocrites, *Mat.* 31.21.

All power is given to Chriſt in heaven and in earth, *Matth.* 28.18.

It is within us, *Luk.* 17.21. Sel-

Selling and loſing all for Chriſt, we have Treaſure in Heaven, *Luk.* 17. 22.

Thoſe who leave and ſell all for it, ſhall have much more in this world, and life everlaſting *Luk.* 18. 30.

Our voice in prayer ſhould be lifted up thither, *Iohn* 1-. 1.

When we have finiſhed our work upon earth given us, we may boldly begge for it, *Iohn* 17. 4.

The holy Ghoſt came downe ruſhing from thence on the Apoſtles, like the ruſhing of a mighty winde, *Acts* 2. 2.

It muſt containe Chriſt untill all things fore-prophecied be fulfilled, *Act.* 3 2.

Under heaven, no other name to get thither but by the name of Chriſt, *Act.* 4. 14.

Chriſt ſhall come from thence, as he was ſeen aſcend thither, *Act.* 1. 11.

Eſtate and Condition thereof.

There they neither marry nor are married, but are as the Angels in heaven, *Mar.* 12. 25.

It is an inheritance, immortall, undefiled, 1 *Pet.* 1. 4.

There neither moth nor ruſt doth corrupt, nor Theeves digge through to ſteal, *Mat.* 6. 14.

There all teares are wiped from our eyes,

There ſhall be no more death,

Neither ſorrow, nor crying, nor any more paine, *Rev.* 21. 4.

The glory of God lightens it,

The Lamb is the light thereof, *Rev.*21.23.

There ſhalbe no night *Rev.*21.25.

No ſun, nor any need of the moon, *Rev.* 21. 25.

There ſhall enter no unclean thing that defileth &c ſave thoſewho are writen in the Lambs book, *Rev* 21.27.

There ſhall be no more curſe, *Revelat.* 22.3.

There we ſhall ſee his face,

His name ſhall be in our foreheads, *Revel.* 22. 4.

In his preſence there is the fulneſſe of joy,

At his right hand pleaſures for evermore, *Pſal.*16.11.

There wee ſhall be abundantly filled with the fatneſſe of his houſe,

There we ſhall drink out of the rivers of his pleaſures, *Pſ.*36.8.

With him there is the fountain of life,

In his light we ſhall ſee light, *Pſ.*36.9.

There we ſhall know even as we are known, and ſee face to face, 1 *Cor.* 13.12.

There we ſhalbe like him,

There we ſhall ſee him as he is, 1 *Iohn* 3. 2.

There we ſhall be filled with all the fulneſſe of God, *Epheſ.* 3. 19.

Angels

CI.

Of ANGELS.

Generals.

THere were good and evil Angels once in Heaven, 2 *Pet.* 2. 4.

There is no expreſſe place mentioning the time of their Creation.

The evil Angels kept not their ſtation; but having ſinned are caſt down in hel unto chains of darkneſſe, reſerved for damnation, 2 *Pet.* 2. 11.

For ſpecial ſervices, they are ſometimes permitted, and are able to aſſume humane ſhapes, *Gen* 18. 1. *Dan.* 10. 5. *Luk* 24 4.

Upon occaſion, they deſcend and aſcend to do ſervices unto the Almighty, *Gen.*28.12.

They were not all ſo pure, but folly was charged upon ſome of them, *Iob* 4.18.

They know not the day and houre of the laſt judgment, *Matth.* 24. 36.

They muſt not be worſhipped, *Col.*2.18. *Iudg* 6.21.

An Angel of light teaching any falſe doctrine is to be neglected and accurſed, *Gal* 1.8.

Chriſt was made ſo much more excellent then the Angels, in that he hath obtained a more excellent name then they, *Heb.*1.4.

The world to come is not put into ſubjection unto the Angels, *Heb.*2 5.

Chriſt

Chriſt in his humane nature was for a ſpace made inferior unto them, that by the ſufferings of death he might taſte death for all men, *Heb.*2.9.

They are Gods hoſte, *Gen.*32 2.

Their names are ſecret *Judg.*13.18.

Their Power.

They according unto occaſions, have great power to inflict grievous puniſhments and croſſes, *Gen*19. 1.

They can make infinite deſtruction when God ſets them on, 2 *King.*19 31. *Iſa.*37.36. 2 *Sam.*24.16.

They excel in ſtrength and foreſhew wonderfull things, *Pſ.*103.20. *Rev.*8.9.10.

Tryals.

Their countenance at ſome time is very terrible, *Judg.*13.6.

We ſhould not be raſh before the Angel to ſpeak or vow, *Eccleſ.* 5. 5.

They did ſometimes appear in dreams, and forewarn of things to come, *Mat.*1.20. *Act.* 10. 3.

They occaſionally can heal diſeaſes in troubled waters, *Iohn* 5. 4.

Gods chariots are twenty thouſand thouſand Angels, where God is in the midſt of them, *Pſ* 68. 6.

After the reſurrection we ſhall be as the Angels of God in heaven, *Mat.*22.20.

When Chriſt commeth in his glory, then all

all his holy Angels will accompany him, *Mat.* 25. 31.

Christ at his sufferings could have commanded more then ten legions of Angels, *Matth.* 26. 35.

Christs second comming shall be with a great shout, and with the voice of the Archangel, 1 *Thes.* 4. 6.

Christ shall shew himselfe from heaven with his mighty Angels, 2 *Thes.* 1. 7.

The Law was received by the ordinance of Angels, *Act.* 7. 53.

It was ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediator, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The word spoken by them was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward, *Heb.* 2. 1.

Christ in no sort took their nature, but the seed of *Abraham*, *Heb.* 2. 6.

The Saints in this life are come to the fellowship & communion with innumerable Angels, *Heb.* 12. 22.

Angelicall tongues without love is nothing 1 *Cor.* 13. 1.

What they are.

They are Gods ministring Spirits, terrible in action, *Heb.* 1. 7.

They are swift messengers betwixt heaven and earth, to comfort the faithful, *Dan.* 9. 21.

Offices on Earth.

They are at all times ready to do good acceptable services, *Gen.*

16. 7, 8. *Mat.* 4. 11. *Mat.*28. 2.

Occaſionally, they comfort the Saints according unto their exigents, *Geneſ.* 21.17. & 22. 11.

Sometimes they are ſet to ſtop us in our ſinful courſes againſt God, *Num.*22.22.35.

They ſometime take notice of great offences to rebuke them, *Iudg* 2. 1, 2.

At Gods command they can work miracles, *Iudg.*6.21.

They are all miniſtring Spirits, ſent forth to miniſter for their ſakes who ſhall be heires of ſalvation, *Heb.*1.14.

They pitch round about them that fear him to deliver them, *Pſal.* 34. 7.

They ſcatter and perſecute thoſe whom the Lord is angry with, *Pſ.*35.5,6.

In extreme great dangers they have charge over the Saints, to keep them in all their wayes, and to beare them in their hands, *Pſal.* 91. 10,11,12.

They do Gods commandements in obeying the voice of his word, *Pſ.*103.20.

To reveale ſtrange things to come, *Dan.* 8.19.

Occaſionally they delivered meſſages from Heaven, *Luk.*1.13.

Sometime they forewarn of dangers, *Luk.* 2. 13.

They revealed to the ſhepheards the glad tydings of Chriſts incarnation, *Luke* 2. 11, 15.

They comforted the Diſciples at Chriſts aſcenſion,

ſcenſion, and ſo departed, *Act.*1.11.

They have delivered the Saints, and ſo departed from them, *Act.* 12.7,10.

Their words upon earth were ſtedfaſt and firme, and diſobedience thereunto ſeverely puniſhed, *Heb.*2.2.

They perform ſpeedy extraordinary employment at Gods appointment, *Luke* 16.22.

Offices at Chriſts coming to judgment.

They all accompany Chriſt in flaming fire, 2 *Theſ.*1.7.

With a loud ſound of trumpet they ſhall gather together the Elect from the foure winds, and from the one end of Heaven to the other, *Mat.*24.21.

They praiſe GOD continually, *Rev.*4 11.

FINIS.

Laus Deo Trinuni.

Imprimatur,

JOHN DOWNHAM.

Printed or Sold by *William Leake* at the Signe of the Crowne in Fleet-ſtreet, between the two Temple gates,

Theſe Books following,

Yorks *Heraldry.* fol,
Callis *learned Readings on the Statute,* 23 *of* H. 8. Cap. 5. *of Sewers,*
Perkins *on the Lawn Engliſh.* 8°.
The Perſons Law Engliſh 8°.
Topicks in the Lawes of England. 8°.
Hiſtory of Vienna *and* Paris. 4°.
Nyes *artificiall fire Works and gunnery.* 8°.
Wilbyes *ſecond Set of Muſick,* 3,4,5, *and* 6 *parts.*
Mathematicall Recreations, 8°.
Dalamans *uſe of the Horizontall Quadrant,* 8°.
Garden of Naturall contempl. by Dr. Fulk.
Epigrams Divine and Morall by Sir Tho. Urchard *Knight.*
Cato Major With Annotations by William Auſtin *of* Lincolns-Inne *Eſquire.*
Pareus *Chirurgery fol.*
Mel Heliconium 8°. *by* Alexander Roſſe.
Skien *de Significatione.*
Book of Fees 8s.
Mirrour of Juſtice, 8°.
Animadverſions on Lily, 8°.
Corderius in Engliſh, 8°.

Mayers

Mayers *Catechisme* 8 o

Church-Government.

Nosce te ipsum, *by Sir* Iohn Davis.

Alcillia or Philotas loving folly.

Hero *and* Leander *written by* Christopher Marlow *and* George Chapman.